THE

BASSETT-PRESTON

ANCESTRY

PRESTON

THE BREWSTER LADIES LIBRARY ASSOCIATION

Regulations

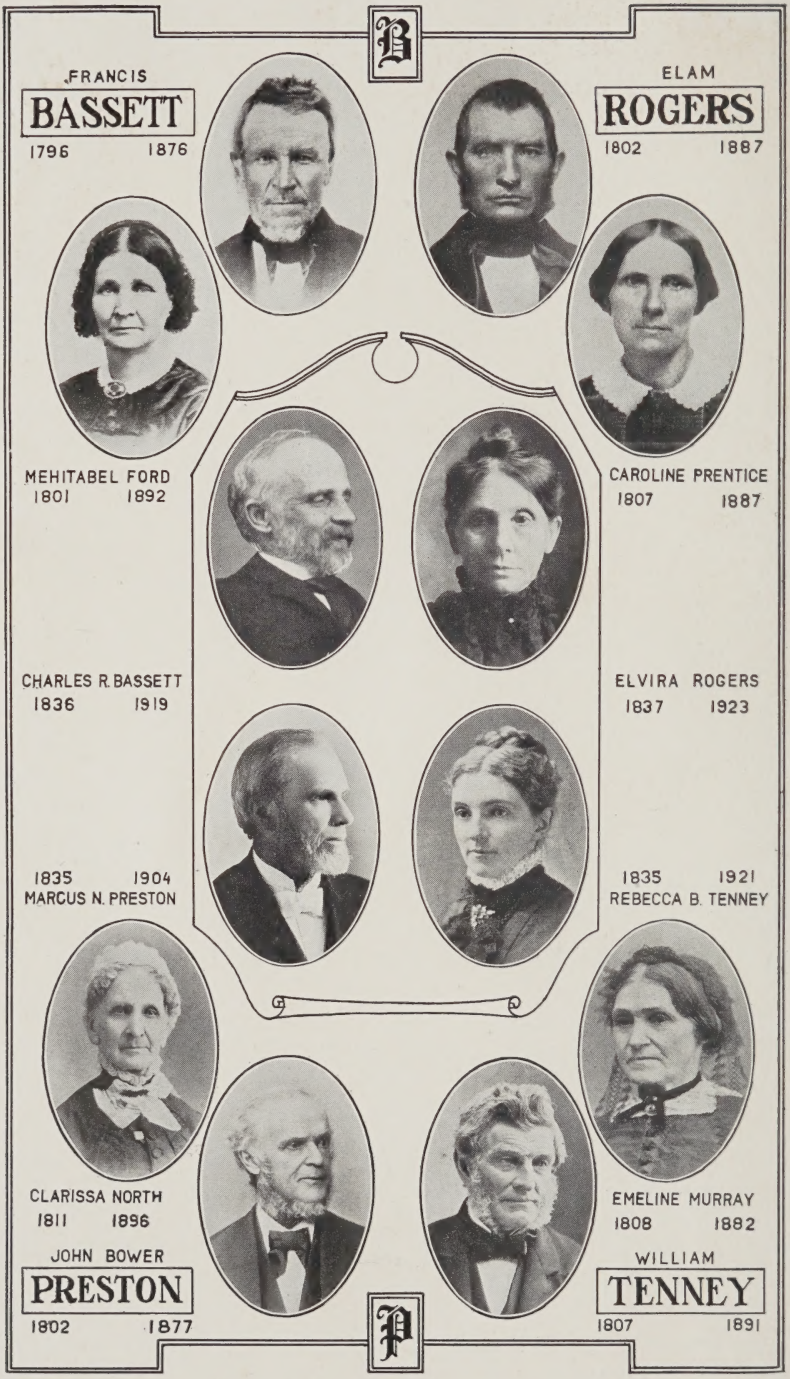
Books drawn from the Library shall be used with care and promptly returned.

Books injured or lost must be made good. Injury or loss carelessly continued shall be considered a forfeiture of privilege.

Books kept out over a stated time will subject those keeping them to a fine for every week thus kept as follows: Five cents on two-week books and ten cents on seven day books.

TIME.....

DELIVERY, WEDNESDAY 2 to 5 and 7 to 9 P. M.
SATURDAY, 2 to 5 P. M.


B
FRANCIS
BASSETT
1796 1876
ELAM
ROGERS
1802 1887
MEHITABEL FORD
1801 1892
CAROLINE PRENTICE
1807 1887
CHARLES R. BASSETT
1836 1919
ELVIRA ROGERS
1837 1923
1835 1904
MARCUS N. PRESTON
1835 1921
REBECCA B. TENNEY
CLARISSA NORTH
1811 1896
EMELINE MURRAY
1808 1882
JOHN BOWER
PRESTON
1802 1877
WILLIAM
TENNEY
1807 1891
P

BASSETT-PRESTON ANCESTORS

A HISTORY OF THE ANCESTORS IN AMERICA

OF

MARION BASSETT LUITWEILER
HOWARD MURRAY BASSETT
PRESTON ROGERS BASSETT
ISABEL BASSETT WASSON
AND
HELEN BASSETT HAUSER

CHILDREN OF
EDWARD M. AND ANNIE (PRESTON) BASSETT

BY

BELLE PRESTON

"Good reader, blame not the wrytter for that that is myssing in this Booke is not his faulte. What he hath founde . . . . as nere as possybell he coulde he hath sett downe."—*English Parish Register of 1582.*

THE TUTTLE, MOREHOUSE & TAYLOR CO.
NEW HAVEN, CONN.
1930

R
929.2
Pre

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO

GEORGE B. BASSETT

OF BUFFALO, WHOSE INTEREST HAS ENCOURAGED AND HELPED ME.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2023 with funding from
Boston Public Library

https://archive.org/details/bassettprestonan00pres_0

FOREWORD

Miss Belle Preston, Mrs. Bassett's sister, began work on her own ancestry about 1898, while living in Hinsdale, Illinois, using family papers, correspondence, and the Newberry Public Library of Chicago as references. In 1905 she moved to Brooklyn, and later, after her mother's death, came to live with her sister. She then began to trace the family ancestry on the Bassett side, so that each descendant might possess a record of his American forebears. She carried on this research at intervals in a very busy and useful life, making especial use of the New York Public Library and the Long Island Historical Society library.

The Bassett-Preston ancestry is remarkable for the large number of New England colonial immigrants. This book shows eighty-nine Bassett ancestors in the ninth generation, counting back from my children, and one hundred and forty-five in the tenth. It shows ninety-two Preston ancestors in the ninth generation, and one hundred and forty in the tenth. All lived in New England, and all were immigrants or the children of immigrants. All of the immigrant ancestors on both sides came to New England from the British Isles. The Bassetts have six Mayflower ancestors.

My wife, her sister and I probably know the New England environment of our two families more intimately than those who will follow us. I knew Elisha Bassett, for a long time clerk of the Federal District Court in Boston, and an indefatigable collector of family history, copies of whose records I possess. My brother, my sisters and I when children used often to make visits in Ashfield and neighboring towns, and we have kept in touch with our New England relatives. Similarly my wife and her sister used to go to the old farm in Chester, New Hampshire, and have known the relatives thereabout. This touch with New England relatives and their history cannot continue the same hereafter, because so many of those nearest have passed or will soon pass away.

It is hoped that this book will be an inspiration, not only to those members of the Bassett and Preston families who are now living but also to those who may come after us.

Edward M. Bassett.

Brooklyn, N. Y.
November, 1929.

PREFACE

In 1629 the total English population in the Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay colonies was not over eight hundred. In that year Charles I dissolved Parliament and began his active crusade against all dissenting forms of religion. In April, 1630, Winthrop's company left for America, followed later in the year by seventeen ships and more than one thousand people. By 1634 the annual emigration had increased to four thousand. The outbreak of Civil War in England resulting in Puritan dominance during the Commonwealth (1649-1660), brought to a close the period of intensive migration. The population of New England was then twenty-six thousand.

These emigrants belonged, with few exceptions, to the middle classes of English society, small independent farmers, tradesmen and artisans, a few younger sons of the gentry and some adventurers. A vast majority were dissenters from the established Church of England, and most of them were Puritans, favoring the Congregational practice of church government.

To stop this drain on his kingdom, Charles I ordered every emigrant to take the oath of allegiance. Those who did so had their names, date of sailing, and often, birth, age and occupation recorded, while those refusing to sign away their independence sailed secretly, leaving no trace behind, and our first knowledge of them is on our shores.

This book is a history of some of these emigrants who earned their bread by the sweat of their brows, and worked together for the upbuilding of their colonial government and their churches, and for the protection of their homes.

The right of "freeman" in early New England was restricted to one who was twenty-one years of age, a respectable member of a Congregational church and—after 1671—one who had at least £20 in property. Only freemen had the right to vote or to hold office.

In Plymouth colony only those holding the highest civil and military offices, ministers and school teachers were given the prefix "Mr." (pronounced master), and their wives, "Mrs." (mistress), "goodman" being used for others, "goodwife" or "goody" for the women. This rule was rigidly enforced.

The spelling of names was a matter of indifference, and many names, such as Wetherbee and Hazeltine, were spelled in a score of different ways.

Beginning about the 12th century March 25th was considered the first day of the year. It was not until 1752 that England and the countries under her jurisdiction adopted the Gregorian calendar of the Catholic countries, and January 1st became the first of the year. The dates in January, February and March were written in New England with the double year as 1672/3. Since the latter number is the correct one as we now reckon, I have used only that one.

Extensive references have not been given. Countless books have been consulted, and to them I acknowledge my indebtedness. I have placed dependence on printed records, and when authorities differ—and they conflict a disconcerting number of times—a conclusion has been reached by critical comparison and weighing of evidence. Many family records, never before printed, have also been used.

The frontispiece is the work of Howard M. Bassett. It shows the faces of his four grandparents and eight great-grandparents. The average age at time of death of these twelve ancestors was eighty-two years.

BELLE PRESTON.

November, 1929.
1716 Newkirk Avenue,
Brooklyn, N. Y.

EXPLANATORY

Only those families are traced which are in the direct line of Edward M. Bassett or his wife, Annie R. Preston.

The small number placed after the given name of a person indicates the number of generations from the founder of that line in America.

The number preceding the name of an ancestor indicates the number of generations, counting back from Preston R. Bassett and his brother and sisters.

The children in a family are numbered when the order of their birth is known.

The plus sign (+) preceding the name of a child indicates the one through whom the line is continued.

Abbreviations are used as follows:— b. for born; d. died; m. married, and a. for about.

Parentheses are used to enclose a woman's name before marriage or to enclose a father's name.

11. Robert[1] Adams, born in 1602, in England, was perhaps son of Robert and Elizabeth (Sharland) Adams of Devonshire, Eng. He married in England Elinor Wilmot, and brought her and their first two children to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635. He removed to Salem, 1639, and to Newbury in 1640, where he had a large farm and valuable property. A tailor, member of the Congregational Church at Newbury. His wife died June 12, 1677, at Newbury. He married, second, Feb. 6, 1678, Sarah (Glover), widow of Henry[1] Short; she died Oct. 24, 1697. He died at Newbury, Oct. 12, 1682, leaving a good estate. His will, dated Mar. 7, 1681, provided for his wife, Sarah, eldest son John; Jacob; Hannah; Joanna, wife of Launcelot Grainger and their children; Elizabeth, wife of Edward Phelps; Mary, wife of Jeremiah Goodrich, and Abraham.

Children:—

1. John, b. Eng., m. —— Woodman or d. unm.
2. Joanna, b. 1634, living 1751, m. 1654, Launcelot Granger.
+3. Abraham, b. 1639, d. 1714, m. 1670, Mary Pettingill (Richard[1]).
4. Elizabeth, b. a. 1641, m. bef. 1657, Edward[1] Phelps.
5. Mary, b. a. 1643, m. 1660, Jeremiah Goodrich (William[1]).
6. Isaac, b. a. 1648, d. unm. after 1681.
7. Jacob, b. Apr. 23, 1649, d. ae. 3 mos.
8. Hannah, b. June 25, 1650, m. 1682, William Warham.
9. Jacob, b. Sept. 13, 1654, d. 1717, m. 1677, Ann Allen (Nicholas[1]).

10. Sergt. Abraham[2] Adams was born in Salem, Mass., 1639, son of Robert[1] and Elinor Adams. He married Nov. 10, 1670, Mary Pettingill, who was born at Newbury, Mass., July 6, 1652, daughter of Richard[1] and Joanna (Ingersoll) Pettingill. He was executor of his father's will; a farmer; member of the Congregational Church; corporal in militia, 1685-1693; sergeant, 1703. He lived in Newbury and died there Aug. 14, 1714. His wife had died Sept. 19, 1705, at Newbury.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Jan. 16, 1672, m. a. 1695, George Thurlow (Thomas).
2. Robert, b. May 12, 1674, d. 1769, m. 1695, Rebecca Knight (John[3]).
+3. Abraham, b. May 2, 1676, d. 1763, m. 1703, Anne Longfellow (William[1]).

4. Isaac, b. Feb. 26, 1679, d. 1775, m. 1708, Hannah Spofford (Samuel).
5. Sarah, b. Apr. 15, 1681, m. 1714, John Hutchinson.
6. John, b. Mar. 7, 1684, d. 1750, m. 1707, Elizabeth Noyes, d. 1708, (2) 1713, Sarah Pearson.
7. Matthew, b. May 25, 1686, d. 1755, m. 1707, Sarah Knight.
8. Israel, b. Dec. 25, 1688, d. 1714, m. 1714, Rebecca Atkinson.
9. Dorothy, b. Oct. 25, 1691, was unm. in 1715.
10. Richard, b. Nov. 22, 1693, d. 1778, m. 1717, Susanna Pike.

9. ABRAHAM[3] ADAMS was born in Newbury, Mass., May 2, 1676, the son of Abraham[2] and Mary Adams. He married Dec. 1703, Anne Longfellow, who was born in Newbury, Oct. 3, 1683, daughter of William[1] and Anne (Sewall) Longfellow. He went to sea early, sailed to the West Indies; he was captain of a boat and made fourteen trips to England. After his marriage he built a house above the falls at Byfield, Rowley, and became a farmer. His wife died at Byfield, Feb. 24, 1758. He died April 8, 1763, at Byfield.

Children, all born in Newbury:—

+1. Anne, b. Apr. 29, 1705, d. 1787, m. 1727, Robert Stewart (Ebenezer[2]).
2. William, b. May 8, 1706, d. 1766, m. 1728, Elizabeth Noyes (John).
3. Mary, b. Sept. 26, 1707, m. 1728, Thomas Poor.
4. Stephen, b. Apr. 16, 1712, d. inf.
5. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1713, m. 1735, Samuel Somerby.
6. Abraham, b. Aug. 24, 1715, d. 1771, m. 1737, Mary Colman, d. 1752, (2) 1760, Sarah Foster.
7. Samuel, b. June 6, 1717, d. 1791, m. 1747, Mary (Jewett) Brown.
8. Rev. Joseph, b. May 8, 1719, d. 1785, m. 1746, widow Mary Greenleaf.
9. Rev. Benjamin, b. May 8, 1719, d. 1777, m. 1748, Elizabeth Payson, d. 1753, (2) Rebecca Nichols.
10. Nathan, b. June 17, 1720, m. 1757, Mary (Sutton) Trumbull.
11. Henry, b. Nov. 18, 1722, d. 1773, m. 1746, Sarah Emery, d. 1764, (2) 1768, Catherine Gerrish.

See STEWART

Anne[4] Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah[4] Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.

William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Newbury Adams Family, Smith Adams, 1895; Robert Adams, A. N. Adams, 1900; Essex Antiquarian, vol. 2, 1898; Colonial Wars, 1922.

ALDIS

16. Thomas Aldus of Stradbrook, Eng., was born about 1440. His will was dated 1499. His wife, Johan, made her will in 1505. From these wills we have the names of their surviving children:— Robert, born about 1470, and Agnes, wife of Robert Firmage.

15. Robert Aldus of Stradbrook, Co. Suffolk, Eng., married Margaret ——. His will of 1507 mentions their children:— John, born about 1495; Thomas, who made his will in 1566; Robert, born about 1500; George, and two daughters.

14. Robert Aldus of Fressingfield, which was near Stradbrook, was born about 1500, and made his will in 1558. His wife, Elizabeth, made her will in 1566, naming seven children:— William, born about 1530; Agnes, wife of Robert(?) Barber; Thomas, born 1535; Joane, wife of William Fox; John, who made his will in 1595; Alice, and Robert who married ——, and made a will in 1624.

13. Thomas Aldus, born about 1535, was living in 1595. We have the names of his children from the will of his brother John in 1595:— Elizabeth, born about 1560, married —— Ketle; Francis; John, and Ann.

12. Francis Aldus of Fressingfield, Eng., was born about 1565. He had a wife, Sarah, in 1595, who was probably the mother of all his children, and a second wife, Mary, in 1625, when he made his will. His children were:— Francis, probably died young; Nathaniel, born about 1590, died before 1625, leaving widow Elizabeth; John whose will was made in 1639; Nathan, born about 1595, married Mary and came to New England; Anne, married Robert Andrewes who had died before 1625.

These records are from wills of the Aldus Family of County Suffolk, Eng., given in the N. E. H. & G. Register, vol. 64, p. 240.

11. NATHAN[1] ALDIS was born in England about 1596 and married there Mary ——. He came with his wife and two children to Dedham, Mass., about 1638. He was admitted to the church there Feb. 11, 1640, and his wife Mar. 11, 1641. He was freeman, 1640; viewer of fences, 1640; selectman, 1641-2-4; as a Dedham proprietor he signed the Dedham covenants, and received grants of land, which were small as he held only a small number of cow commons. In 1642 he bought one-sixth interest in the water mill on East Brook, but sold it in 1649. He was chosen one of the first two deacons of the church; he was on the committee on the meeting house and the pastor's salary. His name was spelled Aldace, Aldhouse, Alldys, Alldess and in other ways on Dedham records. The spelling of names was a matter of indifference in that age. The wits of Charles II amused themselves in signing their names in as many forms as they could devise. He died Mar. 15, 1676, at Dedham. Administration of his estate was granted "to Mary Aldis, his relict and John Aldis their sonne." His widow, Mary, died Jan. 1, 1677.

Children:—

Mary, d. 1653, m. 1643, Joshua Fisher (1621-1672) (Joshua[1]).
+John, d. 1700, m. 1650, Sarah Eliot (Philip[1]).

10. JOHN[2] ALDIS, born in England, son of Nathan[1] and Mary Aldis, married in Dedham, Sept. 27, 1650, Sarah Eliot of Roxbury, who was bapt. Nazing, Eng., Jan. 25, 1629, the daughter of Philip[1] and Elizabeth (Sybthorpe) Eliot. He and his wife were admitted to the Dedham church, Dec. 29, 1650. He was admitted "Townesman" Jan. 1, 1651. He was a yeoman; deacon; constable, 1660 and '63; selectman, 1675, and for twelve years; Deputy to General Court, 1683. On Sept. 30, 1675, he was directed to sit in the third deacon's seat. Served in King Philip's War, 1675. He died in Dedham, Dec. 21, 1700, and his wife died Apr. 17, 1711.

Children, born in Dedham:—

1. Sarah, b. June 9, 1652, d. 1712, m. 1675, Gershom Hobart (Rev. Peter[2]).
+2. John, b. Feb. 12, 1655, d. 1736, m. 1682, Mary Winchester.
3. Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1657, d. after 1727, m. 1679, Nathaniel Richards (Edward[1]).

4. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 1, 1659, d. Feb. 7, 1661.
5. Daniel, b. Aug. 3, 1661, d. 1718, m. 1685, Sarah Paine (Stephen).
6. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 6, 1664, d. Aug. 5, 1683.
7. Hannah, b. July 4, 1666, d. 1729, m. 1686, John Farnsworth (Matthia).

9. JOHN[3] ALDIS, born at Dedham, Mass., Feb. 12, bapt. Feb. 18, 1655, son of John[2] and Sarah (Eliot) Aldis, married at Wrentham, May 23, 1682, Mary Winchester, probably widow of Jonathan[2] Winchester (John[1]) who died 1679, at Roxbury. As the oldest son he probably received the land at Wrentham which had come to his father as a Dedham proprietor. He lived at Wrentham five years after his marriage, then removed to Roxbury, near the Dedham line. Served in King Philip's War, 1675. In Suffolk deeds, vol. 35, is recorded a deed of gift from John Aldis "to my well-beloved only son, Nathan Aldis, of Roxbury, Husbandman" 1721. He died Roxbury, Mar. 18, 1736. Wife was living in 1721.

Children, first three born at Wrentham, last three at Dedham:—

1. Sarah, b. Feb. 26, 1683, d. 1716, m. 1710, Thomas Perry (Samuel).
+2. Nathan, b. May 11, 1685, d. 1736, m. 1708, Eunice Draper, (2) Mary Chickering.
3. Hannah, b. Feb. 19, 1687, d. 1756, m. 1709, Thomas Mann (Rev Samuel).
4. Rachel, b. Mar. 15, 1690, d. 1717, m. 1716, James[3] Draper (James[2 1]).
5. Abigail, m. Gideon[3] Draper (James[2 1]).
6. Ruth, b. Aug. 14, 1695, prob. d. unm. before 1721.

8. NATHAN[4] ALDIS (recorded on the Wrentham records as Ethan), was born May 11, 1685, son of John[3] and Mary (Winchester) Aldis, died at Roxbury, Feb. 10, 1750. He married first at Roxbury, June 24, 1708, Eunice Draper, who was born Dedham, June 5, 1689, and died Roxbury, June 13, 1714, daughter of James[2] and Abigail (Whiting) Draper. He married second, at Dedham, Apr. 19, 1715, Mary Chickering, born at Dedham, Oct. 15, 1680, died after 1745, daughter of Nathaniel[1] and Lydia (Fisher) Chickering. His will of Mar. 12, 1745, mentions his wife Mary, daughters, Rachel, Ruth, and Mary Draper, and "only son John." A bond given 1721 by Nathan, of Roxbury, Husbandman, names John, his father, and Mary, his mother.

Children:—

+1. John, b. Roxbury, May 8, 1711, d. 1750, m. 1733, Mehitable Hawes (Nathaniel[2]).

2. Nathan, b. May 3, 1714, d. Aug. 14, 1715.

Second wife's:—

3. Mary, b. Dec. 4, 1716, d. Dec. 29, 1716.

+4. Mary, b. Apr. 4, 1719, d. 1810, m. 1739, Abel Allen, (2) 1743, Moses Draper.

5. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 25, 1722, d. 1736.

6. Rachel, b. Feb. 6, 1725, m. 1775, Josiah Briggs.

7. Ruth, b. Feb. 10, 1727, d. 1803, m. 1764, Joseph Metcalf (Joseph).

See Draper

Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[6] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R. Preston.

7. John[5] Aldis, born at Roxbury, May 8, 1711, son of Nathan[4] and Eunice (Draper) Aldis, died at Wrentham, Apr. 29, 1750. He married at Dedham, May 15, 1733, Mehitable Hawes, born Dedham, Nov. 3, 1703, died at Wrentham, Feb. 26, 1785, daughter of Nathaniel[2] and Sarah (Newell) Hawes. Widow Mehitable (Hawes) Aldis m. (2) 1762, Ichabod Pond. John Aldis and his wife were dismissed from the church at Dedham to Second Church at Wrentham (now the First Church of Franklin), 1748.

Children:—

1. John, b. Feb. 19, 1734, d. 1773, m. 1770, Esther Wright (Jonathan).

2. Nathan, b. Aug. 17, 1735, d. 1775, m. 1762, Sarah Metcalf (Jonathan).

3. Nathaniel, b. Apr. 15, 1737, d. Nov. 20, 1741.

4. Mehitable, b. Aug. 8, 1739, m. 1773, Jotham Woods (Joseph).

5. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 26, 1742, d. 1802, m. 1771, Hannah Penniman (Joseph).

+6. Eunice, bap. Feb. 23, 1745, d. 1792, m. 1767, Asa Haven (Daniel[3]).

See Haven

Eunice[6] Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.

John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Aldis Family, F. H. Whitin, 1905; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

ANDREWS

10. Henry[1] Andrews was born in England and came to Cohannet, Mass., where he was a freeman, 1636. He was in Taunton 1637, when the town was organized. He built the first meeting house in Taunton, 1647, for which the town gave him the calf pasture. He was Deputy from Plymouth Colony, 1639, '42 and '47. He married Mary (Williams?) who was born 1610, probably in England.

His will, dated Mar. 23, 1652, mentions wife Mary, daughters, Mary Hodges, Sarah and Abigail, and Henry. The names of his children are from his will. Inventory of his estate was made by Richard Williams Feb. 10, 1653. He died in Feb. 1652-3 in Taunton; his widow died in Taunton 1655. Her will, dated Feb. 14, 1653, mentions "two little daughters, Sarah and Abigail," son Henry and dau. Mary Hodges.

Children:—

Henry, b. 1630, d. 1676, m. a. 1652, Hannah Street (Nicholas[1]), m. (2) a. 1659, Mary Wadsworth (Christopher[1]).

Mary, b. a. 1631, d. after 1700, m. a. 1648, William[1] Hodges, (2) 1655, Peter Pitts.

Sarah, b. a. 1643, m. 1664, Jared Talbut.

+Abigail, b. 1647, d. 1723, m. 1667, John Wadsworth (Christopher[1]).

See Wadsworth

Abigail[2] Andrews m. John[2] Wadsworth.
Abigail Wadsworth m. Jacob[2] Thompson.
Hannah Thompson m. Ebenezer[4] Reed.
Barnabas Reed m. Silence[5] Sprague.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, D. O. S. Lowell, 1920; N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 52, p. 16; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

AUGUR

10. WILLIAM[1] AGUR (Eager, Augur), Salem, Mass., 1636, was freeman there in 1643. His wife, Alice, was a member of the church before 1636. He probably died in 1654, as his will was probated Nov. 1654. It mentions his wife Alice; children, Joseph, Jonathan, Benjamin, and Abigail Kibben. He and his family of five were granted one acre of marsh land in 1637.

Children:—

Abigail, m. before 1654, Arthur Kibben.
Benjamin, bapt. Feb. 12, 1636, d. 1671, m. Ann Cromwell (Thomas[1]).
+Jonathan, bapt. Nov. 9, 1639, m. 1661, Rebecca Hyde (Richard[1]).
Joseph.

9. JONATHAN[2] AGUR, son of William, was baptized at Salem, Nov. 9, 1639. He married at Salem, Apr. 27, 1661, Rebecca Hyde, who was baptized, Salem, Mar. 31, 1644, daughter of Richard[1] Hyde. In testifying, Oct. 19, 1717, he called himself 77. A shipwright; resided at Salem and died there in 1717.

Children:—

William, bapt. May 1662, d. y.
Hannah, b. July 27, 1662, d. 1691, m. 1685, Robert Stone (Robert[1]).
Jonathan, b. Jan. 25, 1664, d. y.
Mary, bapt. "at age," Apr. 5, 1705, m. Elias Langsford.
+Richard, b. a. 1668, d. 1719, m. Abigail Nash (Jacob[2]).

8. RICHARD[3] AUGUR, born about 1668, son of Jonathan[2], married Abigail Nash, who was born Aug. 7, 1673, daughter of Jacob[2] and Abigail (Dyer) Nash of Weymouth. He was a shipwright, and after 1698 resided in Weymouth, where he died, Nov. 8, 1719.

Children:—

Abigail, b. Dec. 31, 1698, m. 1718, Thomas White.
+Richard, b. Feb. 10, 1700, m. 1727, Susanna Colson.
Mary, b. a. 1701, m. 1724, Thomas Vinson.
Rebecca, b. 1703, d. 1789, m. 1727, Benjamin Bates (Edward[2 1]).
Hannah, d. 1750, m. 1734, Isaac Beal, b. 1711.
Rachel, b. Jan. 24, 1712, m. 1734, Eleazer Bates (Edward[2 1]).

7. RICHARD[4] AUGUR, born in Weymouth, Mass., Feb. 10, 1700, son of Richard[3] and Abigail (Nash) Augur, married in Wey-

mouth, Jan. 10, 1727, Susannah Colson, who was born in Hingham Apr. 20, 1707, the daughter of John[1] and Susanna (Lincoln) Colson of Weymouth.

His will, dated Apr. 9, 1753, names wife Susanna; sons under 21, Jonathan, Ebenezer, and Benjamin; daughters, Abigail Clark, Susanna White, Mary Thayer, Sarah Thayer, Hannah and Lydia under 21. Nov. 4, 1763, Susanna Ager of Weymouth, was made guardian unto Lydia Ager, a minor, above 14 years of age, daughter of Richard Ager.

Children:—

1. Abigail, b. Oct. 19, 1727, m. 1744, Ebenezer Clark (Benjamin[2]).
2. Susanna, b. July 7, 1729, m. 1746, Micah White.
3. Sarah, b. Apr. 23, 1731, m. 1752, Timothy Thayer (Timothy).
4. Mary, b. Feb. 5, 1733, m. 1750, David Thayer, Jr.
5. Hannah, b. Nov. 10, 1734.
6. Rebecca, b. Mar. 27, 1737, not mentioned in father's will.
7. Richard, b. Mar. 3, 1739, not mentioned in father's will.
8. Jonathan, b. Nov. 3, 1740, d. 1815, m. 1772, Sarah Ayres, (2) 1783, Sarah Pratt.
9. Rachel, b. Oct. 25, 1742, d. 1792, m. 1761, Jacob Ford (Jacob[5]).
10. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 7, 1744, m. 1769, Elizabeth Hovey.
11. Benjamin, b. May 22, 1746, d. 1824, m. 1801, Relief Dunbar.

+12. Lydia, b. a. 1748, m. 1767, John Ford (Jacob[5]).

13. Zaccheus, bapt. Dec. 22, 1750, not mentioned in father's will.

See Ford

Lydia[5] Augur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Weymouth Records; History of Salem, Mass., 1924, Perley, p. 217.

BABCOCK

11. David Badcock, a member of the church at Dorchester, 1640, was probably the father of George (d. 1671), and Robert of Milton and possibly of James (b. 1612), and of Margaret who died 1705, aged 75. She married in England Henry Leland (son of Hopestill[1]).

10. Robert[1] Badcock or Babcock and his brother George settled in Milton, Mass., in 1648, and were among the first fourteen owners of land. Robert had 107 acres; assessor of Dorchester, 1657; selectman of Milton, 1668, '70, '73 and '77; appointed sergeant, 1676; a captain in the Indian Wars; is called Capt. Badcock on the Milton Church records.

He married in 1649, Joanna —— who was born in 1629, and died Dec. 4, 1700, in Milton. He died Nov. 12, 1694. His will of Nov. 11, 1694, mentions his wife Joanna.

Children, first six born in Dorchester, last five in Milton:—

1. Samuel, b. 1650, d. 1690, m. 1674, Hannah Emes.
2. Jonathan, b. 1652, d. 1732, m. 1676, Mary Curtis (Richard[1]), (2) Mary Hebard.
3. James, b. Jan. 12, 1654.
+4. Abigail, b. Feb. 1656, m. 1674, John Barber (George[1]).
5. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 14, 1658, d. 1719, m. Hannah ——.
6. Caleb, b. Aug. 14, 1660.
7. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 2, 1662, d. 1717, m. Hannah ——.
8. Hopestill, bapt. Nov. 8, 1663.
9. Hannah, b. Feb. 8, 1665, d. 1711, m. 1683, Joseph Morse.
10. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 24, 1666, d. 1732, m. Henry Vose.
11. Thankful, b. Feb. 18, 1669, m. 1687, George Lyon (George[1]) d. 1694, (2) 1701, Richard Smith.

See Barber

Abigail[2] Babcock m. John[2] Barber.
Abial Barber m. Elkanah[3] Haven.
Mehitable[4] Haven m. Daniel[3] Haven.
Asa Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Babcock Genealogy, Stephen Babcock 1903, p. xxviii; New England Family History, 1912; Milton, Mass., Vital Records; The Family of Badcock, W. S. Appleton, 1865; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BAILEY

10. Richard[1] Bailey was born in Bishopstowe, Yorkshire, Eng., about 1619. He probably came in the ship *Bevis,* 1638. He was a lad of such marked piety that when a storm struck the

ship he was called upon to offer prayer. He was in Ipswich, Mass., 1638; removed to Rowley, 1639, where he owned land; a tailor; he was one of the company who set up the first cloth mill in America. He married Ednah ——, probably Halsted, as she received a legacy from her brother William Halsted of Concord in 1645. She was probably born in Halifax parish, West Riding, Yorkshire, Eng. He made his will Feb. 15, 1648, and died Feb. 16, 1648. They were both buried in Rowley. His widow married Dec. 1, 1648, Ezekiel Northend and had children and died Feb. 3, 1706. His brother James[1] Bailey, b. a. 1612, d. 1677, at Rowley, m. Lydia ——.

Only child:—

+Joseph.

9. Deacon Joseph[2] Bailey was born in Rowley, Mass., the son of Richard[1]. He married Abigail Trumbull, who was born in Rowley, Nov. 10, 1651, daughter of John[1] and Ann Trumbull.

He was a freeman, Newbury, 1668. He was one of the leading business men of Bradford after 1675; selectman, 23 years; a deacon from the formation of the church, 1682, until his death; held civil and military offices. He died Oct. 11, 1712; his widow died in Bradford, Nov. 17, 1735.

Children:—

1. Abigail, b. Mar. 9, 1672, d. 1689, m. Samuel Tenney (John[2]).
+2. Richard, b. Sept. 30, 1675, d. 1748, m. 1706, Joanna Webster (Nathan[2]).
3. Anne, b. Sept. 24, 1678, d. bef. 1713, m. 1702, Jonas Platts.
4. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 19, 1681, m. 1706, Robert Hastings, Jr.
5. Joseph, b. Feb. 13, 1683, d. 1755, m. 1710, Abigail Webster (Nathan[2]).
6. Ednah, b. June 26, 1686, m. 1717, John Hastings.
7. John, b. Nov. 26, 1691, m. 1712, Susanna Tenney (Samuel[3]).
8. Sarah, b. July 6, 1694, m. 1716, James Davis.

8. Richard[3] Bailey was born in Bradford, Mass., Sept. 30, 1675, the son of Joseph[2] and Abigail Bailey. He married in Bradford, Feb. 21, 1706, Joanna Webster, who was born in Bradford, Aug. 26, 1682, daughter of Nathan[2] and Mary (Hazletine) Webster. He was born, lived and died in Bradford, on his father's homestead. He was an active business man, prominent

in town affairs and for twenty-five years held prominent offices. He was chosen deacon in the church, and selectman in the town after his father's death. He owned land in several neighboring towns and also near Portland, Me. He died Nov. 19, 1748.

Children:—

+1. Jonathan, b. Dec. 9, 1706, m. 1733, Rebecca Hardy (Benjamin[3]).
2. Nathan, b. Dec. 13, 1708.
3. Abigail, b. Apr. 7, 1711.
4. Richard, b. Mar. 24, 1713, d. 1715.
5. Joseph, b. Jan. 28, 1714.
6. Richard, b. May 9, 1717.
7. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 16, 1719, m. 1740, Sarah Palmer.
8. Amos, b. Jan. 27, 1721, m. 1745, Sarah Cottel.
9. Joanna, b. Mar. 9, 1727, d. 1814, unm.

7. Jonathan[4] Bailey was born in Bradford, Dec. 9, 1706, son of Richard[3] Bailey. He married Sept. 25, 1733, Rebecca Hardy, who was born in Bradford July 29, 1712, daughter of Benjamin[3] and Rebecca (Bond) Hardy. He lived on part of his father's homestead in Bradford.

Children:—

1. Rebecca, b. July 28, 1736, d. 1827, m. 1759, William Balch.
2. Susanna, b. Mar. 18, 1738, m. 1758, Samuel Greenough (Daniel).
3. Jonathan, b. Mar. 4, 1742, d. 1823, m. 1773, Mary Ames (Nathaniel).
4. Benjamin, b. July 31, 1746.
+5. William, b. Sept. 6, 1750, d. 1817, m. 1772, Anne Chase (Samuel[4]).

6. William[5] Bailey was born in Bradford, Sept. 6, 1750, son of Jonathan[4] Bailey. He married in 1772, Anne Chase, who was born in Newbury, Aug. 7, 1755, daughter of Samuel[4] and Sarah (Stewart) Chase. He lived and died in Bradford; he died Mar. 18, 1817, and his widow, Apr. 17, 1818. They were buried in the old cemetery of East Bradford (now Groveland).

Children:—

+1. Rebecca, b. May 13, 1773, d. 1873, m. 1795, Silas Tenney (Thomas[5]).
2. Sarah, b. May 19, 1775, m. William Little.
3. Anne, b. Dec. 15, 1798, m. James Hills.

See TENNEY

Rebecca[6] Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Genealogy of Middlesex Co. Cutter, vol. 4, p. 2003; Poor's Merrimack Valley; Essex Antiquarian, vols. 3-5.

BAILEY

11. THOMAS[1] BAILEY (or BAYLEY), was born in England and came to Weymouth, Mass., before 1635, and was a freeman 1640. One of the first real estate records in Weymouth was of 1644, when Thomas Dyer sold to Thomas Bayley his "house, barne" etc. A prominent man, he held many offices. Constable, 1655. His wife—name unknown—had probably died as she was not mentioned in his will—dated May 23, 1681, probated Oct. 10, 1681—which mentions his oldest son John, son Thomas and daughter Esther, wife of John King. He died 1681 and was buried at Weymouth.

Children:—

John, d. 1686, m. Hannah ——.
+Thomas, d. 1690, m. 1660, Ruth Porter (Richard[1]).
Samuel, d. 1691, in expedition to Canada, m. Mary ——.
Esther, m. a. 1654, John[1] King.

10. THOMAS[2] BAILEY was born in Weymouth, Mass., the son of Thomas[1] Bailey. He married Sept. 19, 1660, Ruth Porter, who was born in Weymouth Oct. 3, 1639, the daughter of Richard[1] and Ruth Porter. He married second, Widow Hannah (Rogers) Pratt, daughter of Samuel Rogers. He was in the Weymouth militia. He died 1690.

Children:—

+Christian, b. Oct. 26, 1662, d. 1732, m. 1682, Ebenezer Whitmarsh (John[2 1]).
Samuel, b. Feb. 21, 1666, d. before 1690.
Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1670.
Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1674, m. 1704, Joseph White.
Martha, was living 1691.
Ruth, m. Henry Ward.

Second wife's:—

Thomas, b. Apr. 24, 1687.

See WHITMARSH

Christian[3] Bailey m. Ebenezer[3] Whitmarsh.
Mary Whitmarsh m. Andrew[4] Ford.
Jacob Ford m. Sarah[4] Poole.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Bailey Genealogy, Hollis R. Bailey, 1899; Historical Sketch of Weymouth, v. 2, p. 40; N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 48, p. 185.

BAKER

10. THOMAS[1] BAKER was probably born in Norwich, Eng., in 1608. He came to Massachusetts and was an early settler of Roxbury about 1636. A miller and a blacksmith; a freeman, 1649. He married in Roxbury Elizabeth ——, who died there Aug. 6, 1655. He married second Mar. 27, 1663, Mary, daughter of Robert Gamlin. He served in King Philip's War, 1675. Massasoit, chief of the Wampanoags, kept sacredly for fifty years the treaty he made with the Pilgrims, and was helpful to them, but after his death his tribe, under his son Philip, joined with other tribes in ravaging the frontier settlements. The colonists conquered and the war ended, Aug. 12, 1676, with the death of Philip. The Indians had lost heavily and many of them were sent to the West Indies as slaves. This was known as King Philip's War. He died in Roxbury Jan. 28, 1684. On the church records we read "Father Baker was buried, a man old, blind, and godly." His will, dated Oct. 27, 1683, proved Feb. 1684, mentions his brother Richard Baker. His gravestone is still to be seen in Eustis Street burying ground.

Children:—

Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1641, d. 1681, m. 1668, Jonathan Jackson (Edward[1]).

John, b. 1644, d. 1732, m. ——.

Joseph, b. Feb. 24, 1648.
+Sarah, bap. Apr. 24, 1650, d. 1725, m. 1671, Sebas Jackson (Edward[1]).
Mary, bap. June 2, 1652, d. ae. 5 wks.
Mary, bap. Sept. 5, 1653, prob. d. y.

Second wife's:—

Thomas, b. Jan. 7, 1664, killed by Indians 1676.
Mary, b. July 27, 1667, d. 1710, m. Roger[1] Adams.

See Jackson

Sarah[2] Baker m. Sebas[2] Jackson.
Sarah Jackson m. Jonathan[2] Draper.
Moses Draper m. Mary[5] (Aldis) Allen.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Jonathan Jackson—his Ancestors, 1907; The Warren, Jackson and Allied Families, 1903; Colonial Wars, 1922.

BALDWIN

14. Richard Baldwin was of Donrigge (Dundridge) Parish of Aston Clinton, Co. Bucks, Eng., where he died Feb. 1553. He married Ellen Apuke. She died 1566. His will, dated Jan. 16, 1553, made wife Ellen and son Henry executors. The names of his children, who were all under 19 at their father's death, are from his will:— Alis; Agnes, married William Grange and died 1567; Cicely; Letise, married —— Foster; John; Henry, married Alice King, and Richard.

13. Henry Baldwin, son of Richard and Ellen, was born and lived in Dundridge, Aston Clinton, Co. Bucks, Eng. He married Alice King who died Nov. 23, 1626. He died May 1602, and both are buried near his father. His will, proven July 2, 1602, mentions wife Alice, son Robert and other children. His children were:— Richard, d. 1632, m. Christian Tuckfield; Sylvester, m. 1590, Jane Wells; John, d. 1637, m. Hannah ——; Robert, d. 1606, m. Joane ——; Agnes, d. a. 1622, m. Henry Stonehill; Jane d. a. 1622, m. James Bonus; Mary, m. Richard Salter.

12. SYLVESTER BALDWIN of Aston Clinton, Eng., son of Henry and Alice, married at Cholesbury, Co. Bucks, Sept. 28, 1590, Jane Wells (or Willis). He died before 1632. His children were:—John, d. 1632, unm.; Henry, d. a. 1661, m. Mary Hurst; Richard, d. before 1661, m. Philippa ——; George, d. 1596, young; Jane; Sylvester, m. 1620, Sarah Bryan; Alice, prob. m. 1629, John Edwards; William, m. ——.

11. SYLVESTER[1] BALDWIN, born Aston Clinton, Eng., son of Sylvester and Jane, married 1620, Sarah Bryan. Their children were baptized at Aston Clinton. He died on the ship *Martin,* July 21, 1638, "midocean," on the way to America with his wife and children. His family settled at New Haven, Conn., but moved to Milford, 1640. His widow married (2) Capt. John Astwood, in 1640. She died Nov. 1669, at Milford. Her will of Nov. 9, 1669, mentions her granddaughter Mary Woodruff, daughter of Mary Plum; dau. Sarah Fenn, and Elizabeth, widow of her son Richard. She was one of the wealthiest proprietors in Milford, Conn.

Children:—

Sarah, bapt. Apr. 22, 1621, d. 1663, m. 1638, Benjamin[1] Fenn.

Richard, bapt. Aug. 25, 1622, d. 1665, m. a. 1643, Elizabeth Alsop.

+Mary, b. Feb. 19, 1625, d. 1708, m. 1642, Robert Plum (John[1]), (2) 1676, William East.

Martha, bapt. Apr. 20, 1628, prob. unm., d. bef. 1669.

John, bapt. Oct. 28, 1635, d. 1682, m. 1656, Mary Richardson, (2) 1672, Rebecca (Palmer) Cheesebrough.

Three children: Mary, b. 1624; Samuel, b. 1632, and Elizabeth, b. 1634 died in Eng.

See PLUM

Mary[2] Baldwin m. Robert[2] Plum.
Mary Plum m. Matthew[2] Woodruff.
Samuel Woodruff m. Mary[3] Judd.
Samuel Woodruff m. Elizabeth[4] Norton.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[8] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—N. E. H. & G. Reg., vols. 26 and 38; Baldwin Genealogy, C. C. Baldwin, 1881.

BALLARD

9. WILLIAM[1] BALLARD, born in England, about 1617, came probably in the *Mary and John* from London, 1634, to Massachusetts. He became one of the earliest settlers in Andover where he was admitted freeman May 2, 1638, a husbandman. His was the 16th name on the list of free householders in Andover, 1644, where he probably lived most of his life. In 1662 he deposed he "was aged abought 45." He was in the garrison at Chelmsford in King Philip's War, 1675. A member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1639. The Elizabeth Ballard who was born 1617, died 1657, and married, 1634, Robert Seaver, was probably his sister. He married in England Grace Berwick who was born 1609, the daughter of Thomas and Ann Berwick of Bristol, Eng. She died in Andover, Apr. 27, 1694. He had died July 10, 1689, in Andover. His estate was administered Oct. 1689 by his son Joseph.

Children:—

Joseph, b. a. 1642, d. 1722, m. 1665, Elizabeth Phelps (Edward[1]), (2) 1692, Wid. Rebecca (Rea, Stevens) Horne.
Elizabeth, d. 1689, m. 1668, William Blunt.
William, d. a. 1723, m. 1682, Hannah Hooper (William[1]).
+Sarah, d. 1733, m. 1670, Henry Holt (Nicholas[1]).
John, b. Jan. 17, 1653, d. 1715, m. 1681, Rebekah Hooper (William[1]).
Hannah, b. Aug. 14, 1655, m. 1681, John Spalding.
Lydia, b. Apr. 30, 1657, m. 1674, Joseph Butterfield (Benjamin[1]).
Abigail, d. a. 1726, m. 1703, Samuel Wheat (Moses), (2) 1716, Boaz Brown.
Ann, m. Samuel Butterfield (Benjamin[1]).

See HOLT

Sarah[2] Ballard m. Henry[2] Holt.
George Holt m. Mary[3] Bixbee.
Hannah Holt m. Jethro[4] Rogers.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Ballard Genealogy, Chas. F. Farlow, 1911; Ballard and Allied Families, L. E. DeForest, 1924; Socy. Col. Wars, 1922.

BALLARD

10. Mr. William[1] Ballard was bapt. in Warwickshire, Eng., Aug. 12, 1603, and came to Lynn in the *James* in 1635, with his wife Mary, aged 26, and two children, Hester two, and John, one year old. A farmer. He was admitted freeman in 1638, and the same year 60 acres were granted him in Lynn. He was a member of Essex Court 1638, and became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1638. He died Mar. 1639. His estate was settled in 1643. He married (2) Elizabeth Lee and he willed her half of his estate. She married (2) William Knight of Salem and had four children; he died, 1655, and she married (3) 1656, Allen Bread. She died 1695.

Children:—

1. William, prob. b. Eng., d. 1695, m. Rebecca.
2. Hester, b. 1632, m. Joseph Jenks (Joseph[1]). Their son Joseph[3] was Gov. of R. I.
3. John, b. 1633, d. 1725, m. Susanna Story, (2) Rebecca ——.
+4. Nathaniel, b. a. 1636, d. 1722, m. 1662, Rebecca Hudson.

9. Nathaniel[2] Ballard, born about 1636, in Lynn, son of William[1] and probably his second wife, Elizabeth Lee, married in Lynn, Dec. 16, 1662, Rebecca Hudson, who died May 16, 1724, in Lynn. He served in the Wampanoag War, under Capt. Prentice in 1675, and was given land for service at Narragansett Fort, 1685. Joseph Jenks, a Governor of Rhode Island, said Rebecca was of the same family as Hendrik Hudson. A husbandman of Lynn, a freeman, 1691, he died Jan. 12, 1722, at Lynn.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. June 13, 1666, d. 1734, m. 1688, Moses Haven (Richard[1]).
2. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 4, 1670, d. 1672.
3. Susanna, b. June 12, 1673, m. 1690, Benjamin Fuller.
4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 2, 1675, prob. d. 1722, unm.
5. Esther, b. Feb. 14, 1678, m. bef. 1721, —— Becket.
6. Sarah, b. May 13, 1681, was unm. 1755.
7. Abigail, b. 1683, m. 1721, John[1] Poole, his fourth wife. He d. 1727. (2) Samuel Pearce.
8. Jemima, b. Jan. 20, 1684, was perhaps "Jeremiah."

9. William, b. Apr. 23, 1686, d. 1771, m. (1) 1713, Sarah Burrill (John[1]), (2) 1721, Deborah (Tobey) Ivory, (3) after 82 yrs. old.
10. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 1688, d. 1733, unm.

See Haven

Mary[3] Ballard m. Moses[2] Haven.
Daniel[3] Haven m. Mehitabel[4] Haven.
Asa[4] Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ballard Family, E. S. Ballard, 1907; Ballard Genealogy, Barlow, 1911; Babcock and Allied Families, L. E. DeForest, 1928; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BANGS

13. Richard Bangs, a freeman of Norwich, Eng., in 1547, was a tanner. "Richard Bangs, gentleman and Margaret, his wife owned lands," and he was a man of wealth for those days. He died Nov. 21, 1586. His widow married, 1587, Mr. John Kinge of Norwich, and died 1592. Her will, proved Feb. 15, 1592, mentions her sons Robert and Edmond, daughters Sarah and Elizabeth Banges, but does not mention John who was son and heir.

12. John Bangs was probably born at Norwich, about 1560, the son of Richard and Margaret Bangs. He married about 1588, Jane ——. He died Feb. 11, 1632, and was buried at Hempstead, Eng. His wife Jane died at just about the same time. John's will, dated Aug. 20, 1631, was probated Feb. 20, 1632. John Banges of Hempstead, Co. Essex, Eng., to "wife Jane all movable goods, unless she cupple herself to another man"; to children:— John, Edward, James, Jonas, Sampson and Joshua, and daughter, Jane Payne.

11. Captain Edward[1] Bangs, son of John and Jane Bangs, was born in England in 1592. He came from Chichester, Eng.,

to Plymouth in 1623 in the *Ann*. A shipwright, he superintended the building of the first ship, a barque, at Plymouth; later, after 1657, he was a merchant. Freeman, 1633; assessor, 1634; juror, 1636; member of the Plymouth Military Company, 1643. He was appointed in 1627, to build wolf traps. In 1645 he moved to Eastham, and was their first town treasurer, an office which he held for 19 years. He was Deputy to General Court from Eastham for several years. Captain of the guard against the Indians.

He married, 1627, Lydia Hicks, daughter of Robert[1] Hicks, who died soon. About 1630, he married, second, Rebecca ——. He died at Eastham, 1678, aged 86, having given forty years of public service to Plymouth Colony. A tablet to his memory was placed in the Town Hall of Eastham, Aug. 26, 1916, by his descendants. His will, dated Oct. 19, 1677, mentions his daughters Howes, Higgins, Done, and Hall, Merrick and Atwood, and children of daughter Rebecca, deceased, and sons John, Joshua and Jonathan. The claim that his second wife was Rebecca Hobart, the daughter of Edmund[1] Hobart, has no proof.

Children:—

John, probably only child of 1st wife, m. 1661, Hannah Smalley (John).

+Rebecca, b. 1635, d. bef. 1676, m. 1654, Jonathan[2] Sparrow (Richard[1]).

Joshua, b. a. 1637, d. bef. 1700, m. 1669, Hannah Scudder (John[1]).

Sarah, b. 1638, d. 1683, m. 1656, Capt. Thomas Howes (Thomas[1]).

Jonathan, b. 1640, d. 1728, m. 1664, Mary Mayo (Samuel[2]), d. 1711, (2) Sarah ——, d. 1717, (3) 1720, Ruth (Cole) Young, dau. of Daniel Cole.

Lydia, b. 1642, d. a. 1707, m. 1661, Benjamin Higgins (Richard[1]), (2) Nicholas Snow.

Hannah, b. 1644, d. bef. 1694, m. 1662, John Doane (John[1]).

Bethia, b. May 28, 1650, d. 1696, m. a. 1668, Gershom Hall (John[1]).

Mercy, b. Oct. 15, 1651, d. bef. 1691, m. Dec. 28, 1670, Stephen Merrick (William[1]).

Apphia, b. Oct. 15, 1651, m. Dec. 28, 1670, John Knowles (Richard[1]), d. 1675, (2) Stephen Atwood (Stephen[1]).

See Sparrow

Rebecca[2] Bangs m. Jonathan[2] Sparrow.
Rebecca Sparrow m. Thomas[3] Freeman.
Mercy Freeman m. Paul[3] Sears.
Hannah Sears m. Thomas[4] Howes.
Thomas[5] Howes m. Bathsheba[6] Sears.

Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Edward Bangs, the Pilgrim, Chas. H. Bangs, 1916; Bangs Family Papers, G. E. Bangs, 1917; Bangs Family, Dean Dudley, 1896; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BARBER

10. George[1] Barbour (Barber), born in England 1615, embarked in the *Transport* July 4, 1635, and was living in Dedham, Mass., 1640. He helped make the settlement of Medfield, where he built a mill and was an original proprietor; a freeman in 1647; member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1646; chief military officer of Medfield after 1649; was selectman 10 years; town clerk 23 years; Representative to General Court, 1668-9, 1676-82; sergeant; captain; defended Medfield in King Philip's War, 1675-6. In 1663 he beat the drum for which the town paid him 4 bushels and 3 pecks of corn. He married, Sept. 24, 1642, Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Rowland[1] Clark of Dedham. She died Dec. 22, 1683, and he married, second, 1683, Joan (Faxon) Fisher, widow of Anthony[2] Fisher (who died 1670 at Dedham). He died Apr. 13, 1685. His widow Joan died 1694.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. 1641, d. 1643.
2. Mary, b. June 27, 1643, d. 1643.
3. Mary, b. Nov. 31, 1644, d. 1700, m. 1666, Jonathan Morse (Daniel[2]).
4. Samuel, b. Nov. 6, 1646, d. 1736, m. 1674, Mary Harding.
+5. John, b. Jan. 13, 1649, d. 1688, m. 1674, Abigail Babcock (Robert[1]).
6. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 11, 1651, d. 1714, m. 1669, Daniel[3] Morse (Daniel[2]).
7. Hannah, b. Apr. 16, 1654.
8. Zechariah, b. Sept. 29, 1656, d. 1705, m. 1683, Abiel Ellis (Thomas[1]).
9. Abigail, b. Oct. 20, 1659.

9. John[2] Barber, born in Medfield, Mass., Jan. 13, 1649, son of George and Elizabeth Barber, married in Dorchester, Dec. 17,

1674, Abigail Babcock, who was born in Dorchester, Feb. 1656, daughter of Robert[1] and Joanna Babcock. He lived in Medfield, and built a saw mill there in 1674. He died Feb. 28, 1688.

Children:—

1. John, b. Apr. 24, 1676, d. 1691.
2. Abigail, b. Apr. 26, 1679, d. 1713, m. 1700, Ichabod Harding (John[2]).
3. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 28, 1681, d. 1710, m. 1699, John Death (John[1]).
4. George, b. Dec. 5, 1684, d. 1747, m. bef. 1708, Ann ——.

+5. Abiel, b. Sep. 12, 1687, d. bef. 1714, m. 1708, Elkanah Haven (John[2]).

See Haven

Abiel[3] Barber m. Elkanah[3] Haven.
Mehitabel[4] Haven m. Daniel[3] Haven.
Asa[4] Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Medfield, Tilden, 1887; Medfield Vital Records; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BARTLETT

9. Joseph[1] Bartlett of Cambridge Village (now Newton), married Oct. 27, 1668, Mary Waite who was born Feb. 15, 1646, the daughter of Richard[1] and Elizabeth Waite of Boston. In 1675 he mortgaged his dwelling house and four acres of land to Thomas Prentice, Sen. Joseph died Dec. 26, 1702, and his widow died Dec. 21, 1721.

Children:—

Mary, b. Feb. 17, 1672.
Joseph, b. Mar. 5, 1673, d. 1750, m. a. 1696, Hannah ——, d. 1730, (2) 1732, Mercy Hyde.
Mary, b. Mar. 5, 1673.
Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1677, d. 1722.
John, d. 1721, m. a. 1708, Patience ——.
+Sarah, d. 1767, m. 1708, Jonathan Willard (Jacob[2]).

See WILLARD

Sarah[2] Bartlett m. Jonathan[3] Willard.
Jonathan Willard m. Parthenia ——.
Parthene (Willard) Lane m. William Wetherbee.
Polly Wetherbee m. Abijah[5] Rogers.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Early Settlement of Newton, Mass., F. Jackson, 1854; Savage's Gen. Dict.

BASSETT

10. WILLIAM[1] BASSETT came from England in 1621. The earliest Bassett record in England is of Thurstine de Bassett, who came from Normandy in 1066, as Grand Falconer of William the Conqueror. His name is in the Domesday Book and in the Battle Abbey Roll. Thurstine built Beaupre Castle, near Cowbridge in Glamorgan, Wales, soon after the battle of Hastings. His son Lord Ralph Bassett was Chief Justice of England, under Henry I (1068-1135). The Bassetts of England are probably descended from this family but we have no records that show any line.

The following translation from the records of the city of Leyden, Holland, where the Pilgrims were then living, may possibly refer to William who came in the *Fortune,* but more probably to his father. "On the 19th of March, 1611, were affianced William Bassett, drayman (or journeyman mason) from Sandwich in England, the widower of Cecilia Light, accompanied by Roger Wilson and William Brewster, his friends, and Margaret Butler." The bride died before the third calling, and was interred Apr. 9, 1611. "On the 26th of July, 1611, were affianced, and on the 13th Aug. were married William Bassett, Englishman, widower of Cecilia Light, accompanied by Roger Wilson and Edward Southworth, his friends, and Margaret Oldham, young maid from England."

William Bassett was one of thirty-five who came in 1621, in the *Fortune,* landing in November. He remained in Plymouth until 1638, then went to Duxbury where for several years he and Capt. Miles Standish were alternately deputies of the town to

General Court. As he was rated one of the highest on the tax list he must have been a man of property.

In 1645 the town of Duxbury was granted a plantation, to the west, four miles in each direction from a given center. This was divided between fifty-four, who were called original proprietors; among them were John Alden, Miles Standish, William Bradford, William Bassett, William Collier, Constant Southworth and Christopher Wadsworth—all but the first two being Bassett ancestors. They paid Massasoit, the friendly chief of the neighboring Indians, for this land, seven coats—a yard and a half in each coat—nine hatchets, eight hoes, twenty knives, four moose skins and ten and a half yards of cotton cloth. Each settler had a grant of a house lot of six acres. This was incorporated as Bridgewater in 1656.

The nearest corn mill was at Taunton and they often walked there carrying their grists on their backs.

He became a large land holder and had the largest library owned by any of the Pilgrims. He was a blacksmith and "armorer."

He was a volunteer in the war against the Pequots in 1637; a member of Capt. Myles Standish's Military Company, 1643.

He married, probably in England, Elizabeth ——, who was the mother of his children. When a division of the cattle of the colony was made in 1627, the sixth lot, consisting of "the lesser of the black cowes came at first in the Ann, the bigest of the two steers, and two shee goats" came to a company of thirteen persons among whom were William and Elizabeth Bassett and Willyam Bassett, Jr., and Elyzabeth Bassett, Jr., showing there were two children at that time.

His wife died before 1650, and he married, after 1651, Mary (Tilden) Lapham, who was baptized in Tenterden, Eng., 1610, daughter of Nathaniel Tilden, and widow of Thomas Lapham—who died 1648. He had no children by his second wife. He died in Bridgewater in 1667, between Apr. 3—the date of his will—and May 12—the date of inventory. His widow, Mary, signed a receipt Sept. 1667, which is the latest record we have of her. In the inventory of his property appear, "a pair of bellowes, an Anvill, a vice, tongs and hammers and coal shovels, a feather bed and bolster and sheets, one other smal feather bed, 2 pillows, 2 blankets, 4 guns, 1 buggy," and several books, among them being "Wilson's

Dixonary," two concordances, and many commentaries on books of the Bible.

Later a highway was laid out to run by "old Goodm. Bassett's."

"The last will and Testament of William Bassett Sen. (as dictated by him on his death bed) exhibited to the court, holding at Plymouth the 1st day of June, Anno Dom. 1667, on the oath of William Brett and John Carey.

The third of the second month Anno Dom. 1667, the last will and Testament of William Bassett, Sen. being very weak and sick, and having spoken to his wife, and said, 'Wife, I must leave thee, but I shall leave thee with the Lord. If God had lengthened out my life it might have been that thou mightest have been more comfortably provided for.' But it being demanded of him by one who was acquainted with his mind about the disposition of his estate, whether his mind was as formerly: That he would give his movable goods with his chattels to his wife, answered, yes, it was his mind: and that she should have his house and grounds till she died: If she married not, and then he would give it to his son William, and his tools to his son Joseph: and it being demanded about his books which he formerly took care about, answered he could not now do it.

To satisfy as soon as we may. Present then with him we have set our hands as witnesses to the above writing so far as we know.

Witnesses hereunto
William Brett.
John Carey.

Children, all born in Plymouth:—

+1. William, b. 1624-5, d. 1670, m. 1652, Mary Rainsford (Edward[1]).

2. Elizabeth, b. 1626, m. Nov. 8, 1648, Thomas Burgess, Jr. After 13 yrs. she got the first recorded divorce granted in Plymouth Colony. He left in disrepute and went to R. I. She is said to have m. (2) William Hatch.

3. Nathaniel, b. 1628, d. 1710, m. 1672, Mary (or Dorcas?) a dau. of John Joyce, m. (2) Hannah ——.

4. Joseph, b. 1629, d. 1713, m. a. 1658, prob. Mary Lapham, d. 1676, m. (2) 1677, Martha Hobart (Edmund[1]).

5. Sarah, b. a. 1630, d. 1711, m. 1648, Peregrine White (William[1]), 1st child of Mayflower pilgrims.

6. Ruth, b. a. 1632, m. 1655, John Sprague (Francis[1]), d. 1676, m. (2) —— Thomas.

9. "Mr." William[2] Bassett, son of William[1] and Elizabeth Bassett, was born in Plymouth, Mass., 1624. He was one of the early settlers of Sandwich, and lived there until his death. He was licensed in 1659, to set up an "ordinary," and to draw wines and sell spirituous liquors. He was Collector and Constable at Sandwich, 1657; Deputy to General Court at Plymouth, 1662;

member of military company under Capt. Myles Standish, 1643. William Bassett and William Bassett, Jr., were on the "rolls of males between the ages of 16 and 60 able to perform military duty in Aug. 1643" at Duxbury. He was one of the few in the colony called "Mr." He married about 1652, Mary Rainsford, who was born in Boston June 1, 1632, daughter of Elder Edward[1] and Mary Raynesford. He died June 10, 1670, at Sandwich. His children were minors and Mr. Winslow and Mr. Hinckley were chosen as guardians—both of whom later became governors of the colony.

His widow married, June, 1671, Lieut. James[1] Percival, who came from Virginia about 1670, to Sandwich. They had three children. He died 1692. His will provides for his wife Mary, his sons John and James and daughter Elizabeth, daughter-in-law (which means wife's daughter), Sarah Lewes, grandson John Williams that dwells with me, son of Mary Bassett dec'd, and son-in-law Nathan Bassett (that is, wife's son). Mary, twice widowed, died Apr. 12, 1694, at Falmouth.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1654, d. bef. 1692, m. 1676, John Redding (Thomas[1]).
+2. William, b. 1656, d. 1721, m. 1675, Rachel Williston.
3. Nathan, b. 1657, d. 1743, at Chilmark, m. 1690, Mary Huckins (John).
4. Sarah, b. bef. 1692, Thomas Lewes of Falmouth.

8. Col. William[3] Bassett, the son of William[2] and Mary (Rainesford) Bassett, was born in 1656. He lived in Sandwich. He married Oct. 9, 1675, Rachel Williston (or Wilkinson) of Taunton, or (Society of Colonial Wars, Mass.), daughter of Thomas Willinton.

He was chief marshal of Plymouth Colony, 1689, until its union with Massachusetts Colony, 1691; a captain; member of Council of War, 1689; deputy, 1690, '97, '99, 1702, '06 and '07; major, 1702; colonel, 1707; Special Justice for the Indians. From 1710 to 1715 he was one of the judges of the Superior Court, and later, until his death was Register of Probate. He died in Sandwich, Sept. 29, 1721. The inscription on his gravestone in the Sandwich burying ground reads:—

> Here lies ye body of Colonel William Bassett, Esq. who departed this life Sept. the 29th 1721 in ye 65th year of his age. He was a gentleman of great worth and usefulness. Blessed are the dead that dye in the Lord.

Children, all born in Sandwich:—

Mary, b. Oct. 20, 1676, m. 1698, Nathan Bourne (Elisha^2).
Rachel, b. Oct. 25, 1679, d. 1744, m. 1696, Joseph Foster (John^2).
+William, b. a. 1680, prob. d. 1744, m. 1709, Abigail Bourne (Elisha^2).
Jonathan, d. Dec. 1683.
Nathan, b. Mar. 1, 1685, d. 1743, m. Mary Stetson or Thankful Fuller.
Jonathan, m. 1708, Mary Gale.
Thankful, m. 1711, Matthias Ellis (Matthias^2).

7. William^4 Bassett, son of Col. William^3 and Rachel (Williston?) Bassett, was born in Sandwich, Mass., and resided there. Probably he is the William who "died Feb. 3, 1744 in 64th year of his age" (gravestone in Sandwich burying ground); the adjoining stone is to Abigail his wife. He married Feb. 3, 1709, Abigail Bourne, who was born at Sandwich, July 22, 1684, daughter of Elisha^2 and Patience (Skiff) Bourne. She died Feb. 15, 1764.

Children:

1. Mary, b. Dec. 24, 1709, m. 1734, Eliakim Tupper (Eliakim^2).
2. William, b. Nov. 23, 1711, d. 1791, m. Dec. 1734, Lydia Smith, d. 1770, (2) 1770, Nellie (Lumbard) Barrows.
+3. Elisha, b. Feb. 15, 1714, d. 1794, m. 1739, Ruhama Jennings (Samuel^2).
4. John, b. Apr. 11, 1716, d. 1781, m. 1742, Mercy Newcomb.
5. Thomas, b. Jan. 4, 1718, m. 1746, Patience Toby (Cornelius^3).
6. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 15, 1719, m. 1745, Hannah Hall (Joseph$^{4\,2}$).
7. Jonathan, b. May 6, 1721, m. 1748, Mary Freeman (John).
8. Abigail, Jr., b. Mar. 10, 1722-3, m. 1740, Eliakim Tobey (Samuel^2).
9. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 15, 1725, m. 1752, Timothy Chipman (Samuel$^{3\,2}$).
10. Nathan, b. Dec. 17, 1727, d. 1728.
11. Hannah, b. 1730, m. 1752, Isaac Smith.

6. Capt. Elisha^5 Bassett, son of William^4 and Abigail (Bourne) Bassett, was born in Sandwich, Mass., Feb. 15, 1713-4. Removed from Sandwich to East Yarmouth—which was incorporated 1793 as Dennis. He held commissions as captain in the royal militia, 1765 and 1772, but early in the controversy he sided

with the colonies and surrendered his commission. Gen. Washington offered him a captain's commission early in the Revolution but on account of his age and other circumstances he declined it. Representative, 1774-5-6; ensign, 1748; lieutenant, 1758.

He married Oct. 11, 1739, Ruhamah Jennings, "a woman of fine education," born Sandwich, May 1, 1716, daughter of Samuel[2] and Remember (Smith) Jennings. She died Jan. 9, 1797; he died Feb. 12, 1793-4. They are buried in the burying ground near the center of Dennis, with gray slate gravestones, reading:—

In memory of
Captain Elisha Bassett
who died Feb. 12, 1793
AET 78

In memory of
Ruhamah Bassett
widow of Captain Elisha Bassett
who died June 9
A.D. 1797
aged 81 years.

Commission of Elisha Bassett:—

"Francis Bernard, Esq., Captain-General and Governor-in-chief in and over His Majesty's Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England and Vice-Admiral of the same.

To ELISHA BASSETT. Gent,—Greeting.
By virtue of the power and authority in and by His Majesty's Royal Commission to me granted &c, over this, His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay aforesaid I do by these presents (reposing special trust and confidence in your loyalty, courage and good conduct) constitute and appoint you, the said Elisha Bassett, to be Captain of the Second Military Company of foot of Yarmouth, and in the Regiment of militia in the County of Barnstable, whereof Silas Baum is Colonel.

You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the duty of a Captain in leading, ordering and exercising said Company—in arms, both inferior officers and soldiers and keep them in good order and discipline, and they are hereby commanded to obey you as their Captain—and you are yourself to observe and follow orders and instructions, as you shall from time to time receive from your Colonel or other superior officers, according to military rules and discipline, pursuant to the trust reposed in you.

Given under my hand and seal at Arms, at Boston, the eleventh day of June,—in the fifth year of the Reign of His Majesty, King George the Third. Anno Domini, 1765.

By His Excellency's Command John Cotten, Secretary."

In 1774 Governor Gage ordered an assembly to convene Oct. 5th, but later countermanded it. Ninety members of the assembly met however, the Governor not attending, they drew up a plan for the immediate defense of the Province, by enlisting

men and appointing general officers. One of these ninety men was Elisha Bassett of Yarmouth. Barnabas Howes of Ashfield, Mass., in 1883 wrote: "I have often heard his grand-daughter, my mother, speak of this patriotic act of his, as a manifestation of great courage and decision of character. For his house stood on the north side of Cape Cod, in what is now Dennis, close by the sea-shore. A war-ship might easily send men to arrest and hang him, and destroy his house and family. Then the pecuniary sacrifice of going a representative was severely felt by them. My mother has repeatedly told how her grandmother, whose name was Ruhamah Jennings before her marriage, was constantly saying, 'We could always get a piece of silver out of the chest before grand-father went representative.' "

Children:—

1. Lydia, b. Aug. 14, 1740, m. 1760, Abraham Howes (Judah[4]).
2. Abigail, b. Jan. 30, 1742, m. 1771, Samuel Howes (Samuel[4]).
3. Elisha, b. Mar. 14, 1744, d. 1832, m. 1772, Susanna Howes (Lemuel[4]).
4. Samuel, b. Apr. 17, 1747, d. 1824, m. 1774, Anna Watts, d. 1775, (2) 1777, Mary Howland, d. 1783, (3) 1783, Elizabeth Luce, d. 1790, (4) 1792, Rachel Fish.
5. William, b. June 22, 1750, d. 1789, m. 1786, Betsey Howes (Jonathan[5], David[4]).
6. Deborah, b. Oct. 30, 1752, d. 1784, m. 1773, Levi Howes (David[4]).
+7. Lot, b. Jan. 22, 1755, d. 1835, m. 1782, Deborah Howes (Thomas[5 4]).

5. Lot[6] Bassett, son of Elisha[5] and Ruhamah (Jennings) Bassett, was born Jan. 22, 1755. He married Jan. 31, 1782, Deborah Howes born Nov. 15, 1761, Yarmouth, Mass., daughter of Thomas[5] and Bathsheba (Sears) Howes. He resided in Yarmouth. A soldier in the Revolutionary War, 1776; corporal, 1777; sergeant, 1778, in Capt. Matthias Tobey's Company; on the pension rolls, March, 1833. He moved, 1782, taking his family in an ox cart, to Ashfield, where he was one of the first settlers. He died there July 23, 1835, and his wife died June 6, 1846. They are both buried in Ashfield at Spruce Corner. They were people of sterling good sense, honest, industrious, frugal almost to a fault. At that time the land between the Connecticut and Hudson rivers was a wilderness except where a pioneer had settled and made a home in the primeval forest. His brother Elisha moved to Ashfield in 1797.

Children:—

1. William, b. Dec. 11, 1782, d. 1860, m. a. 1816, Polly Trow, she d. 1821.
2. Deborah, b. Feb. 20, 1784, d. Jan. 30, 1806.
3. Polly, b. Jan. 19, 1786, d. Jan. 6, 1806.
4. Thomas, b. Apr. 10, 1789, d. 1869, m. 1815, Fanny Sears, d. 1847, m. (2) 1856, Mrs. Martha Raymond Pool, she d. 1870.
5. Elisha, b. July 27, 1791, d. Apr. 25, 1815.
6. Lydia, b. Feb. 10, 1794, d. 1880, m. 1822, Lucius Smith.
+7. Francis, b. May 14, 1796, d. 1876, m. Mehitabel Ford (John[7 6]).
8. Abigail, b. May 27, 1799, d. May 5, 1881, unm., aged 82. Known as Aunt Nabby.
9. Samuel, b. July 26, 1802, d. Apr. 11, 1876, unm.
10. Lot, b. Mar. 13, 1805, d. Mar. 15, 1881, unm.

Inscriptions on their gravestones:—

Lot Bassett a soldier of the Revolution and one of the first settlers of Ashfield, died July 23, 1835, aged 80 years.

Deborah wife of Lot Bassett died June 6, 1846, aet. 84. Mother of 10 children who all lived to arrive at the age of manhood 7 of whom survived their parents.

4. Francis[7] Bassett, son of Lot[6] and Deborah (Howes) Bassett, was born at Spruce Corner, Ashfield, Mass., May 14, 1796. He married Mehitabel Ford, born July 23, 1801, daughter of John[7] and Sally (Reed) Ford. She died at Ashfield, Nov. 1, 1892, aged "91 yrs. 3 Mos. 7 Ds" (gravestone). He died May 18, 1876, aged "80 Yrs 4 Ds" (gravestone). They are both buried at Ashfield. When he was about forty years old he bought a house and large pasture in Ashfield Plain where he lived the rest of his life.

His wife fell down stairs and broke her hip when about eighty-five years old. She was an especially handsome woman with blue eyes and yellow curly hair. She was skillful in making cheese, straw hats, rugs, bedspreads, etc.

Children:—

1. Julia Ann, b. May 24, 1823, d. Aug. 25, 1890, m. June 26, 1856, Henry S. Ranney (1817-1899).
2. Francis, b. July 1, 1825, d. Mar. 14, 1888, m. June 29, 1849, Cordelia A. Swift (1830-1867).
3. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 26, 1827, d. Aug. 7, 1895, m. July 8, 1852, Chauncey Bryant (1823-1905).

4. Orvilla, b. Dec. 3, 1830, d. Dec. 21, 1914, m. Nov. 18, 1856, Joseph Hall (1828-1896).

5. John Henry, b. Sept. 1, 1833, d. June 30, 1893, m. Sept. 8, 1859, Sylvia H. Longley (1835-1909).

6. Emily Celestia, b. Feb. 7, 1835, d. July 26, 1908, m. Oct. 30, 1856, Thomas L. Eldridge (1830-1910).

+7. Charles Ralph, b. Dec. 14, 1836, d. Apr. 20, 1919, m. 1860, Elvira Rogers.

8. Ann Eliza, b. May 5, 1839, d. Feb. 6, 1929, m. May 11, 1870, Levi Ford (1833-1899).

9. Rosalind Sarah, b. May 7, 1843, d. July 22, 1920, m. June 11, 1868, Ralph H. Ranney (1845-1876).

3. Charles Ralph[8] Bassett was born Dec. 14, 1836, in Spruce Corner, Ashfield, Mass., the son of Francis and Mehitabel (Ford) Bassett. While still a boy, along with his farm work, he took trips, as far as New York State, with a pack, selling silk from farm to farm. When 21, having decided to follow merchandizing instead of farming, he came to New York, opening an office at 173 Broadway. This was the same building in which later he was a successful wholesale jewelry merchant for many years before he retired in 1897.

He married at Ballston, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1860, Elvira Rogers, who was born in Aurelius, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1837, the daughter of Elam and Caroline (Prentice) Rogers.

In 1862 he moved from Ballston to Brooklyn, N. Y. In 1870 he moved to Watertown, N. Y., which he made headquarters in his trade with country stores in surrounding counties. In 1884 he returned to Brooklyn, continuing from his New York office his merchandizing in Northern New York. In 1906 he removed to Buffalo where he died Apr. 20, 1919.

His wife had a remarkable knowledge of hygiene and was the neighborhood adviser in times of sickness. She was a great reader of the best literature and a brilliant letter writer. One of her principal ambitions was to give her children the best available education. She died at the home of her daughter Mary in Buffalo, May 28, 1923. Both are buried at Ashfield, Mass.

Children:—

1. George Barclay, b. June 17, 1861, m. Jan. 8, 1890, Anna Kingman.
   1. Charles Kingman, b. June 12, 1891, m. Feb. 1, 1921, Jean Van Inwagen.

1. Barbara, b. Jan. 5, 1922.
2. Kingman, b. July 11, 1924.
3. Nancy, b. Nov. 12, 1925.
4. Priscilla, b. Jan. 25, 1927.

2. Robert Sturtevant, b. Mar. 19, 1894, m. June 5, 1917, Florence Banks.

1. Marcia Isabel, b. May 7, 1919.
2. Norman Banks, b. May 6, 1922.

+2. Edward Murray, b. Feb. 7, 1863, m. 1890, Annie R. Preston.

3. Mary, b. Oct. 17, 1866, m. Apr. 21, 1891, Charles Mather Harrington.

1. Henry Bassett, b. Feb. 22, 1892, m. Apr. 15, 1922, Emilie G. Fuller.

1. Charles Frederick, b. Apr. 24, 1923.
2. Roger Fuller, b. Dec. 24, 1925.
3. Patricia Ann, b. Sept. 23, 1929.

2. Ralph Mather, b. Dec. 21, 1893, m. Aug. 27, 1921, Dorothy S. Holder.

1. Nancy, b. June 17, 1923.
2. Alfred Holder, b. Feb. 1, 1927.
3. Shirley Louise, b. Oct. 3, 1929.

3. George Louis, b. Feb. 18, 1896.
4. Ruth, b. Apr. 4, 1900, m. June 20, 1923, Walter A. Peterson.

1. Ann, b. June 15, 1924.
2. Jean, b. Apr. 29, 1927.
3. Ralph Harrington, b. May 8, 1928.

5. Mary, b. Apr. 30, 1904.

4. Effie Rogers, b. Apr. 26, 1869, m. Oct. 27, 1909, Alfred Harrison Martin.

5. Helen Whitin, b. Mar. 31, 1875, d. Nov. 28, 1900.

2. Edward Murray[9] Bassett was born Feb. 7, 1863, in Brooklyn, N. Y., the son of Charles Ralph and Elvira (Rogers) Bassett. He studied at Hamilton College, Amherst College and Columbia Law School. He was admitted to the bar of New York in 1886.

He married in Bath, N. Y., May 14, 1890, Annie Rebecca Preston who was born in Skaneateles, N. Y., May 12, 1865, daughter of Marcus North and Rebecca (Tenney) Preston.

Under the firm name of Bassett Brothers, his brother George and he built waterworks in Western New York villages, with headquarters in Buffalo, 1886 to 1892.

He began the practice of law in New York, 1892; member, Brooklyn Board of Education, 1899-1901; member, 58th Congress (1903-5), Fifth N. Y. District; member first Public Service

Commission, New York State, 1907-11; chairman of original zoning commission of Greater New York, 1913-1916; counsel, advisory commission on zoning, U. S. Dept. of Commerce, 1922-1927. Writer on the law of public utilities, city planning, eminent domain and police power.

He and his wife resided at 178 Macon St., Brooklyn, from 1892 until 1896, and have since resided at 1716 Newkirk Ave., Flatbush, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:—

1. Preston Rogers, b. Mar. 20, 1892, m. May 24, 1919, Jeanne Reed Mordorf.
   - Margaret Jeanne, b. June 6, 1920.
   - Preston Rogers, Jr., b. Oct. 16, 1922.
   - Allen Mordorf, b. Feb. 2, 1925.
2. Marion Preston, b. June 24, 1894, m. Oct. 6, 1917, James Cornelius Luitweiler.
   - Preston Bassett, b. Nov. 15, 1918.
   - James Cornelius, Jr., b. Feb. 26, 1920.
3. Isabel Deming, b. Jan. 11, 1897, m. June 11, 1920, Theron Rhodes Wasson.
   - Elizabeth Fuller, b. Sept. 20, 1921.
   - Edward Bassett, b. Dec. 6, 1925.
   - Anne Preston, b. Apr. 13, 1929.
4. Howard Murray, b. Jan. 1, 1898, m. June 21, 1924, Carrie Lorion Campbell.
   - Elizabeth Ann, b. Aug. 8, 1928.
5. Helen Preston, b. Feb. 14, 1905, m. Dec. 24, 1926, Alfred Holl Hauser.
   - Alfred Holl, b. Dec. 2, 1927, d. Dec. 19, 1927.
   - Joan Holl, b. Jan. 19, 1929.

BIRD

11. Thomas[1] Bird, born in England, was in Ipswich, Mass., where he had six acres of land in 1639. He bought land in Braintree in 1639, and in May, 1644, he was in Hartford, Conn. He bought land in Farmington. In 1653 he was chimney viewer. He died in Hartford, probably in the summer of 1662, as the inventory was taken then. His wife, sons James and Joseph, and daughters Hannah Scott and Mary North, received portions. His widow, Mary(?), was living Mar. 3, 1664.

Children:—

James, b. a. 1635, d. 1708, m. 1657, Lydia Steele (John[1]), d. 1659, (2) Rebecca ——.
+Joseph, d. 1695, m. a. 1659, Mary Clarke (Joseph[1]).
Mary, m. —— North, perhaps second wife of John[1] North.
Hannah, m. Edmund (?) Scott.

10. Joseph[2] Bird, son of Thomas[1] and Mary Bird, was an early settler of Farmington, coming from Hartford. Freeman, 1657. He married, about 1659, Mary, daughter of Joseph[1] Clarke of Windsor. She was bapt. Sept. 30, 1638. They were both members of the Farmington Church. He died in 1695.

Children:—

Elizabeth.
Samuel, m. 1696, Esther Woodford (Joseph[1]).
Nathaniel, m. a. 1701, Sarah Woodford (Joseph[1]).
Thomas, d. unm.
James, m. —— ——.
+Joseph, m. Mary Steele (John[3]).
Mary, m. a. 1693, Jonathan Smith (William[1]), his 2d wife.
Mindwell, bap. Feb. 1681, d. unm.

9. Joseph[3] Bird, son of Joseph[2] and Mary Bird, married Mary, daughter of John[3] and Ruth (Judd) Steele of Farmington, Conn. He died in 1729. His widow married, second, a Hart and lived in Northington, Conn.

Children:—

Samuel, m. 1730, Eunice Wadsworth.
Ruth, m. 1730, John Patterson.
+Mary, d. 1774, m. 1722, Joseph Hart (Thomas[3]).

See Hart

Mary[4] Bird m. Joseph[4] Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Steele Family, Durrie, 1862; Goodwin-Morgan Lines, F. F. Starr, 1914; N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 1928, p. 214.

BIRDSEY

11. JOHN[1] BIRDSEY, born about 1616, came from Reading, Berkshire, Eng., 1636. He went to New Haven and thence in 1639 to Milford, Conn., where he was eminent for service in church and town. He married Phyllis (or Phillipa) Smith, daughter of Rev. Henry Smith of Wethersfield. He and his wife "Phillis" were dismissed from the church in Milford to the Stratford church, when he moved there in 1649, and he was chosen one of their first deacons. He married (2) in 1688, Alice, the widow of Robert Tomlinson. He died April 4, 1690, aged 74. His widow died Jan. 25, 1698.

Children:

1. John, b. Mar. 28, 1641, m. 1669, Phebe Wilcoxson (William[1]).
+2. Joanna, b. Nov. 18, 1642, d. 1713, m. 1664, Timothy Wilcoxson (William[1]).

See WILCOXSON

Joanna[2] Birdsey m. Timothy[2] Wilcoxson.
Sarah Wilcoxson m. Robert[1] McEwen.
Elizabeth McEwen m. Thomas[3] Norton.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[5] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Stratford, Conn., Orcutt, 1886; Memorial History of Hartford Co., Trumbull, 1886.

BIXBY

10. GEORGE BIXBY married Ann Cole. His father, grandfather and ancestors for many generations were land owners.

9. SERGT. JOSEPH[1] BIXBY, born in Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, Eng., 1620, and bapt. Oct. 28, 1621, was the son of George and Ann (Cole) Bigsbee or Bixbee. He married Oct. 15, 1647, Sarah (Wyatt) Heard, who was born in Suffolk Co., Eng., 1620, the daughter of John[1] Wyatt. She had had three children by her

first husband, Luke Heard of Newbury, who died Sept. 1647. She died June 3, 1704, ae. 84. He lived in Ipswich, Mass., 1637-1660, then moved to that part of Rowley which became Boxford later. He was sergeant of the Rowley Train Band, served in King Philip's War, 1675. Was on many committees in Rowley. His will of Nov. 11, 1699, probated Mar. 6, 1704, mentions his wife, sons Joseph, George, Jonathan, Daniel, and Benjamin, "daftars" Mary Stone and Abigail. He died "aged" at Boxford, Apr. 19, 1701. He deposed in 1674 that he was 54 years old. The name is of Danish origin.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. 1649, d. a. 1725, m. 1682, Sarah Gould (John).
+2. Daniel, b. 1651, d. 1717, m. 1674, Hannah Chandler (Thomas[2]).
3. Benjamin, b. 1653, d. 1727, m. a. 1675, Mary ——, (2) Mary ——.
4. Sarah, b. 1655, d. 1657.
5. Nathaniel, b. 1657, d. 1658.
6. Mary, b. Feb. 18, 1659, m. —— Stone.
7. George, b. 1661, d. a. 1730, m. bef. 1693, Rebecca Porter.
8. Jonathan, b. a. 1666, d. 1717, m. 1692, Sarah (or Mary) Smith.
9. Abigail, d. 1758 (m. 1720, William Bennett?).

8. Daniel[2] Bixby, son of Joseph[1] and Sarah (Wyatt) Bixby, was born in Ipswich, Mass., 1651. He married Dec. 2, 1674, Hannah Chandler, the daughter of Thomas[2] and Hannah (Brewer) Chandler. He was a husbandman and carpenter; a member of South Parish Church, Andover, to which place he had moved before his marriage. His will of Apr. 12, 1715, proved July 5, 1717, mentions wife Hannah, Joseph, Daniel, Thomas, David, Mephibosheth, Mary, and daughter-in-law Rachel. He died in Andover, May 7, 1717. His widow died at Andover, Nov. 20, 1730.

Children:—

1. Daniel, b. Andover, Sept. 18, 1675.
2. Hannah, b. Dec. 13, 1679, d. 1724, m. 1714, Stephen Barnard, Jr. (Stephen).
3. Thomas, b. Dec. 18, 1681, d. 1754, m. Deborah Elkins (Eliazer).
4. Sarah, b. Jan. 19, 1683, d. 1712.
5. Jonathan, b. a. 1685, d. 1714, m. 1709, Rachel Hobart.
6. David, b. Feb. 15, 1687, d. 1767, m. 1712, Abigail Butterfield (Joseph).

7. Mephibosheth, b. Apr. 3, 1690, d. 1767, m. 1713, Mary Emmons (Thomas[1]).
+8. Mary, b. Apr. 10, 1693, m. 1716, George Holt (Henry[2]).
9. Joseph, b. Mar. 5, 1695, d. 1761, m. 1723, Experience Frost (Thomas).

See Holt

Mary[3] Bixbee m. George[3] Holt.
Hannah Holt m. Jethro[4] Rogers.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[6] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[6] Preston.

References:—Descendants of Joseph Bixby, Willard G. Bixby, 1919; Chandler Family, George Chandler, 1883; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BOND

10. John[1] Bond, bapt. 1624, came from England about 1639; was in Newbury, Mass., 1642, and married there Aug. 15, 1649, Hester Blakely, who was born about 1630. He removed to Rowley about 1660, and from there to Haverhill, 1667, where he died Dec. 3, 1674. He was a farmer. His will was dated Oct. 31, 1674. His widow married May 5, 1675, John[2] Williams of Haverhill, his second wife.

Children, all born in Newbury:—

1. John, b. June 10, 1650.
2. Thomas, b. Mar. 29, 1652, d. aged 8 wks.
+3. Joseph, b. Apr. 14, 1653, d. 1725, m. 1679, Sarah Williams (John[2 1]).
4. Hester (Esther), b. Sept. 3, 1655, living 1720, m. a. 1673, Aquila Chase (Aquila[1]).
5. Mary, b. Dec. 16, 1657, living in 1674.
6. Abigail, b. Nov. 6, 1660, m. 1676, Ezra Rolfe.

9. Joseph[2] Bond, born in Newbury, Apr. 14, 1653, son of John[1], married in Haverhill, Nov. 26, 1679, Sarah Williams. She was born in Haverhill, June 27, 1662, daughter of John[2] and Rebecca (Colby) Williams. A farmer; freeman, 1677. Credited with military service, 1676, under Lieut. Swett in King Philip's War. He took oath of allegiance to Charles II, Nov. 1677. He

died Feb. 26, 1725. His will of Dec. 7, 1724, was probated Mar. 22, 1725.

Children, all born in Haverhill:—

1. Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1681, m. 1704, Edward Ordway, (2) 1715, Robert Emerson.
2. Esther, b. Apr. 22, 1683, d. June, 1683.
+3. Rebecca, b. a. 1685, d. 1775, m. 1709, Benjamin Hardy (Thomas$^{2\,1}$).
4. John, b. Oct. 12, 1688, drowned 1721, m. 1715, Martha Hall.
5. Sarah, b. June 15, 1691, d. 1693.
6. Joseph, b. Apr. 6, 1694, d. 1746, m. 1720, Elizabeth Simons.
7. Hannah, b. Nov. 9, 1696, m. 1715, John Atwood.
8. Sarah, b. Jan. 16, 1699, m. a. 1722, Dr. John Bishop.
9. Mercy, b. June 3, 1702, m. 1730, Israel Webster.
10. Lydia, b. June 3, 1702, m. 1726, Nathaniel Duston (Thomas$^{2\,1}$).
11. Mehitable, bapt. June 9, 1706.

See Hardy

Rebecca^{3} Bond m. Benjamin^{3} Hardy.
Rebecca Hardy m. Jonathan^{4} Bailey.
William Bailey m. Anne^{5} Chase.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas^{6} Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline^{3} Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.^{7} Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.^{9} Bassett.

References:—Essex Antiquarian, 1905; New England Family History, Quinby, 1909; Colonial Wars, 1922; Hoyt's Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, 1916.

BOURNE

13. John Bourne, born and died in England; married Margaret ——, and had ——.

12. William Bourne, died, England, 1581; married Margaret Ryse, and had ——.

11. William Bourne, died, 1607; married Mary Morris, and had ——.

10. William Bourne, born 1589, died, 1634, England; married Ursula Day, and had ——.

9. Richard[1] Bourne, born Devonshire, Eng., about 1610. He came, 1630, by way of Barbados to Scituate, Mass., and soon moved to Saugus (now Lynn). In 1637, he was one of about 50 persons who went with Mr. Edmund[1] Freeman from Lynn and were the first settlers of Sandwich. He was one of the first two deputies to General Court, 1639, and later, for 14 years; member of the Council of War, 1675. He was one of three appointed to purchase land from the Indians for Yarmouth. He brought large property in cash from England. At his own expense he bought 16 square miles for a permanent abode of the Mashpee Indians, and it remains to the present an Indian Reservation. He acquired a thorough knowledge of the Indian language, and became a missionary to them, being ordained as their pastor by Cotton and John Eliot in 1670. His work was so successful that one of the tribe succeeded him as pastor. "He controlled them by his just and Christian behaviour and did more by the moral power he exerted than Bradford at the head of his army." He was a man of note, one of the most useful and active citizens of Sandwich. He married (1) 1637, Bathsheba Hallett, dau. of Andrew[1] and Mary Hallett of Sandwich. She died 1670. He married (2), July 2, 1677, Ruth (Sargent) Winslow, born 1642, dau. of Rev. William[1] Sargent and his wife Sarah, and widow of Jonathan Winslow. Richard died at Sandwich, 1685, and was buried on his own land near his house. His widow married (3) John[1] Chipman and died Oct. 4, 1713, ae. 71.

Children, all born at Sandwich:—

1. Job, b. 1639, d. 1677, m. 1664, Ruhama Hallett (Andrew[2 1]).
+2. Elisha, b. 1641, d. 1706, m. 1675, Patience Skiff (James[1]).
3. Shearjashub, b. 1644, d. 1719, m. 1673, Bathsheba Skiff (James[1]).
4. Ezra, b. May 12, 1648, d. y.

8. Elisha[2] Bourne, born Sandwich, Mass., 1641, son of Richard[1] and Bathsheba Bourne, lived in Monument (now Bourne), a part of Sandwich. He married, Oct. 26, 1675, Patience Skiff (dau. of James[1] and Mary Skiff). She was born Mar. 25, 1653, and died Oct. 15, 1718, Sandwich. He was Deputy to General Court, 1691. A deed dated May 19, 1677, written by Richard Bourne conveys land in Monument to his son Elisha, and in which the signatures are still legible, is preserved in Pilgrim

Hall, Plymouth. His will, dated June 9, 1698, proved Mar. 3, 1706-7, gave to his wife, Patience, land which he had received from her father, James Skiff, deceased. He died early in 1707, in Sandwich.

Children, all born in Sandwich:—

1. Nathan, b. Aug. 31, 1676, m. 1698, Mary Bassett (William$^{3\,2\,1}$).
2. Elizabeth, b. June 26, 1679, m. 1700, John Pope (Seth^{2}).
3. Mary, b. Feb. 4, 1681, d. a. 1737, m. 1703, John^{2} Percival (James^{1}).

+4. Abigail, b. July 22, 1684, d. 1764, m. 1709, William Bassett (William$^{3\,2\,1}$).

5. Patience, b. Dec. 20, 1686, m. Joseph Allen.
6. Bathsheba, b. Dec. 12, 1687, m. Micah Blackwell.
7. Hannah, b. May 4, 1689, m. Seth Pope.
8. Elisha, b. July 27, 1692, prob. d. Dec. 10, 1692.

See Bassett

Abigail^{3} Bourne m. William^{4} Bassett.
Elisha Bassett m. Ruhama^{3} Jennings.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah^{6} Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable^{7} Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira^{7} Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.^{6} Preston.

References:—Richard Bourne, Dykes, 1919; History of Cape Cod, Freeman, 1869; Colonial Wars, 1922.

BOWER

9. Jonas^{1} Bower was in Southampton, L. I., in 1651, where he owned a lot worth £50, which was granted him on condition he work at his trade (not designated). His name was, in 1653 and in 1667, one in a squadron to cut up the dead whales that had drifted onto the shore; he was on a jury in 1659. He married Hannah ——, who was living, a widow, in 1689. He died probably late in 1670, as his will was dated Nov. 13, 1670, and proved June 6, 1671. It names his wife Hannah, and children, Joseph, James, Jonathan, Jonah (not of age), and Isaac.

Children:—

Joseph.
James.
Jonathan.
+Jonah, d. 1709, m. 1686, Ruth Howell (Richard^{2}).

Isaac, b. 1668, d. 1746.
Mary, m. William Terbell.

8. JONAS[2] (or JONAH) BOWER, son of Jonas[1] and Hannah, married Apr. 12, 1686, Ruth Howell, daughter of Richard[2] and Elizabeth (Halsey) Howell. He removed to Southold, L. I., where he died in 1709. His children were all minors and his widow probably took them to Windsor, Conn.

Children:

Daniel.
Jonah.
Stephen.
Mehitabel.
Hannah.
Ezekiel.
+Ebenezer, b. Apr. 19, 1707, d. a. 1768, m. 1730, Priscilla Burroughs.

7. EBENEZER[3] BOWER, born Southampton, L. I., Apr. 19, 1707, was probably he, who, at 19 years of age, chose Matthew Grant of Windsor, Conn., 1726, as his guardian. He was probably one of the large number who went from Easthampton and Southampton, L. I., to Fairfield, Cumberland Co., N. J. He married in Fairfield, May 3, 1730, Priscilla Burroughs, widow of Edward Burroughs, whose will was proved Feb. 18, 1730. She died probably in 1769. Her will, dated Sept. 17, 1769, mentions her sons David and John, and daughter Hannah Preston, and grandson Burrows Brooks. He had died before his wife. His will of June 13, 1767, was proved Feb. 28, 1769. He left his plantation to his son David.

Children:—

John was executor of his sister's will, 1782; perhaps he who d. 1802.
+Hannah, b. Fairfield, N. J., Mar. 20, 1737, d. 1782, m. Isaac Preston (Isaac[3]).
David, perhaps d. 1774.

See PRESTON

Hannah[4] Bower m. Isaac[4] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Early History of Southampton, L. I., G. R. Howell, 1887; Town Records of Southampton, vol. 2.; Hinman's Early Settlers, 1852.

BOYNTON

The Boyntons are descended from Bartholomew de Boynton through fifteen recorded generations to:—

16. Christopher Boynton, who married, second, Jane Strangeway (dau. of Robert), and had:— Elizabeth, Jane, Christopher and Robert.

15. Robert Boynton, died 1526, married Agnes ——, and had:— John, Richard, William and James.

14. James Boynton, died 1534, was survived by his wife, Jane, and sons:— Roger, William and Christopher.

13. Roger Boynton, died 1558; married Jennett Watson and had:— James, Richard, William, Edmund and Alice.

12. William Boynton, died 1615; left his second wife, Margaret, and children:— Francis, John, Daniel, William, Anne and Margaret.

11. William Boynton had two sons:— William, b. 1605, d. 1686, m. in England, Elizabeth Jackson, came to Rowley, Mass., and taught 24 years, and John, b. 1614, d. 1670, m. 1643, Ellen Pell.

10. John[1] Boynton was born in Knapton, Wintringham, Yorkshire, Eng., the home of the family for many generations, in 1614, son of William. He came with his brother William in 1639, to Rowley, Mass., where he was freeman, 1640, and had one and one-half acres for a house lot. A tailor. He married in 1643, Ellen Pell, who came from England with the family of Atherton Haulgh. She was admitted to the church in Boston, 1641, and dismissed to Rowley, 1643. He died and was buried in Rowley, Feb. 18, 1670. His will, dated Feb. 8, 1670, mentions wife Ellen, sons Joseph, John, Caleb and Samuel, daughter Mercy, who is married, and Hannah, a minor.

His widow married, second, Aug. 30, 1671, Deacon Maximilian Jewett. She married third, June 1, 1686, Daniel Warner, Sr., of Ipswich, and outlived him and died in Rowley, Aug 5, 1699.

Children, all born in Rowley, Mass.:—

+1. Joseph, b. 1645, d. 1730, m. 1669, Sarah Swan, (2) 1720, Elizabeth Wood.

2. John, b. Sept. 17, 1647, d. 1719, m. 1675, Hannah Keyes (Solomon), d. 1717, (2) 1718, Mary (Williams) (Silver) Wainwright (wid. of Thos. Silver, d. 1695, and of Simon Wainwright, d. 1708).

3. Caleb, b. 1649, d. 1708, m. 1674, Hannah Harriman (Leonard).

4. Mercy, b. Dec. 5, 1651, d. 1730, m. 1670, Josiah Clarke, (2) 169—, Joseph Goodhue, d. 1697, (3) 1712, John[1] Hovey.

5. Hannah, b. Mar. 26, 1654, d. 1694, m. 1673, Nathaniel Warner, (2) a. 1688, —— Batchelor.

6. Sarah, b. Apr. 19, 1658, d. 1704, m. 1682, Hopewell Davis.

7. Samuel, b. 1660, d. after 1719, m. 1686, Hannah Switcher.

9. Captain Joseph[2] Boynton was born in Rowley, Mass., 1645, son of John[1] and Ellen Boynton. He married in Rowley, May 13, 1669, Sarah Swan, who was born in Rowley, 1646, daughter of Richard[1] and Ann Swan. He was captain of the Provincial Forces of Massachusetts Bay; town clerk; deputy to General Court from Rowley, 1697-1714. He and his wife Sarah were dismissed from the Rowley church to Groton, Mass., Dec. 1715, and his wife died there Feb. 27, 1718. He married second, Mar. 11, 1720, Elizabeth Wood, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hunt) Wood, and returned to Rowley, where he died and was buried Dec. 16, 1730. The inscription on his gravestone reads:—

Here lies ye body of Capt Joseph Boynton, who died Dec. 16, 1730. Aged about 85 years. Make Christ your friend before you die that you may live eternal.

Children, all born in Rowley:—

1. Joseph, b. Mar. 23, 1670, d. 1755, m. 1692, Bridget Harris (Nathaniel[3]).

+2. Sarah, b. Jan. 11, 1672, d. 1709, m. 1690, Samuel Tenney (John[2]).

3. Ann, b. Aug. 14, 1673, prob. d. July 4, 1737.

4. Richard, b. Nov. 11, 1675, d. 1732, m. 1701, Sarah Dresser (John).

5. John, b. Apr. 9, 1678, d. 1718, m. 1707, Bethiah Platts (Samuel).

6. Jonathan, b. 1679, d. inf.

7. Benoni, b. Feb. 25, 1681, d. 1758, m. 1706, Ann Mighill (Stephen).

8. Jonathan, b. Aug. 19, 1684, d. 1740, m. 1711, Margaret Harriman (Jonathan).

9. Hilkiah, b. Nov. 16, 1687, m. 1709, Priscilla Jewett (Joseph).

10. Daniel, b. Sept. 26, 1689, d. aged 2 wks.

See TENNEY

Sarah[3] Boynton m. Samuel[3] Tenney.
Daniel Tenney m. Sarah[4] Kimball.
Thomas Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Boynton Family, J. F. Boynton, 1897; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1897; Colonial Wars, 1922.

BREWSTER

13. WILLIAM BREWSTER lived in Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, Eng., where he died, 1590. His wife Prudence survived him; his son William administered his estate.

12. ELDER WILLIAM[1] BREWSTER, son of William and Prudence Brewster, was born, probably in Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 1566-7. He studied at Peterhouse, Cambridge Univ., 1580, for two years. He was postmaster at Scrooby, 1590-1607, at a salary of 20 pence a day, and was responsible for relays of horses for the Royal post and entertainment of travelers on the post road. About 1602 his neighbors began to meet at his home, Scrooby manor house, for worship, and in 1606, they organized the Separatist Church of Scrooby. He was fined and imprisoned for heresy. In 1608, a number of the Separatists went to Amsterdam, Holland, for greater freedom and to Leyden in 1609 where he was chosen their Ruling Elder. He taught English for a living and printed books that had been proscribed by the English government.

He came on the *Mayflower* to Plymouth, 1620, and until the arrival of the first minister, in 1629, he was teacher and preacher "to ye great contentment of ye hearers and their comfortable edification." He was member and chaplain of the first military company, organized at Plymouth, under Capt. Myles Standish. He was the fourth signer of the Mayflower compact, of which he was probably the author. Deputy, 1636. He married in England, Mary ——, who was born 1568 or 9. She came, 1623, in the

Ann with her children and probably died soon. He married second, 1624, Mary ——, who died at Plymouth, Apr. 17, 1627. He passed the late years of his life with his son, Love, in Duxbury, who was apparently the wealthiest man in the town. He died at Plymouth, Apr. 16, 1644, leaving no will.

Children:—

1. Jonathan, b. Scrooby, Aug. 12, 1593, d. 1659. His first wife died in Leyden, m. (2) 1624, Lucretia Oldham.

+2. Patience, b. Scrooby, about 1600, d. 1634, m. 1624, Gov. Thomas[1] Prence.

3. Fear, b. Scrooby, d. 1634, m. before 1627, Isaac Allerton, his 2d wife.

4. Child, d. June 1609, at Leyden.

5. Love, d. 1650, m. 1634, Sarah Collier (William[1]).

6. Wrestling, d. unm. between 1627 and 1644.

There were possibly older children who remained in England.

See Prence

Patience[2] Brewster m. Thomas[1] Prence.
Mercy Prince m. John[2] Freeman.
Thomas Freeman m. Rebecca[3] Sparrow.
Mercy Freeman m. Paul[3] Sears.
Hannah Sears m. Thomas[4] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Brewster Genealogy, Emma C. Brewster Jones, 1908; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

BRIGHAM

16. Thomas Brigham, born about 1475, was called Thomas Brigham, senior, on the rental roll of the Manor of Holme-on-Spalding-Moor, Eng., 1528.

15. Thomas Brigham, born about 1500, called Thomas Brigham, junior, on the rental roll of Manor of Holme, 1528, was probably son of Thomas, senior. He married, about 1525, Elizabeth ——, and had two sons, Thomas, born about 1525, and Henry. He was buried Mar. 6, 1560. His widow died 1573.

14. Thomas Brigham, born about 1525, son of Thomas and Elizabeth, was a yeoman. A yeoman is one of the class next in order to the gentry—one who lives on his own land and tills it. He married, 1550, Jennett Millington, alias Tomlinson, who was born about 1526 (daughter of William and Barbara Millington, and granddaughter of Thomas and Agnes (Sotheron) Millington, alias Tomlinson, all of Holme on Spalding Moor). He was buried Feb. 6, 1559.

Children, all born at Holme:—

+1. Thomas, b. 1550, d. 1586, m. a. 1572, Gillian ——.
2. Peter, b. a. 1552, d. 1590, m. Everill Hessye.
3. William, b. a. 1554, d. 1591, m. ——.
4. Jennett, b. a. 1555.
5. Richard, b. a. 1557, d. a. 1600, m. 1581, Alison Burley, d. 1587, (2) 1589, Elizabeth Wright, (3) 1591, Margaret Wilsh.
6. Francis, b. 1559.

13. Thomas Brigham, born 1550, at Holme on Spalding Moor, son of Thomas and Jennett Brigham, married about 1572, Gillian ——, who survived him. He was a webster (a cloth worker). He was buried, Nov. 8, 1586, at Holme.

Children.

1. Elizabeth, b. a. 1572, m. 1590, Edward Palmer.
2. John, b. 1574, d. 1621, m. 1599, Constance Watson (James).
+3. Thomas, bap. May 21, 1576, d. 1633, m. 1601, Isabel (Watson) Ellithorpe (James).
4. William, bap. June 17, 1578, d. Aug. 1578.
5. Richard, bap. Aug. 16, 1579, d. 1627, m. ——.
6. Robert, bap. May 20, 1582, d. 1640.

12. Thomas Brigham, bap. May 21, 1576, died Mar. 1633, in England, married Feb. 4, 1601, Mrs. Isabel (Watson) Ellithorpe, who was bap. Feb. 21, 1561, daughter of James Watson (who died 1616; his will mentions his daughter Isabel, wife of Thomas Brigham). She was buried June 25, 1634. Her will of June 8, 1634, mentions her two daughters Constance Crosby and Anne Crosby.

Children, born at Holme-on-Spalding-Moor:—

+1. Constance, b. a. 1602, d. 1684, m. a. 1622, Robert Crosby.
2. Anne, b. a. 1606, d. 1675, m. 1634, Simon Crosby (Thomas[1]), (2) 1645, William Thompson.

See CROSBY

Constance[1] Brigham m. Robert Crosby.
Mary[2] Crosby m. Richard[1] Langhorne.
Elizabeth Langhorne m. Abraham[2] Hazeltine.
Mary Hazeltine m. Samuel[3] Stickney.
Samuel Stickney m. Elizabeth[4] Hardy.
Hannah Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Simon Crosby, the Emigrant, E. D. Crosby, 1914.

BROOKS

10. HENRY[1] BROOKS, a brother of Thomas Brooks of Concord, Mass., was born about 1592. He settled in Concord with his wife and children about 1639. He was freeman there, 1639. We know nothing about his first wife who was probably mother of all his children. He removed to Woburn about 1650, where he married, Mar. 27, 1651, his second wife, Susanna Bradford, widow of Ezekiel[1] Richardson (who died Oct. 1647). She died in Woburn, Sept. 15, 1681; he married, third, July 12, 1682, Annis Jaquith. He was selectman of Woburn, 1669. He deposed in 1658 that he was about 66 years old. He died Apr. 12, 1683, at Woburn.

His will, dated July 18, 1682, says he is a clothier, aged about 91 years; provides for his wife Annis; his sons John, Timothy and Isaac; son-in-law John Mousall; his daughters Sarah and Lestor; and Isaac, Henry and Miriam, children of his son Isaac.

Children:—

John, b. a. 1623, d. 1691, m. 1649, Eunice Mousall (John[1]), d. 1684, (2) 1684, Mary (Champney) Richardson, wid. of Theophilus (Ezekiel[1]).
Hannah, d. 1696, m. 1647, Thomas Fox, (2) 1661, Andrew[1] Lester, d. 1670, (3) Isaac Willey.
Sarah, m. 1650, John Mousall (John[1]).
+Timothy, d. 1712, m. 1659, Mary Russell, (2) Mehitable Kinsley.
Martha, d. 1665, m. Thomas Bateman.
Mary, m. 1650, Richard Norcross (Jeremiah[1]).
Joseph, b. Concord, Feb. 12, 1641, d. y.
Isaac, b. a. 1643, d. 1686, m. 1666, Miriam Daniels.

9. TIMOTHY[2] BROOKS, son of Henry[1] of Woburn, Mass., married, in Woburn, Dec. 21, 1659, Mary Russell, daughter of John[1] and Elizabeth Russell. She died in Billerica, Sept. 15, 1680. He married, second, late in 1680, at Swanzey, Mehitable, daughter of Roger Mowry and widow of Edad Kinsley.

As he owned land in Lyme, Conn., perhaps he lived there from 1662 to 1670, and several unrecorded children were born there. He was in Billerica about 1670 and about 1680 moved to Swansea, where a Baptist church flourished under protection of the Plymouth government. At Billerica the town ordered that his house should be a garrison house and he should have two garrison soldiers to defend his mill. He was representative from Swansea, 1689. Capt. of militia, 1690. About 1687, a number of families, including the Barretts, Bowens and others, with "Rev." Timothy[3] Brooks as leader, moved to Southern New Jersey and settled at Bowentown, Barrett's Run and Shiloh. The first organized church in Cumberland Co., N. J., was the old Cohansey Baptist Church in 1683. In 1710, "Rev." Timothy[3] Brooks and his company united with this church and he continued to be the pastor until his death in 1716. In 1702, he purchased 107 acres comprising the farm on the hill on which the brick house stands which later became the parsonage of the Cohansey Baptist Church until 1786. Timothy[2] Brooks moved with this company of Baptists who came originally from Swansea, Wales, to New Jersey, and died in Salem, N. J., about 1712.

His will, dated Mar. 1709, proved Oct. 1712, Mehitable, his wife, being executrix, mentions sons Josiah, John and Timothy, and daughters—names not given.

Children:—

Timothy, b. Nov. 10, 1660, d. 1661.
Timothy, b. Oct. 9, 1661, d. 1716, m. 1685, Hannah Bowen (Obadiah[2]).
John, b. Oct. 16, 1662, d. 1714.
Elizabeth, b. Woburn, m. 1689, Thomas Lewis.
Mary, d. 1670.
Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1671.
Hephsibah, b. Feb. 1673, d. 1727, m. 1694, Pelatiah[2] Mason (Sampson[1]).
+Abigail, m. 1695, Levi Preston (Roger[1]).
Anne, b. Jan. 23, 1676.
Lydia, b. Jan. 8, 1678.
Rebecca, b. Oct. 5, 1679, d. bef. 1744, m. 1696, Melatiah Martin (John).

Second wife's:—

Josiah, b. Aug. 26, 1681, d. 1732, m. Lucy ——. He moved to New Jersey with his half brother Timothy Brooks.

See PRESTON

Abigail[2] Brooks m. Levi[2] Preston.
Isaac Preston m. Elizabeth[3] Dare.
Isaac Preston m. Hannah[4] Bower.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Brooks Family of Woburn, Mass., 1904; Transcript, Feb. 23 and Aug. 25, 1926 and Apr. 11, 1927; History of Cumberland Co., N. J., 1883; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Timothy Brooks and His Descendants, Robert P. Brooks, 1927.

BROWN

13. CHRISTOPHER BROWNE died 1574 at Swan Hall, Parish of Hawkdon, Bury St., Edmunds, Eng.

12. THOMAS BROWNE of Swan Hall, buried Dec. 1590, had wife Joan and five sons.

11. JOHN BROWNE, who was buried at Hawkdon, May 5, 1616, had wife Margaret, dau. Mary and son John.

10. JOHN[1] BROWN was baptized in Hawkdon, Eng., Oct. 11, 1601. He came in the *Lion*, 1632, to Boston and settled in Watertown, Mass. He married Dorothy ——. He was buried July 20, 1636, ae. 36, Watertown.

Children:—

+John, b. 1631, d. 1697, m. 1655, Esther Makepeace.
Hannah, b. July 9, 1634, Watertown.
Mary, b. Mar. 24, 1636, Watertown.

9. JOHN[2] BROWN was born in England, 1631, came to Boston, 1632, and lived in Cambridge; Marlborough, 1666; Falmouth, 1678, and later in Watertown, Mass. He married, Apr. 24, 1655,

Esther Makepeace, who was born in England, daughter of Thomas[1] Makepeace. John Brown was called a Scotchman. His will, dated Nov. 20, 1697, mentions his wife Esther, his children John, Thomas, Daniel, Joseph, Deborah, wife of Jeremiah Meachem, and sons-in-law John Gustin, John Adams, Thomas Darby and John Hartshorne. He died in Watertown about 1697.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. Cambridge, Feb. 8, 1656, killed, ae. 15, 1671.
2. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 26, 1657, m. Jan. 10, 1678, John Gustin (John[1]).
3. Sarah, b. July 18, 1661.
4. Mary, b. Dec. 19, 1662.
5. John, b. Marlborough, Nov. 27, 1664.
6. Esther, b. Dec. 11, 1667, d. inf.
7. Ruth, b. Dec. 8, 1668.
8. Thomas, b. Mar. 15, 1670.
9. Daniel, b. 1671.
+10. Deborah, b. Apr. 20, 1673, m. Jeremiah Meachem (Jeremiah[2 1]).
11. Abigail, b. Mar. 9, 1675.
12. Joseph, b. 1677, d. 1766, m. 1699, Ruhama Wellington (Benjamin[2]).

See Meachem

Deborah[2] Brown m. Jeremiah[3] Meachem.
Esther Meachem m. Hope[3] Rogers.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Savage, Gen. Dict.; Hist. of Watertown, Mass., Bond, 1855, pp. 117, 145; Hudson's History of Marlborough, 1862.

BULL

10. Capt. Thomas Bull[1] was born in Southwark, London, Eng., about 1609. He testified in April, 1684, that he was about 75 years old. He came in the *Hopewell* from London, Sept. 1635, remaining in Boston or Cambridge until the following May, when he went with Rev. Thomas Hooker to Hartford, and was an original proprietor. He married Susanna ——, who was born in England, 1610. He and his wife were original members of the South Church, 1670. He was "a godly and discreet man."

He was master of a vessel. He served in the Pequot War as lieutenant in 1637, and received a grant of land for his service. He was in command at Saybrook in 1675, where he was victorious. Lieutenant of Hartford Company, 1653; captain, 1673; deputy, 1648-49.

At Hartford, in 1642, an armed guard of forty men attended church every Sabbath and wore wadded coats, which the town ordered to be made for them, "basted with cotton wool to be defensive against Indian arrows."

His wife died in 1680, aged 70. His will was dated Apr. 19, and probated Oct. 24, 1684, between which dates he died. His will names his children.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. 1644, d. 1712, m. 1671, Sarah Manning, d. 1691, (2) Hannah Humphryes (Michael[1]).

+2. Thomas, b. 1646, d. 1708, m. 1669, Esther Cowles, (2) 1692, Mary Lewis.

3. Jonathan, bapt. Mar. 25, 1649, d. 1702, m. 1685, Sarah Whiting (Rev. John[2]).

4. David, bapt. Feb. 9, 1651, d. a. 1719, m. 1677, Hannah Chapman (Robert).

5. Ruth, b. a. 1651, d. 1690, m. 1669, Andrew Boardman (William[1]).

6. Susanna, d. bef. 1684, m. a. 1669, Thomas Bunce (Thomas[1]).

7. Abigail, m. after 1684, —— Buck.

9. Thomas[2] Bull, born 1646, son of Thomas[1] and Susanna Bull, married Aug. 29, 1669, Esther Cole, who was born 1649, the daughter of John and Hannah Cole of Farmington. She died April 17, 1691. He lived in Farmington; freeman, 1669; a deacon. He married (2) 1692, Mary Cheever, the widow of William[2] Lewis. She died 1728, aged 87. He died May 13, 1708.

Children:—

1. John, b. Feb. 1, 1671, d. 1705, m. 1698, Esther Royce (Nehemiah).

2. Thomas, b. Aug. 1, 1672, d. Aug. 15, 1689.

3. Esther, b. Feb. 14, 1674, d. Aug. 18, 1689.

4. Samuel, b. Aug. 8, 1676, d. 1749, married twice.

+5. Susanna, b. Nov. 2, 1679, d. 1743, m. 1697, Timothy Porter (Thomas[2] [1]).

6. Jonathan, b. May 14, 1682, d. 1714, m. ——.

7. Sarah, b. Nov. 5, 1684, d. 1773, m. 1714, Josiah Hart (Thomas[2]).

8. David, b. June 4, 1687, d. 1762, m. 1717, Sarah Ashley (John).

See THOMAS PORTER

Susanna[3] Bull m. Timothy[3] Porter.
Lois Porter m. Samuel[4] North.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Puritan Settlers of Connecticut, Hinman; One Branch of Booth Family, C. E. Booth, 1910; Memorial History Hartford County, Trumbull, 1886, p. 232; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Genealogy of the Cowles Family, Calvin D. Cowles, 1929.

CARPENTER

21. JOHN CARPENTER was a member of Parliament in 1323.

20. RICHARD CARPENTER.

19. JOHN CARPENTER.

18. JOHN CARPENTER.

17. WILLIAM CARPENTER.

16. JAMES CARPENTER.

15. JOHN CARPENTER.

14. WILLIAM CARPENTER had three sons, Alexander, Richard and William.

13. ALEXANDER CARPENTER of Wrington, Somersetshire, Eng., went with his two brothers, about 1611, to Leyden, as they were all dissenters. He later returned to Wrington, near Bristol, where his wife died in 1645.

Children:—

Julia Ann, b. 1583, d. Plymouth, 1665, m. Leyden, 1612, George Morton, d. 1624, (2) Manasses Kempton.

Agnes, b. 1585, d. 1616, m. 1613, Dr. Samuel Fuller. He m. (3) 1617, Bridget Lee, and came in the *Mayflower*.

+Alice, b. 1590, d. 1670, m. Leyden, 1613, Edward Southworth.

Mary, b. 1595, d. 1686, ae. 91, at Plymouth. "A godly old maid—never married."

Priscilla, b. 1598, d. 1689, ae. 92, m. William Wright, d. 1633, (2) John Cooper.

See SOUTHWORTH

Alice[1] Carpenter m. Edward Southworth.
Constant Southworth m. Elizabeth[2] Collier.
Mercy Southworth m. Samuel[2] Freeman.
Samuel[3] Freeman m. Elizabeth[3] Sparrow.
Priscilla Freeman m. John[3] Sears.
John Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Carpenter Family in America, 1901; Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, Lowell, 1920.

CASE

10. JOHN[1] CASE came from England, and was in Hartford, Conn., about 1650; was residing in Windsor, 1657; in the spring of 1669, he removed to Massacoe (now Simsbury). The permanent settlement of Simsbury began in 1664. In 1670, John Case was one of two delegates to the General Court to ask for the separation of Simsbury from Windsor, and its incorporation as a town. On Mar. 26, 1676, the Massaco Indians, who had formerly been friendly, pillaged and burned Simsbury; the inhabitants were scattered, but returned and slowly rebuilt the town in 1677.

He was constable for Massacoe, 1669—the first civil office held by any of its inhabitants; representative to General Court, 1670, and several times later. He married about 1657, Sarah Spencer, who was born 1636, the daughter of William[1] and Agnes Spencer of Hartford; she died Nov. 3, 1691, aged 55 years. He married (2) Elizabeth, daughter of John[2] Moore, and widow of Nathaniel[2] Loomis of Windsor (who died 1688). He died Feb. 21, 1704, Simsbury; his widow died, July 23, 1728, aged 90, at Windsor.

Children:—

+1. Elizabeth, b. a. 1658, d. 1718, m. 1674, Joseph[1] Lewis (d. a. 1680), (2) John[1] Tuller.

2. Mary, b. June 22, 1660, d. 1725, m. 1679, William Alderman (d. 1697), (2) 1699, James Hillyer.

3. John, b. Nov. 5, 1662, d. 1733, m. 1684, Mary Olcott (Thomas) (d. 1685), (2) 1689, Sarah Holcomb (Joshua).

4. William, b. June 5, 1665, d. 1700, m. 1688, Elizabeth Holcomb (Joshua).

5. Samuel, b. June 1, 1667, d. 1725, m. —— Mary Westover (d. 1713), (2) 1721, wid. Elizabeth (Owen) Thrall.

6. Richard, b. Aug. 27, 1669, d. a. 1746, m. 1701, Amy Reed (Philip).

7. Bartholomew, b. Oct. 1670, d. 1725, m. 1699, Mary Humphrey (Samuel).

8. Joseph, b. Apr. 6, 1674, d. 1748, m. 1699, Ann Eno (James[1]).

9. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1676, d. 1704, m. 1699, Joseph Phelps, Jr., his 2d wife.

10. Abigail, b. May 4, 1682, d. after 1714, m. 1701, Jonah Westover, Jr. (he d. 1714).

See Tuller

Elizabeth[2] Case m. John[1] Tuller.
Jacob Tuller m. Mary[3] Moses.
Martha Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Goodwin's Genealogical Notes, 1856; Colonial Wars, 1922.

CHANDLER

10. William[1] Chandler was born in England, and married there his first wife, whose name is unknown, and who is supposed to have died in England. He came to Roxbury, Mass., in 1637, with four small children. Freeman there, 1640. He was taxed in Roxbury, in 1640, on 22 acres of land, one goat and one kid. He married, second, Annis Alcock, who came from England in 1635, aged 18, and they were both admitted to the church at Roxbury. She was a "sister of Deakon George Alcock." Rev. John Eliot says, in his diary, of William Chandler: "He lived a religious and Godly life, and fell into a consumption and lay neare a yeare sick." He died Nov. 26, 1641, and was buried at Roxbury. His widow married, second, July 2, 1643, John Dane, a widower with three children. He brought up William Chand-

ler's children. He died Sept. 1658. She married, third, Aug. 9, 1660, John Parmenter, Sr., of Sudbury, whose first wife, Bridget, had died the previous April. He died in 1671, aged 83. In his will he left "the use of my warming pan to my wife Annisse as long as she remain my widow." Church records say "Old Mother Parminter, a blessed saint, died Mar. 15, 1683," at Roxbury.

In her will of Nov. 1672, she bequeathed "to my sons and daughters by my former husbands—John, Thomas and William Chandler and married daughters, Hannah Abbot and Sarah Cleaves—the estate left me by my husband, John Dane."

Children, the first four born in England:—

+1. Thomas, b. a. 1628, d. 1703, m. 1650, Hannah Brewer.

2. Hannah, b. a. 1629, d. 1711, m. 1646, George Abbot, d. 1681, (2) 1690, Rev. Francis Dane (John[1]).

3. John, b. a. 1635, d. 1703, m. 1658, Elizabeth Douglas.

4. William, b. a. 1636, d. 1698, m. 1658, Mary Dane (Dr. John), (2) 1679, Bridget (Henchman) Richardson.

Second wife's:—

5. Sarah, b. Roxbury, m. 1659, William Cleaves, d. 1676, (2) —— Wilson, (3) 1688, Eph. Stevens, (4) —— Allen. In 1692, she with several others was accused of witchcraft, but they were all released on the petition of the townspeople because of their "good report" &c.

9. Lieut. Thomas[2] Chandler, son of William[1], was born in England in 1628. (He deposed in 1692, aged 64.) He came with his father to Roxbury. He was a proprietor of Andover in 1644, and became a man of wealth. He, as a blacksmith, and his brother, a husbandman, were among the most prominent of the early settlers. Deputy to General Court, 1678-9; lieutenant of the Andover Foot Company, 1683; captain, 1690; proprietor of an iron foundry. He married, in 1650, Hannah Brewer, who was born about 1630, possibly the daughter of Daniel[1] Brewer (1596-1646) and his wife Joanna of Roxbury.

Thomas died Jan. 1703, and was buried in North Andover; his widow died in Andover, Oct. 25, 1717, aged 87. His will, approved Feb. 8, 1703, mentioned wife Hannah, sons Henry, John, Thomas and Joseph, daughters Hannah Bigsbee and Sarah Phelps, and his son William's three sons.

Children:—

1. Thomas, b. Oct. 2, 1652, d. aged 7 yrs.
2. John, b. Mar. 14, 1655, d. 1721, m. 1676, Hannah Abbot (George[1]).
+3. Hannah, d. 1730, m. 1674, Daniel Bixby (Joseph[1]).
4. William, b. May 28, 1659, d. bef. 1728, m. 1687, Eleanor Phelps (Edward[1]).
5. Sarah, b. Dec. 20, 1661, d. 1757, m. 1682, Samuel Phelps (Edward[1]).
6. Thomas, b. Oct. 9, 1664, d. 1737, m. 1686, Mary Peters (Andrew).
7. Henry, b. May 28, 1667, d. 1737, m. 1695, Lydia Abbot (George[2]).
8. Joseph, b. Aug. 3, 1669, living 1718, m. 1691, Sarah Abbot (Thomas[1]).

See Bixby

Hannah[3] Chandler m. Daniel[2] Bixby.
Mary Bixbee m. George[3] Holt.
Hannah Holt m. Jethro[4] Rogers.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline M.[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Chandler Family, George Chandler, 1883; Ancestry of Lydia M. Chandler, Goding, 1904; Noyes-Gilman Ancestry, 1907; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CHASE

10. Aquila[1] Chase and his brother Thomas (who married about 1642, Elizabeth Philbrick, daughter of Thomas, and died 1652), came from England to Hampton, N. H., in 1639, where they were among the first settlers. They had grants of land there in 1640 and 1644.

Their descent from the Chase family of Chesham on the Chess can not be proved, although the repetition of the name Aquila suggests relationship.

Aquila had a grant in 1646, in Newbury, Mass., of "fower acres of land for a house lott, and six acres of marsh, on condition he serve with a boat for four years." He was a sea captain and was said to be the first white man to cross the bar at the mouth of the Merrimac river. He married in Hampton, in 1641, Anne Wheeler, who was born in Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., daughter of John[1] and Anne Wheeler.

In Sept. 1646, he and his wife and her brother, David Wheeler, were prosecuted for picking peas on the Sabbath. He lived in

Newbury from 1646 until his death, Dec. 27, 1670. Tradition says he was buried in the old graveyard on the Plains. His will of Sept. 19, 1670, mentions his wife Anne, and all his children by name, and his son-in-law Charles Annis. His widow Anne married, second, June 14, 1672, Daniel Mussiloway (or Silloway or Musselwhite). She died Apr. 21, 1687, in Newbury.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. 1646, d. 1725, m. 1666, Charles Annis.
2. Anne, b. July 6, 1647, m. 1671, Thomas Barber.
3. Priscilla, b. Mar. 14, 1649, d. after 1689, m. 1670, Abel Merrill (Nathaniel[1]).
4. Mary, b. Feb. 3, 1651, m. 1669, John Stevens (William[1]).
5. Aquila, b. Sept. 26, 1652, d. 1720, m. a. 1673, Esther Bond (John[1]).
6. Thomas, b. July 25, 1654, d. 1732, m. 1677, Rebecca Follansbee (Thomas[1]), (2) 1713, Elizabeth (Woodhead) Moores.
7. John, b. Nov. 2, 1655, d. 1740, m. 1677, Elizabeth Bingley, d. 1685, (2) 1687, Lydia Challis.
8. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1657, living 1696, m. 1678, Zachariah Ayer, (2) Daniel Favor.
9. Ruth, b. Mar. 18, 1660, d. 1677, unm.
10. Daniel, b. Dec. 9, 1661, d. 1707, m. 1683, Martha Kimball (Henry[2]).

+11. Moses, b. Dec. 24, 1663, d. 1743, m. 1684, Ann Follansbee, (2) 1713, Sarah Jacobs.

9. Moses[2] Chase, born Dec. 24, 1663, in Newbury, Mass., son of Aquila[1] and Ann Chase, married Nov. 16, 1684, Ann Follansbee, daughter of Thomas[1], born about 1668. A weaver, he lived in West Newbury, and owned large tracts in Sutton, Rowley and Nottingham, N. H. In Sept. 1700, it was granted to Moses Chase "to set in the fore seat, by the pulpit." He was an ensign in the Essex Regiment of Snow Shoe Men, 1710. John March organized the Snow Shoe Men for service against the Indians who attacked from the surrounding Amesbury woods. He ordered "Corporal Chess" to clean them out. He did this in mid-winter and brought back the scalps. In May, 1718, he and others were granted permission to use the flats near Holt's rocks on condition they give one salmon a year to each, the pastor of the First and Second Church of Newbury, "if they catch them." His wife Ann died Apr. 15, 1708, and was buried in the old graveyard on the Plains, where her gravestone reads:—

"Here lyes buried ye body of Ann Chase the wife of Ensign Moses Chase, aged 40 years, died April ye 18, 1708. Being the Lords day."

He married, second, Dec. 13, 1713, Sarah, daughter of Thomas[2] Jacobs of Ipswich. She died in 1739. He died at Newbury, Sept. 6, 1743. They were buried in the old Ferry Lane burying ground at West Newbury. The inscriptions on their gravestones read:—

"Here lies buried the Insin Moses Chase who died Sep 6th 1743 in ye 80th year of his age."

"Sarah Chase, wife of Insin Moses Chase died March 13, 1739 in ye 63rd year of hur age."

His will, dated July 3, 1740, was proved Sept. 19, 1743. It named all his eight children.

Children:—

1. Moses, b. Sept. 20, 1685, d. inf.
2. Daniel, b. Sept. 20, 1685, d. 1769, m. 1706, Sarah March (Hugh[2 1]).
3. Moses, b. Jan. 20, 1688, d. 1760, m. 1709, Elizabeth Wells (Rev. Thomas[2 1]).

+4. Samuel, b. May 13, 1690, d. 1743, m. 1713, Hannah Emery (John[3 2 1]).

5. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, 1693, d. 1764, m. 1708, John Carr (James).
6. Stephen, b. Aug. 29, 1696, d. 1756, m. 1717, Sarah Hale (Henry), (2) Thankful ——.
7. Hannah, b. Sept. 13, 1699, m. 1719, Green Whittier (Joseph[2]).
8. Joseph, b. Sept. 9, 1703, d. 1782, m. 1724, Mary Morse.
9. Benoni, b. Apr. 5, 1708, d. 1788, m. 1728, wid. Mary Rogers.

8. Samuel[3] Chase, born in Newbury, Mass., May 13, 1690, son of Moses[2] and Ann Chase, married in Newbury, Dec. 8, 1713, Hannah Emery, who was born in Newbury in 1695, the daughter of John[3] and Mary (Sawyer) Emery. A house builder by trade, he built a brick house about a mile from his father's home, and his wife carried the bricks in her apron to the masons from the kiln on the farm.

He died July 24, 1743, being thrown from a horse and fatally injured. His widow married, second, in 1762, Samuel Shute of Rowley. Their gravestones in the old Ferry Lane burying ground are inscribed:—

"Samuel Chase, July 24, 1743 in ye 54th year of his age."

"Mrs. Samuel Shute, former wife of Samuel Chase, Oct. 6, 1776, age 81."

His will, dated Feb. 1742, names his wife and all his children, except Mary and Amos.

Children:—

1. Francis, b. Aug. 18, 1715, d. 1806, m. 1737, Sarah Pike.
2. Amos, b. Jan. 9, 1718, d. Mar. 1818, m. a. 1740, Sarah Cole (Samuel), d. 1781, (2) Deborah——. He was a little over 100 yrs. and 1 mo. old.
3. Hannah, b. Mar. 23, 1721, m. 1738, Abraham Parker, Jr.
4. Mary, b. Aug. 15, 1724, d. inf.
5. Anne, b. Oct. 23, 1727, m. 1745, Amos Pillsbury.

+6. Samuel, b. Oct. 22, 1729, d. 1769, m. 1751, Sarah Stewart (Robert[3]).

7. Mary, b. Dec. 24, 1731.
8. Benjamin, b. Feb. 3, 1737.
9. Betty, b. Oct. 9, 1739, m. 1758, Stephen Noyes, Jr.
10. John, b. Mar. 25, 1740, m. 1762, Ruth Hills (Moses).

7. Samuel[4] Chase, born in West Newbury, Oct. 22, 1729, married Dec. 24, 1751, Sarah Stewart, who was born in Kingston, N. H., Oct. 16, 1732, daughter of Robert[3] and Anne (Adams) Stewart. He lived in the brick house which his father built. He died Oct. 31, 1769, as a result of a fall from an apple tree, aged 40 years. He was buried in West Newbury, where his gravestone is still standing. His widow married, second, Major Thomas Noyes, and died Jan. 15, 1813. His will of Oct. 5, 1769, names his wife executrix, mentions sons Robert, Benjamin and Samuel, daughters Mary, Anna, Sarah, Betty and Hannah.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Feb. 1753, m. 1774, Moody Smith, (2) Ebenezer Hopkinson.

+2. Anne, b. Aug. 7, 1755, d. 1818, m. 1772, William Bailey (Jonathan[4]).

3. Robert, b. Apr. 10, 1757, d. 1827, m. 1780, Lydia Bodwell (Daniel).
4. Benjamin, b. 1758, d. 1826, m. 1781, Alice Bartlett (Daniel).
5. Sarah, b. Jan. 10, 1760, m. 1780, Joshua Bailey.
6. Samuel, bap. Oct. 6, 1763, d. 1782, unm.
7. Elizabeth, b. 1765, d. 1773, ae. 9 yrs.
8. Hannah, b. Apr. 21, 1768, m. 1791, Samuel[5] Bailey.
9. Amos, b. May 15, 1770, d. 1852, m. 1794, Judith Little (Joseph).

See Richard Bailey

Anne[5] Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.

William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of Thomas and Aquila Chase, J. C. Chase, 1928; Descendants of Aquila Chase, Gould, 1912; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CHICKERING

13. Thomas Chickering of Wymondham, Norfolk, Eng., lived in the reign of Henry VIII. He married Clare Browne, and died 1538, leaving a widow and three children.

12. Stephen Chickering, the oldest son of Thomas, above, married Agnes (or Anna) Day, and had five sons and two daughters. He died 1576.

11. Henry Chickering, oldest son of Stephen, above, was born about 1560. He lived in Branfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 1588 to 1595, when he removed to Ringefield, where he died, 1627. His will of July 11, 1626, was probated July 7, 1627, at Wrentham, Co. Suffolk. It mentioned his wife Mary; daughters Judith, wife of Robert Webster; Mary, wife of Thomas Aldred; John; Reynold; Francis; Henry; and Symon not married. He married Mary ——, who after his death came with her two sons, Henry and Francis, before 1640 to Dedham, Mass. She died there, Jan. 27, 1668, aged nearly 100 years.

Children:

+1. Simon, d. July, 1674, m. Tomazine ——, d. 1641, (2) Prudence ——.
2. Henry, bapt. 1588, d. 1671, m. wid. Elizabeth Smythe, d. 1626, (2) Ann Gross.
3. Mary, b. May, 1591, m. 1624, Thomas Aldred.
4. John, bapt. Dec. 28, 1593, d. 1653, m. 1624, Thomazine Smyth.
5. Reginald, bapt. Sept. 12, 1595, d. 1656, m. Alice Thurton.
6. Francis, d. 1658, m. Anne Fiske (John), (2) 1650, Sarah Sibbell.
7. Judith, m. bef. 1626, Robert Webster.

10. Simon or Simeon Chickering, born in England, son of Henry and Mary, married Tomazine ——, who died Aug. 1641.

He married, second, Prudence ——, who was living in 1690. He died in Wrentham, Eng., July, 1674. His will of July 8, 1674, mentions his wife Prudence, and his children, Mary, John, Nathaniel, Sarah, and Elizabeth Crispe.

Children, all born in Wrentham, Eng:—

1. Simon, bapt. Aug. 14, 1636, d. 1659.
2. Elizabeth, bapt. Dec. 9, 1638, m. Robert Crispe.

Second wife's:—

3. Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1643.
4. John, b. Feb. 5, 1645.
+5. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 8, 1647, d. 1694, m. Mary Judson, (2) Lydia Fisher.
6. Daniel, b. Mar. 9, 1653, d. 1661.
7. Sarah, b. Dec. 26, 1654, d. 1657.
8. Sarah, b. Apr. 19, 1659.

9. Nathaniel[1] Chickering was born in Wrentham, Eng., Oct. 8, 1647, son of Simeon and Prudence Chickering. His uncles, Henry[1] and Francis[1] Chickering, came to Dedham, Mass., in 1635. He came later, and was freeman, 1681, living in that part of Dedham which is now Dover. In 1694 he owned 1,000 acres there.

He married, Dec. 30, 1668, Mary Judson, daughter of Samuel[1]; she died leaving no children. He married, second, Dec. 3, 1674, Lydia Fisher, who was born July 14, 1652, at Dedham, daughter of Daniel[2] and Abigail (Marryott) Fisher. He died Oct. 21, 1694, and was buried at Dover. His widow died at Needham, July 17, 1737, aged 86.

Children:—

1. Prudence, b. Sept. 9, 1675, d. aged 2 mos.
2. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 28, 1677, d. 1749, m. 1700, Mary Thorp, (2) 1716, Deborah Wright (Joseph).
3. Lydia, b. Oct. 1678, m. Thomas Metcalf.
+4. Mary, b. Oct. 15, 1680, m. 1715, Nathan Aldis (John[3]).
5. John, b. Nov. 22, 1682, d. 1714.
6. Abigail, b. Mar. 29, 1685, unm. in 1749.
7. Daniel, b. July 1, 1687, d. 1718.
8. Samuel, b. Feb. 14, 1689, d. 1778, m. 1720, Mary Harding (Henry).

See Aldis

Mary[2] Chickering m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline M. Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Ancestry of Mary Chickering Nichols, 1919; Dedham, Hist. Register, 1892; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 63, p. 282.

CHIPMAN

11. Thomas Chipman of Dorset, Eng., was probably born at Whitechurch about 1567. He was married about 1590, and died about 1623. His widow died about 1637, leaving two daughters, Hannor and Tumsun (Thomasine), and one son, John.

10. Elder John[1] Chipman, son of Thomas, was born in Brinspittal, Dorsetshire, Eng., about 1615. He was left fatherless early and sailed from Barnstable, Eng., in the *Friendship* in 1631. After eleven weeks of foul weather he landed in Boston. He settled in Plymouth, 1631; removed to Yarmouth, 1646, and in 1649, to Barnstable. Deputy, 1663-6, 1668-9; a ruling elder in the church at Barnstable, 1670; selectman several years. He was appointed with three others to attend meetings of the Quakers to try to turn them from the error of their ways.

He married in 1646, Hope Howland, who was born in Plymouth, Aug. 30, 1629, the daughter of John[1] and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland. She died Jan. 8, 1683, and is buried at Lothrop Hill, Boston. He married, second, Ruth (Sargent) (Winslow) Bourne, daughter of Rev. William[1] Sargent, and widow of Jonathan Winslow and of Richard[1] Bourne (who died in 1685).

He moved to Sandwich in 1679 and lived there until his death, Apr. 7, 1708, and was buried in the old cemetery at Sandwich. His widow died in Sandwich, Oct. 4, 1713, aged 71 years. He had ten married children and eighty-two grandchildren, nearly all of whom married and had children.

The inscription on his wife's gravestone reads:—

Here lyeth
Interred ye body of
Mrs Hope Chipman
Wife of Elder John Chipman
Aged 54 years
who changed this life
For a better
Ye 8th of Jan.
1683

Children, all born in Barnstable, except one recorded in Plymouth:—

+1. Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1647, m. Hosea Joyce (John[1]).
2. Daughter, died infancy.
3. Hope, b. Aug. 13, 1652, d. 1728, m. 1670, John Huckins, d. 1678 (Thomas), (2) 1683, Jonathan Cobb (Henry[1]).
4. Lydia, b. Dec. 25, 1654, d. 1730, m. John Sargent (William[1]).
5. John, b. Mar. 2, 1657, d. ae. 3 mos.
6. Hannah, b. Jan. 14, 1659, d. bef. 1698, m. 1680, Thomas Huckens (Thomas).
7. Samuel, b. Apr. 15, 1661, d. 1723, m. 1686, Sarah Cobb (Henry[1]).
8. Ruth, b. Dec. 31, 1663, d. 1698, m. 1682, Eleazer Crocker (William[1]).
9. Bethia, b. July 1, 1666, d. bef. 1699, m. Shubael Dimmock (Shubael[1]).
10. Mercy, b. Feb. 6, 1668, d. 1724, m. 1697, as 2d wife, Nathan Skiff (James[1]).
11. John, b. Mar. 3, 1670, d. 1756, m. Mary Skiff (Stephen[2]), (2) Elizabeth (Handley) (Pope) Russell, (3) Hannah Hoxsie.
12. Desire, b. Feb. 26, 1673, d. 1705, m. 1695, Melatiah Bourne (Shearjashub[2]).

See Joyce

Elizabeth[2] Chipman m. Hosea[2] Joyce.
Dorcas Joyce m. Prince[3] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Chipman Family, Bert Lee Chipman, 1920; 160 Allied Families, Austin, 1893; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CLARK

11. ROWLAND[1] CLARK, a proprietor of Dedham, Mass., in 1637, died there April 2, 1638. His widow, Mary, was admitted to the church in Dedham, Apr. 1, 1642. She died June 22, 1642.

Children:—

Priscilla, d. 1692, m. 1639, Nathaniel[1] Colburn.
Mary (or Martha), m. 1641, Benjamin Smith.
+Elizabeth, d. 1683, m. 1642, George[1] Barbour.

See BARBOUR

Elizabeth[2] Clark m. George[1] Barbour.
John Barbour m. Abigail[2] Babcock.
Abial Barbour m. Elkanah[3] Haven.
Mehitabel[4] Haven m. Daniel[3] Haven.
Asa[4] Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of Isaac Colburn, Jr.; Dedham Records.

CLARK

10. WILLIAM[1] CLARK came from East Yarmouth, Eng., 1633, in the *Mary and John,* and was one of the first to plant at Agawam (later Ipswich), Apr. 1633, and had land assigned to him, 1634. Removed, 1637, to Salem, where he was a vintner. He was granted a license, 1641, to entertain cattle and passengers. He had married in England, his first wife. He married, second, Katherine ——, who after his death was licensed by the General Court to keep an inn and sell wine, if she provide a fit man for the business. He died 1647, in Salem. His will mentions his wife Katherine, and asks that his younger children—four minors—be sent to England to be cared for by his sisters.

Children:—

William, b. Eng., was overseer of his sister Sarah's estate in 1667.
+Sarah, b. Eng., d. 1698, m. a. 1647, George Davis, he d. 1667, (2) a. 1671, Nicholas Risse.

Second wife's:—

Bethiah, bapt. 1638, Salem.
Susanna, b. 1642, Salem.
Deborah, bapt. 1645, Salem.

See Rist

Sarah[2] (Clark) Davis m. Nicholas[1] Risse.
Joseph Rist m. Phoebe[3] Richardson.
Phoebe (Rist) Draper m. Samuel[5] Prentice.
James Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900.

CLARKE

11. Joseph[1] Clarke of Windsor, Conn., had two children who were baptized the same day at Windsor. His wife, name unknown, died Apr. 3, 1639. Joseph died in April, 1641, leaving his property, by a will dated Dec. 1, 1640, to his two children. His son, Joseph, died in 1659 leaving property for which Joseph Bird, as husband of his sister, Mary, signed, showing they were married before 1660.

Children:—

Joseph, bapt. Sept. 30, 1638, d. 1659, unm.
+Mary, bapt. Sept. 30, 1638, m. bef. 1660, Joseph Bird (Thomas[1]).

See Bird

Mary[2] Clarke m. Joseph[2] Bird.
Joseph Bird m. Mary[4] Steele.
Mary Bird m. Joseph[4] Hart.
Ambrose[5] Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha[6] Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 1928, p. 214.

COLBY

12. Thomas Colby of Beccles, Co. Suffolk, Eng., married Beatrix Felton, daughter of Sir Thomas and Mary (Gernon) Felton of Co. Suffolk, Eng., and had twelve children.

11. Anthony[1] Colebie (Colby) was born in Beccles, Eng., probably the son of Thomas. He probably came with Gov. Winthrop's party to Boston in 1630. He was a church member in Boston, 1630; a freeman, 1634; a "planter"; in Cambridge, 1632; in Ipswich, 1637; received land in the first division in Salisbury, 1640, and again in 1643; received land in Amesbury, 1654 and '58. In 1654 he bought for $200.00 "a house and barns together with the well and bucket and rope belonging to it." The Colby house was still standing in Amesbury in 1895. He was evidently a thorough Puritan.

He married, probably in Boston, widow Susanna Waterman, perhaps the daughter of William Sargent (although by tradition she was a Nutting). He died Feb. 11, 1661, probably between 65 and 75 years old. He was buried in the Golgotha Cemetery, Amesbury. He left no will. His estate was inventoried at £359. His widow died July 8, 1689. She had married, in 1663, William Whitridge, who died in 1669.

Children:—

1. A dau. bapt. with John, d. inf.
2. John, bapt. Sept. 8, 1633, d. 1675, m. 1655, Frances Hoyt (John[1]).
3. Sarah, m. 1653, Orlando Bagley.
4. A child born and died inf.
5. Samuel, b. a. 1638, d. 1716, m. bef. 1668, Elizabeth Sargent (William[1]).
6. Isaac, b. July 6, 1640, d. bef. 1691, m. Martha Parratt (Francis[1]).
+7. Rebecca, b. Mar. 11, 1643, d. 1672, m. 1661, John Williams (John[1]).
8. Mary, b. Sept. 19, 1647, m. 1668, William Sargent (William[1]).
9. Thomas, b. Mar. 8, 1650, m. 1674, Hannah Rowell (Valentine[2]).

See Williams

Rebecca[2] Colby m. John[2] Williams.
Sarah Williams m. Joseph[2] Bond.
Rebecca Bond m. Benjamin[3] Hardy.
Rebecca Hardy m. Jonathan[4] Bailey.
William Bailey m. Anne[5] Chase.

Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Colby Family, James W. Colby, 1895; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1916.

COLE

10. JOHN[1] COLE (COALE, COWLE, COLES, COALES, COWLES) was born about 1598, and came from the north or west of England or perhaps Wales. He married Hannah ——, who was born 1613. He probably stopped at Hartford and then removed to Farmington, where he was one of the seven men who organized the church there Oct. 13, 1652, Stephen Hart, Thomas Judd, John Cole, Thomas Thompson, Robert Porter, John Bronson and Mr. Roger Newton—the first pastor—(the first four mentioned are our ancestors). He was one of the 84 proprietors who made a division of land at Farmington in 1672. A farmer. He was Deputy to General Court, 1653-4. He lived on the lot next south of the meeting house and his descendants lived there for 150 years. The homes of the sturdy pioneers were near together. Wild beasts prowled in the adjacent forests, and various tribes of Indians occupied the nearby country. The Indians were generally friendly, but occasionally raided the settlements, murdering the whites and plundering their homes. As late as 1691 a committee was chosen to designate certain houses to be fortified and stored with ammunition. On the Sabbath, the great day of the week, the inhabitants went armed to church, the women carrying their infants which they dared not leave behind, and a guard was stationed at the door during the services. A drum served as a bell to call the people together.

John Cole removed in 1664, to Hadley, Mass., later called Hatfield, where he died Sept. 1675. His widow died in Hartford, Mar. 16, 1684, at the home of her daughter Hannah Stanley, and was buried in Hartford. Her will of Oct. 27, 1680, mentions her sons Samuel and John, her daughters Hannah Stanley, Esther Bull, Elizabeth Lyman, Mary Dickenson, and children of daughter Sarah Goodwin, deceased.

Children:—

1. Samuel, b. 1639, d. 1691, m. 1660, Abigail Stanley (Timothy[1]).
2. John, b. Feb. 1641, d. 1711, m. 1668, Deborah Bartlett (Robert[1]).
3. Hannah, b. Feb. 1644, d. 1689, m. 1665, Caleb Stanley (Timothy[1]).
4. Sarah, b. 1646, d. 1676, m. 1664, Nathaniel Goodwin (Ozias[1]).
+5. Esther, b. 1649, d. 1691, m. 1669, Thomas Bull (Thomas[1]).
6. Mary, b. June 24, 1654, d. after 1699, m. 1670, Nehemiah Dickenson (Nathaniel[1]).
7. Elizabeth, d. after 1696, m. 1674, Richard Lyman, Jr. (Richard[2 1]).

See Bull

Esther[2] Cowles m. Thomas[2] Bull.
Susanna Bull m. Timothy[3] Porter.
Lois Porter m. Samuel[4] North.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—One Branch of Booth Family, C. E. Booth, 1910; The Cole Family, Frank T. Cole, 1887; Genealogy of Cowles Family, Calvin D. Cowles, 1929; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

COLLIER

11. William[1] Collier was a merchant of London, Eng., where he had a brew house and was one of the principal financial helpers in England, of the *Mayflower* expedition. He came with his four daughters to Plymouth in 1633, in the *Mary and Jane* with 196 passengers. He was a freeman, 1633. He removed to Duxbury and lived in the southeast part, near Brewster, and was probably the wealthiest man in Duxbury, as he was rated highest on the tax list. He was on committees for assigning and laying out land, building a meeting house and to revise their laws. He was one of the two plenipotentiaries from Plymouth, in 1643, at the first meeting of the Congress of the United Colonies to form a confederation. He was governor's assistant, 1634 to 1665; representative to General Court; member of Council of War, 1642 and later. He was called "a distinguished early settler, and great benefactor to the Colony." "In 1658 the court ordered a servant to him, as he could not easily come to public business, being aged,

and having much private business." He died, 1670, at an advanced age. Some authorities say he brought his wife Jane from England with him, and some say she married him as her second husband, and the mother of his children died in England. In the will of Jane Collier, widow of William, she mentions her granddaughter Sarah (Walker) Warren. Jane, wife of William Collier, petitioned in 1653 "on behalf of her grandchild Sara." As Jane's husband did not join in the petition she was probably daughter of a child of Jane by a former husband, in England. Sara married, 1645, Nathaniel Warren.

Children:—

Rebecca, b. in Eng., m. 1634, Job[1] Cole.
Sarah, b. 1615, d. 1691, m. 1634, Love Brewster (William[1]), (2) Richard[1] Parke.
+Mary, d. bef. 1662, m. 1635, Gov. Thomas[1] Prence.
+Elizabeth, b. 1617, m. 1637, Constant[1] Southworth (Edward).

See Southworth

Elizabeth[2] Collier m. Constant[1] Southworth.
Mercy Southworth m. Samuel[2] Freeman.
Samuel Freeman m. Elizabeth[3] Sparrow.
Priscilla Freeman m. John[3] Sears.
John[4] Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Bathsheba[5] Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Bassett.

See Prence

Mary[2] Collier m. Thomas[1] Prence.
Sarah Prence m. Jeremiah[2] Howes.
Prence Howes m. Dorcas[3] Joyce.
Thomas[4] Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Bathsheba[5] Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, Lowell, 1920; Pioneers of Mass., Pope, 1920; Colonial Wars, 1922.

COLSON

8. John Colson was born about 1681, in Bermuda, according to his grandson. He married in Hingham, Mass., May 29, 1706, Susanna Lincoln, who was born Sept. 19, 1688, the daughter of Thomas[2] and Sarah (Lewis) Lincoln. He lived in Hingham and two children were born there. In about 1713 he removed to Weymouth, South Parish, and was admitted to the church there in 1742. Four sons and seven daughters were born there. His wife, Susanna, died in 1732, and he married Jan. 30, 1733, his second wife, Deborah Sprague of Hingham, and had three children. He died July 14, 1752, in his 71st year. His mother was probably the widow Mary Colson who died in Weymouth, Feb. 8, 1716.

Children:—

+1. Susanna, b. Apr. 20, 1707, m. 1727, Richard Agur (Richard[3]).
2. Mary, b. Nov. 20, 1710, m. 1729, Jeremiah Beal (Jeremiah[3 2]).
3. Thomas, b. Jan. 27, 1713, d. 1799, m. 1735, Mary Bolter (Ebenezer).
4. Sarah, b. Feb. 7, 1715, d. Feb. 28, 1715.
5. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 14, 1716, m. 1739, Hannah White (Thomas).
6. Brackley, b. Oct. 2, 1718, d. 1760, m. ——— ———.
7. Sarah, b. May 9, 1721, d. 1730.
8. Infant.
9. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 4, 1723, d. 1798, m. 1741, Samuel Hovey (Ebenezer).
10. Ann, b. Jan. 1, 1725.
11. Josiah, b. Jan. 24, 1727, d. 1811, m. 1754, Leah Beal (James).
12. Infant, b. Mar. 12, 1732.

Second wife:—

13. John, b. Jan. 27, 1734.
14. Christopher, b. Oct. 2, 1736, m. 1762, Experience White (Matthew).
15. Deborah, b. Oct. 13, 1743, m. 1761, Joseph Trufant (Joseph).

See Auger

Susanna[2] Colson m. Richard[4] Auger.
Lydia Auger m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Weymouth Records; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 52, pp. 276 and 372.

COOKE

10. Francis[1] Cooke was born in England about 1583. He went to Leyden, Holland, where he was married, June 30, 1603. The marriage record at Leyden reads "Francis Cooke, wool comber, unmarried, from England, with Hester Mayhieu, unmarried, from Canterbury, Eng., accompanied by Jennie Mayhieu, her mother, and Jennie Mayhieu, her sister." The Mayhieus were Walloons and Huguenots. Francis and his son John were on the *Speedwell* when it sailed from Delftshaven, July 20, 1620, with some of the Pilgrims bound for America. At Southampton they joined the *Mayflower* and set sail on Aug. 5. The *Speedwell* began to leak, but although the ships put into Dartmouth for repairs and sailed again Aug. 21, new leaks compelled the *Speedwell* to return to London, with such immigrants as could not be taken in the *Mayflower,* which then went on alone. Francis and his son were on the *Mayflower,* and he was the seventeenth signer of the *Mayflower* compact. His son John was living in 1694, probably the oldest male survivor of the *Mayflower.* His wife, Hester, and the rest of their children, came in the *Ann* in 1623. Winslow recorded "The wife of Francis Cooke being a Walloon, holds communion with the church at Plymouth, as she came from the French, by virtue of the communion of churches."

He was freeman, 1633; a member of Myles Standish's Company, 1643, and in the expedition against the Indians; on a committee to lay out roads in Plymouth. Bradford called him "a very old man" in 1650. He died April 7, 1663, aged 80, and was buried in the old Plymouth burying ground. His will of 1659 names his wife Hester and son John, executors. An agreement of the heirs in June, 1666, showed the surviving children were John, Jacob, Hester Wright and Mary Thompson. Hester, his widow, died in 1675.

Children, four born in Leyden, one in Plymouth:—

Jane, b. 1608, d. before 1666, m. 1627, Experience Mitchell.

John, b. 1612, d. 1695, m. 1634, Sarah Warren (Richard[1]).

Jacob, b. 1618, d. 1676, m. 1646, Damaris Hopkins, (2) Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff.

Hester, b. 1620, m. 1644, Richard[1] Wright.

+Mary, b. 1626, d. 1715, m. 1645, John[1] Thompson.

See THOMPSON

Mary[2] Cooke m. John[1] Thompson.
Jacob Thompson m. Abigail[3] Wadsworth.
Hannah Thompson m. Ebenezer[4] Reed.
Barnabas Reed m. Silence[5] Sprague.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Munsey Hopkins Family, Lowell, 1920; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CROSBY

11. ROBERT CROSBY, bapt. Oct. 30, 1596, was the fourth cousin of Simon[1] Crosby who married Anne Brigham (both being sixth in descent from John Crosby who was born about 1440; died 1502, at Holme on Spalding Moor, Yorkshire, Eng.). The name Crosby is Danish (as are so many in that part of England, the ending "by" like boro, meaning town), "the town of the Cross."

Robert married about 1622, Constance Brigham, who was born about 1602, the daughter of Thomas and Isabel (Watson) Brigham. He died about 1640, at Holme on Spalding Moor. His widow Constance came to Rowley, Mass., where as "Custins" Crosby she appears on Rowley records as one owning land there. In 1674, she asked that some one be appointed to care for her orphan granddaughter, Sarah Longhorne. She died and was buried in Rowley, Jan. 25, 1684.

Children, all born at Holme:—

1. John, bapt. Jan. 25, 1624, d. y.
2. Jane, bapt. Apr. 22, 1627, d. 1716, m. 1644, John[1] Pickard.
+3. Mary, bapt. Dec. 4, 1629, d. 1667, m. 1648, Richard[1] Longhorne.
4. Robert, bapt. July 22, 1632, prob. d. y.
+5. Hannah, bapt. Oct. 31, 1634, d. 1717, m. 1655, John Johnson (John[1]).

See LONGHORNE

Mary[2] Crosby m. Richard[1] Longhorne.
Elizabeth Langhorne m. Abraham[2] Haseltine.

Mary Haseltine m. Samuel[3] Stickney.
Samuel Stickney m. Elizabeth[4] Hardy.
Hannah Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

See JOHNSON

Hannah[2] Crosby m. John[2] Johnson.
Elizabeth Johnson m. Ebenezer[2] Stewart.
Robert Stewart m. Ann[8] Adams.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Silas[6] Tenney m. Rebecca Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Simon Crosby, the Emigrant, E. D. Crosby, 1914; Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., Blodgett.

CROWELL

11. "MASTER" JOHN[1] CROWE (later CROWELL), was probably from a family of Co. Kent, Eng., that moved to Wales; we do not know whether he was born in England or Wales. The family coat of arms had three cocks crowing. He came to Charlestown, 1635, and married Elishua. She had been received into the Charlestown church, 1634, the year she came from England.

He was one of the three grantees—with Anthony Thacher and Thomas Howes—of Matakeese, later Yarmouth, in 1638, and was a freeman there in 1640. Deputy from Yarmouth, 1641, '42, '43; juror, 1658; magistrate, 1640. His wife died 1688, and he died at Yarmouth, Jan. 14, 1673.

Children:—

Moses, bapt. Charlestown, 1637, d. y.
+John, b. a. 1638, d. 1689, m. Mehitabel Miller (John[1]).
Elishua, d. 1708, m. a. 1664, John[2] Gifford.
Thomas, b. a. 1645, d. 1690, m. Agnes ——.
Elizabeth, m. Arthur Perry, Sr., of Boston.

10. JOHN[2] CROWELL, son of John[1] and Elishua Crowell, was born at Yarmouth, Mass., about 1638. He married Mehitabel Miller, born Roxbury, July 13, 1638, daughter of Rev. John[1] and Lydia Miller.

A palisade house built by a Mr. John Crowe at Yarmouth stood two centuries, seldom needing repairs. The sills were laid on the ground, with two parallel rows of holes, six inches apart, for the poles; the space between being filled with stones and clay, and the walls plastered inside and out with shell mortar; the roof was of the long sedge grass from the meadows, with oiled paper for glass in the windows. Straw or sedge grass covered the floor instead of a carpet. He died, Jan. 28, 1689, at Nobscusset. The names of his children and his grandson, Thomas Tobey, are from his will. His widow died Feb. 23, 1715.

Children:—

1. Mehitabel, b. 1654, d. 1723, m. a. 1675, Thomas[2] Tobey (Thomas[1]).
2. Lydia, b. a. 1668.
3. Samuel, d. 1723, unm.
+4. John, b. 1662, d. 1728, m. 1684, Bethia Sears (Paul[2]).
5. Susanna, b. 1666, m. Jan. 29, 1713, John Berry.
6. Jeremiah, b. 1670, d. 1745, m. 1705, Hannah Ryder.
7. Elizabeth, m. 1702, Samuel Matthews (James[1]).
8. Hannah, b. Apr. 1, 1677, m. 1706, Joseph Studley.

9. JOHN[3] CROWELL, son of John[2] and Mehitabel (Miller) Crowell, was born 1662. Lived at Nobscusset, Mass. He married, May 27, 1684, Bethia Sears, who was born, Jan. 3, 1661, at Yarmouth, daughter of Capt. Paul[2] and Deborah (Willard) Sears. She died May 5, 1724, and he died Oct. 11, 1728. Their gravestones were the first erected in the burying ground near the meeting house in North Dennis.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. Mar. 20, 1685, m. 1709, Bathsheba Hall, (2) 1723, Sarah Howes.
2. Paul, b. Apr. 20, 1687, d. 1765, m. 1714, Elizabeth Hallett, (2) 1725, Margery Hall.
3. Bethia, b. Apr. 13, 1689, d. 1752, m. 1710, Joseph Atwood.
4. Mehitabel, b. Sept. 3, 1691, d. 1766, m. 1713, John Ryder (John[3 2]).
+5. John, b. July, 1693, m. 1718, Keziah Eldredge (Samuel[2]).
6. Deborah, b. July 1, 1695, d. 1706.

7. Christopher, b. July 24, 1698, d. 1781, m. 1724, Sarah Matthews (William[2]).
8. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 30, 1700, m. 1721, Benjamin Homer.
9. Mary, b. Dec. 25, 1704, m. 1724, Thomas Bray.

8. JOHN[4] CROWELL, son of John[3] and Bethia (Sears) Crowell, was born in Nobscusset, July, 1693. He married, Oct. 23, 1718, Keziah Eldredge, born Mar. 1695, daughter of Samuel[2] and Keziah (Taylor) Eldredge of Yarmouth. John Crowell, Jr., and Keziah, his wife, were admitted to the East Yarmouth Church, May 5, 1728, and four children were baptized. He was town clerk and treasurer many years. Removed to Falmouth, 1750. He had a grant of land in Gorham, Me., 1733.

Children:—

+1. Deborah, b. Sept. 21, 1719, d. 1753, m. 1738, John Sears (John[3]).
2. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 14, 1721, d. 1760, m. 1742, Zechariah Sears (Joseph[3]).
3. John, b. Jan. 9, 1723-4, d. 1776, m. 1747, Mary Howes.
4. Bethia, b. Mar. 4, 1727, m. 1744, Zachariah Howes.
5. Keziah, b. July 13, 1729, d. July 29, 1729.
6. Keziah, b. May 18, 1730, d. May 29, 1730.
7. Samuel, b. Mar. 21, 1733, d. June 28, 1733.
8. Keziah, b. May 17, 1734.
9. Samuel, b. Dec. 29, 1735, d. Mar. 7, 1736.
10. Anne, b. Mar. 29, 1738.
11. Mary, b. Dec. 13, 1739, m. 1760, Judah Sears (Judah[4]).

See SEARS

Deborah[5] Crowell m. John[4] Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—John Crowe and His Descendants, L. & H. G. Crowell, 1903; The Crowell Families of Yarmouth, 1910 and 1913; 160 Allied Families, Austin, 1893; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CURRIER

10. RICHARD[1] CURRIER was born May 3, 1616, in England or Scotland. He was one of the original settlers of Salisbury, Mass., in 1640, a planter and millwright. He helped build a saw mill

in 1656, and owned one in 1675. In 1667, Amesbury was set off and named. He was one of the most prominent men in the new town; he had property and held many offices in Salisbury and Amesbury. He was one of the committee of three to build the first meeting house, 1665, and on a committee of two to secure a minister; his name has the place of honor in seating the meeting house, 1667. He was town clerk, and a soldier in Narragansett War.

He married Anna ——, who died 1675 or 6; he married, second, Oct. 26, 1676, Joanna, the daughter of Henry Pindor, and widow of Valentine Rowell (who died 1662), and of William Sargent (who had died, 1687). He was drowned Feb. 22, 1687. His wife, widowed the third time, died Oct. 1690, aged about 69.

Children:—

+Samuel, b. a. 1636, d. 1713, m. a. 1665, Mary Hardy (Thomas[1]).
Jeoffrey, b. 1637, of Portsmouth, possibly a son.
Hannah, b. July 8, 1643, m. 1659, Samuel Foote (Pasco[1]).
Thomas, b. Mar. 8, 1646, d. 1712, m. 1668, Mary Osgood (William).

9. Samuel[2] Currier, born about 1636, was probably the son, but possibly the younger brother of Richard[1] Currier. He married, about 1665, Mary, daughter of Thomas[1] Hardy of Bradford, Mass. A weaver and millwright, he lived in Haverhill, where he had a right in a corn mill. He died Mar. 14, 1713, and was buried in the Pentucket Cemetery, Haverhill. His will of Mar. 9, 1713, mentions his wife, Mary. His gravestone reads:—

"Here lies the body of Samuel Currier who died Mar. 14, 1713, aged 77 years."

Children:—

+Sarah, m. 1690, Ichabod Rogers, (2) bef. 1724, Amos Singletary.
Ann, d. 1696.
Samuel, b. and d. Feb. 26, 1669.
Richard, b. Dec. 24, 1670, d. 1689.
John, b. Apr. 22, 1672, d. 1722, m. 1706, Grace Hall.
Mary, b. Jan. 28, 1675, d. 1719, m. 1701, Anthony Colby (Isaac[2]).
Alice, b. Aug. 9, 1678, living 1713, m. 1701, Robert Peasley (Joseph).
Elizabeth, b. Feb. 21, 1680, was living in 1717.
Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1682, d. Feb. 4, '82.
Samuel, b. Feb. 14, 1685, living 1733, m. 1714, Abigail Kelly (John).

See ROGERS

Sarah[3] Currier m. Ichabod[2] Rogers.
Hope Rogers m. Esther[4] Meachem.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Genealogy of Richard Currier, H. L. Currier, 1910; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1901; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

CURTIS

10. WILLIAM[1] CURTIS, born in Nazing, Essex Co., Eng., Nov. 12, 1592, married at Nazing, Aug. 6, 1618, Sarah Eliot, who was bapt. at Widford, Herts, Eng., Jan. 13, 1599, the daughter of Bennet and Lettice Eliot.

He came in the *Lion,* in 1632, with his wife and four children, to Roxbury, where his brother-in-law, John Eliot—the "Apostle to the Indians"—had come the year previous. Freeman, 1633.

He had brothers:—Thomas, born 1598, who settled in Wethersfield, Conn.; Richard; and John, bapt. 1597, who married at Nazing, 1610, Elizabeth Hutchings, settled at Stratford, Conn., in 1640, and died about 1645; and a sister Mary, who married at Nazing, 1620, Thomas Ruggles. He died, Dec. 8, 1672, at Roxbury; his widow died Mar. 20, 1673.

Children:—

1. William, b. Eng., 1618, d. 1634.
2. Mary, bapt. Mar. 11, 1621, m. Rev. Edward Devotion.
3. Thomas, b. Jan. 19, 1623, d. 1650, of "long and tedious consumption."

+4. Elizabeth, bapt. Feb. 13, 1625, d. 1707, m. 1659, Isaac Newell (Abraham[1]).

5. Sarah, bapt. Aug. 5, 1627.
6. John, bapt. July 17, 1629, d. after 1711, m. 1661, Rebecca Wheeler (Thomas), d. 1676, (2) a. 1680, Dorcas Peak (Christopher[1]).
7. Philip, bapt. Mar. 28, 1632, d. 1675, m. 1658, Obedience Holland (John).
8. Hannah, b. Roxbury, d. bef. 1677, m. 1651, William Geary (Arthur[1]).
9. Isaac, b. Roxbury, July 22, 1642, d. 1695, m. 1670, Hannah Polley (John[1]).

See NEWELL

Elizabeth[2] Curtis m. Isaac[2] Newell.
Sarah Newell m. Nathaniel[2] Hawes.
Mehitabel Hawes m. John[5] Aldis.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Curtiss Family, F. H. Curtiss, 1903; Eliot Family, Emerson, 1905.

DAMON

10. JOHN[1] DAMON was born in Kent, Eng., and came to Plymouth Colony in 1628, with his sister Hannah and his mother's brother, William Gilson, as their guardian. Hannah was unmarried in 1639 when their uncle died. John married, June, 1644, Katherine Merritt, daughter of Henry[1]. He married, second, Jan. 15, 1659, Martha Howland, who was born about 1639, daughter of Arthur[1] Howland. He lived in Scituate where he held offices of trust and responsibility. Was assistant, 1633-'34, 1636-'38; officer of excise, 1644. He died, 1676, in Scituate; his widow Martha was executrix of his estate. She married, second, Peter Bacon of Taunton. She died in Hingham, Dec. 19, 1732, aged 93. In the division of his estate in 1679, there were mentioned John, Experience, Ichabod, and "a weake childe, Ebenezer," Silence, Martha, Hannah, Margaret and Daniel.

Children:—

1. Deborah, b. Apr. 25, 1645, m. 1666, Thomas Woodworth (Walter[1]).
2. John, b. Nov. 3, 1647, was in King Philip's War, 1676.
3. Zachary, b. 1649, d. inf.
4. Mary or Mercy, b. July, 1651, d. before 1696, unm.
5. Daniel, b. Feb. 1652-3, d. 1696, willed his property to his sister Deborah Woodworth and his brother Zachariah.
6. Zachary, b. 1654, d. 1730, m. 1679, Martha Woodworth (Walter[1]).

Second wife's:—

7. Experience, b. Apr. 17, 1662, m. Patience ——, (2) 1710, Ruth Low.

+8. Silence, b. Jan. 2, 1663, d. 1702, m. 1683, Samuel[2] Tower.

9. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 11, 1665, was living 1679.

10. Ichabod, b. Apr. 8, 1668, m. Sarah ——.
11. Margaret, b. July 20, 1670.
12. Hannah, b. Dec. 2, 1672. A Hannah Damon m. Benjamin Woodworth (b. 1647, d. 1729).

See Tower

Silence[2] Damon m. Samuel[2] Tower.
Silence Tower m. William[3] Sprague.
Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[6] Ford.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Dean's History of Scituate, Pope's Pioneers, 1900; Damon Memorial, B. M. Damon, 1897; Colonial Dames, Mass., 1927.

DARE

9. Capt. William[1] Dare, born in England, came from county of Dorset or Somerset to West New Jersey. In 1682, he built the Blue Anchor Tavern in Philadelphia, which became the headquarters of William Penn when he landed. He later removed to Cumberland Co., N. J.; he bought 100 acres, Aug. 3, 1695, in Fairfield. He is called "Mariner" in some of the early deeds, and doubtless obtained his title "Captain" in a sea-faring life. He had a good education, was a fine penman, and became one of the leading men of the community; sheriff of Salem Co., 1703 and '04; captain of a company of militia, 1706; justice of the County Court, 1707, '08 and '10; a large land owner, among his purchases being 200 acres at Autuxit (now Newport, N. J.), where he finally settled, and died in 1720. He left a widow, Constant, and six children. His will of 1720 left to his son William his estate in Dorset, Eng.

Children:—

+William, d. 1749, m. ——, (2) wid. Elizabeth Lawrence.
Benoni, d. 1770, m. ——, (2) Mrs. Clemmons Waithman.
Elizabeth.
Constant.
Sarah.
Robert, b. 1702, bur. Aug. 22, 1772.

8. WILLIAM[2] DARE, the son of Capt. William and Constant Dare, lived in Indian Fields, east of Bridgeton, N. J., where he owned large tracts of land and cedar swamps. We do not know the name of his first wife, who was the mother of his children. He married (2) Elizabeth, the widow of Nathan Lawrence, who had died in 1744. He was constable in 1711; overseer of roads, 1718-19. He died, Dec. 1749, leaving his widow and seven children. The witnesses of his will were Ebenezer Westcott, John Ogden and David Ogden.

Children:—

William, d. 1760, m. a. 1733, Freelove Preston (Levi[2]), m. (2) Hannah ——.
John.
Mary, m. —— Jessop.
Hannah, d. 1775, m. Jonathan Ogden, he d. 1745.
+Elizabeth, m. Isaac Preston (Levi[2]).
Rachel, b. 1719, d. 1757, m. David Westcott.
Sarah, m. Henry Westcott.

See PRESTON

Elizabeth[3] Dare m. Isaac[3] Preston.
Isaac[4] Preston m. Hannah[4] Bower.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Gloucester, Cumberland and Salem Counties, N. J., Cushing and Shepperd, 1883; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

DEMING

10. MR. JOHN[1] DEMING, born in England, 1615, was probably the son of John Deming. He had a brother Thomas who married, 1645, Mary Sheaff, and a sister Elizabeth, b. England, 1595, d. 1683, m. 1615, Nathaniel[1] Foote, Sr.; he d. 1644; she m. (2) 1646, Gov. Thomas Welles. John Deming was one of four in Wethersfield who were called "Mr.", a courtesy paid to men of prominence. He was one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Conn., 1639; freeman, 1645; a townsman, 1647-8; a deacon; a constable, which was considered an important office, 1653-4;

named as one of the 19 patentees of Connecticut, in the royal charter given by Charles II, Apr. 23, 1662, confirming the territory to the colonists and granting liberal powers of government. Representative to General Court, 1645, '46, '47, 1649-61; a prominent magistrate. He married about 1637, Honour Treat, who was bapt. in Pitminster, Somersetshire, Eng., Mar. 19, 1616, the daughter of Richard and Alice (Gaylord) Treat. He died in Wethersfield after 1701. His will, dated June 26, 1690, probated 1705, names his sons John, Jonathan, Samuel, David, Ebenezer; his daughters Morgan, Hurlbut, Beckley, Wright and Moody. His wife had died before 1690. Her father, Richard Treat, had willed his "daughter, Honor Demon, his great Bible."

Children:—

+1. John, b. Sept. 9, 1638, d. 1713, m. 1657, Mary Mygatt (Joseph[1]).
2. Jonathan, b. 1639, d. 1700, m. 1660, Sarah Graves, d. 1668, (2) 1673. Elizabeth Gilbert (Josiah).
3. Sarah, b. a. 1640, d. 1717, m. a. 1659, Samuel Moody (John[1]).
4. Hannah, b. a. 1643, m. a. 1670, John Beckley.
5. Rachel, b. a. 1644, m. 1665, John Morgan (James[1]).
6. Samuel, b. 1646, d. 1709, m. 1694, Sarah Buck (Enoch).
7. Mary, b. a. 1648, m. 1670, John Hurlbut (Thomas).
8. Mercy, b. a. 1651, d. 1714, m. 1674, Joseph Curtis, d. 1683, (2) 1685, Joseph Wright.
9. David, b. a. 1652, d. 1725, m. 1678, Mary ——, perhaps dau. of William Belden.
10. Ebenezer, b. a. 1656, d. 1705, m. 1677, Sarah Grant.

9. Sergt. John[2] Deming, born Sept. 9, 1638, son of John[1] and Honour Deming, married Sept. 20, 1657, Mary Mygatt, who was born 1637, daughter of Joseph[1] and Ann Mygatt of Hartford. He lived and died in Wethersfield, Conn., and his children were all born there. He was a knacker, like his father and brother David, that is a maker of harness and rope. Freeman, 1657; selectman, 1662; representative, 1669 and 1672; sergeant, June 1, 1665; a prominent man in the town; he died Jan. 23, 1713. His widow died Dec. 21, 1723.

Children:—

1. John, b. Sept. 9, 1658, d. 1729, m. 1684, Mary Graves (Nathaniel).
2. Joseph, b. June 1, 1661, d. 1742, m. Mary Bowen (Henry).
3. Jonathan, b. Feb. 12, 1663, d. a. 1720, m. 1687, Martha Buck (Henry).

4. Mary, b. July 1, 1666.
5. Samuel, b. Aug. 25, 1668, d. 1709, m. 1694, Sarah.
6. Jacob, b. Aug. 26, 1670, d. bef. 1712, m. 1695, Elizabeth Edwards (Richard).
7. Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1672.
+8. Hezekiah, b. 1680, d. 1747, m. 1700, Lois Wyart (John[2]).

8. Hezekiah[3] Deming, born in Wethersfield, Conn., about 1680, son of John[2] and Mary Deming, married Nov. 22, 1700, Lois Wyart, who was born Aug. 2, 1682, in Wethersfield, daughter of John[2] and Sarah (Standish) Wyart. A carpenter. He removed from Wethersfield to Farmington, to the part now called Plainville. In the land records of Wethersfield he joins with his brothers in deeding land which "belonged to our natural father, Mr. John Deming." His gravestone in Farmington, gives the date of his death and age; he died "June 11, 1747, aged 67." His children were all born in Wethersfield, and are all mentioned in his will of June 10, 1747, except John and Mehitable.

Children:—

1. Hezekiah, b. July 10, 1703, d. 1757, m. 1734, Hannah Warren (Abraham).
2. Benjamin, b. July 20, 1705.
3. Eunice, b. May 29, 1708, m. 1737, Joseph Olmstead.
4. Lois, b. Jan. 24, 1711, m. 1746, John Brown.
5. Elisha, bapt. Mar. 8, 1713, d. 1786, m. Mary Wadsworth (Nathaniel).
6. Zebulon, bapt. July 17, 1715, d. 1762, m. 1740, Esther Adkins (Benoni).
+7. Eliakim, b. July 1721, d. 1777, m. 1746, Lucy Gridley (Joseph).
8. Samuel, b. July 26, 1724, d. 1796, m. 1749, Anna Hart (Thomas[4 3]).
9. John, d. 1731.
10. Sarah, m. 1759, Lieut. John Rew.

Mehitabel, bapt. Mar. 6, 1748, "daughter of Lois Deming," perhaps adult. She and Eunice and Lois joined the Church in 1741.

7. Eliakim[4] Deming, born in Wethersfield, Conn., July, 1721, son of Hezekiah and Lois Deming, married in Farmington, Oct. 5, 1746, Lucy Gridley, who was born in Southington, Conn., Dec. 30, 1723, daughter of Joseph[3] and Hannah (Lewis) Gridley. He removed from Farmington to Southington, where all his children were born and where, Oct. 16, 1767, his house—probably an inn—was burned. He died Nov. 18, 1777, and his widow died Dec. 25, 1796, both in Southington.

Children:—

+1. Lucy, b. Dec. 5, 1747, d. 1839, m. 1770, Samuel North, Jr. (Samuel[4]).

2. Asenath, b. Apr. 25, 1750, d. 1794, unm.

3. Martin, b. Mar. 4, 1752, d. 1797, m. Rhoda Potter.

4. Eunice, b. Mar. 5, 1754, d. 1796, m. —— Tisdale.

5. Lois, b. Jan. 28, 1758, d. 1841, m. Ithiel Carter.

6. Sarah, b. May 8, 1760, d. 1777.

7. Selah, b. Nov. 15, 1762, d. 1805, m. 1788, Lovina Curtiss (John).

8. Eliakim, b. July 11, 1765, d. 1808, m. Sabrina Allen (Daniel).

9. Ammi Ruhammah, b. Nov. 4, 1767, d. 1829, m. 1797, Polly Hooker, d. 1804, (2) 1806, Huldah (Richardson) Beckley.

See North

Lucy[5] Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Genealogy of John Deming, J. K. Deming, 1904; Goodwin-Morgan Lines, F. F. Starr, 1915; Tallcott's New England Families; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

DETTON

14. John Dodington (or Detton), born in England about 1490, was married about 1520, to Anna Broughton, daughter of Walter and Jane (Haven) Broughton, and had children:— Joyce, b. a. 1520, m. Arthur Cookson; Alice, m. William Holland; Robert, b. a. 1525, m. Mary Kettleby; Wysia; Katherine, m. —— Dyer; Isabel, m. —— Badnedy; Anne, m. Thomas Morley.

13. Robert Detton, born about 1525, was lord of the manor of Dodington. He married, about 1548, Mary Kittleby, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Romney) Kittleby. He probably died before 1575. His widow was buried Dec. 20, 1595. Their children were:—Bridget, b. a. 1550, m. a. 1570, Robert Acton; George, b. a. 1552; Frances, b. a. 1554, d. 1617, m. Thomas Thornton; Thomas, b. a. 1556; Adam; Robert; Anna, m. William Witton; and Richard.

12. George Detton, born about 1552; married about 1575, Anne Thomas, daughter of Walter Thomas. She was buried Sept. 8, 1613, and he was buried June 11, 1619. Their children were:—Mary, bapt. 1576; Frances, bapt. 1577, m. Rev. William Berkeley; Katherine, bapt. 1579, m. 1610, James Wrattlesley; Thomas, bapt. 1580, m. 1603, Margaret Symons; Elizabeth, bapt. 1581; +Beatrice, bapt. 1584, m. 1608, John Thompson; George, bapt. 1587; and Anne, bapt. 1590.

See Thomas[1] Thompson

Beatrice Detton m. John Thompson.
Thomas[1] Thompson m. Ann[2] Welles.
Esther Thompson m. Samuel[2] Gridley.
Joseph Gridley m. Hannah[4] Lewis.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Reference:—Founding of New England, Ernest Flagg, 1926.

DRAPER

11. Thomas Draper was a weaver and fuller of Heptonstall Bridge, Yorkshire, Eng. Undoubtedly the Drapers are descended from William, John and Henry Le Drapeur, of Yorkshire, whose ancestor came from the Netherlands or some French province before 1415. Thomas Draper's children, all born and died in England, except James, who came to America, were:—Thomas, John, William, James, Mary and Martha.

10. "Mr." James[1] Draper, son of Thomas Draper, was born in Heptonstall, Yorkshire, Eng., April 21, 1618, and married there Apr. 21, 1646, Miriam Stansfield, who was born Nov. 27, 1625, the daughter of Gideon and Grace Stansfield of Heptonstall.

Gideon Stansfield (or Standfast), married Feb. 21, 1625, Grace Eastwood (who was born in Heptonstall, and died there Aug. 12, 1682). He died May 9, 1658. Their children were Miriam, b. Nov. 27, 1625; Marie, b. Jan. 20, 1628; Abraham, bapt. Mar. 11,

1632; Deborah, b. July 27, 1634; John, b. Feb. 5, 1637; Abigail, b. Nov. 25, 1638, m. 1654, Samuel May of Boston; and Sarah, b. May 30, 1641.

James Draper left England because of religious persecution in reign of James I, and settled in Roxbury, Mass., 1647. He gave largely of his time and means to build the church in Roxbury and to sustain it. He was prominent in town councils later in Dedham, and was freeman, 1653. He became an original proprietor of Lancaster, 1654. He followed the occupation of his ancestors and was a weaver, owning a number of looms. He died, July, 1694, in Roxbury, and was buried there beside his wife who died Jan. 1697. Their double tombstone, a single slab covering their common grave, is still standing in West Roxbury.

Here Lyes buried Ye body of Mr James Draper aged about 76 years. Dec. July 1694	Here Lyes ye body of Mrs Marriam Draper wife to Mr James Draper Aged about 77 years Dec. Jan. 1697.

Children:—

1. Miriam, b. Feb. 7, 1647, Heptonstall, Eng., d. inf. Eng.
2. Susanna, b. Roxbury, a. 1650, m. 1668, John Bacon.
3. Sarah, b. Roxbury, 1652, m. 1669, James Hadlock.

+4. James, b. Roxbury, 1654, d. 1698, m. Elizabeth ——, (2) 1681, Abigail Whiting.

5. John, b. Dedham, June 24, 1656, d. 1749, m. Abigail Mason, (2) Judith Rogers, (3) Elizabeth (Daniels) Mason.

6. Moses, b. Dedham, Sept. 26, 1663, d. 1693, m. 1684, Hannah Chandler (John[2]), m. (2) 1692, Mary Thacher.

7. Daniel, b. Dedham, May 30, 1665, d. Dedham.

8. Patience, b. Roxbury, Aug. 17, 1668, m. 1689, Ebenezer Cass (John[1]).

+9. Jonathan, b. Roxbury, Mar. 10, 1670, d. 1747, m. Sarah Jackson (Seaborn[2]).

9. Capt. Jonathan[2] Draper, son of James[1] and Miriam (Stansfield) Draper, was born in Roxbury, Mass., Mar. 10, 1670. He married Sarah Jackson, who was born Nov. 8, 1680, daughter of Seaborn[2] and Sarah (Baker) Jackson of Newton. He was captain of the West Roxbury Co. trained band, 1706 (Col. Dames,

Mass., 1927). He died Feb. 28, 1747. He and his wife were buried in Roxbury.

Children:—

1. Jonathan, b. Oct. 29, 1703.
2. David, b. Sept. 27, 1706.
3. Thomas, b. Mar. 14, 1709, d. 1769, m. Relief —— (d. 1758), (2) Reliance ——.
4. Samuel, b. June 14, 1713, d. 1744, m. Oct. 13, 1739, Phoebe Rist (Joseph[2]).
5. Sarah, b. May 14, 1717, m. 1737, Josiah Sumner.

+6. Moses, b. Aug. 11, 1721, d. 1775, m. 1743, Mary (Aldis) Allen (Nathan[4]).

8. Moses[3] Draper was born Aug. 11, 1721, at Roxbury, the son of Jonathan[2] and Sarah Draper. He lived and died in Roxbury. He married, in Boston, Nov. 26, 1743, Mary (Aldis) Allen, the daughter of Nathan[4] and Mary (Chickering) Aldis. She was born in Roxbury, Apr. 4, 1719, and married, 1739, Abel Allen, Jr., who died 1742, leaving three children, David, b. June 3, 1739, probably died young; Abigail, b. Nov. 14, 1740, d. 1832, m. 1762, Edmond Gookin; and Mary, b. Sept. 28, 1742, m. 1762, John Mayo (Thomas).

Moses Draper died Jan. 21, 1775, and his widow died in Roxbury Nov. 20, 1810. Her will, drawn June 17, 1809, was proved Jan. 1, 1811.

Children, all born in Roxbury:—

Moses, b. Aug. 26, 1744, d. 1798, m. 1770, Grace Hyde.

Samuel, b. Oct. 5, 1746, m. Sarah Hyde (d. 1806), (2) 1806, Nancy Miles.

+Sarah, b. June 5, 1748, d. 1831, m. 1767, Nathaniel Whiting, (2) James Prentice.

Jonathan, b. Dec. 1, 1750, d. ae. 98, m. Silence Copeland.

Nathaniel, b. 175—, m. 1780, Anna Jones.

David, b. June 3, 1762, d. 1842, m. 1785, Rebecca Healy.

Nathan, prob. died young. The only reference to him is in his father's estate.

See Prentice

Sarah[4] Draper m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

9. Captain James[2] Draper, born in Roxbury, Mass., in 1654, the son of James[1] and Miriam (Stansfield) Draper, married in Roxbury, Elizabeth ——. On Feb. 18, 1681, he married, second, Abigail Whiting, who was born in Dedham, June 7, 1663, daughter of Nathaniel[1] and Hannah (Dwight) Whiting. He received from his father a part of his farm at Roxbury, and his children were all born there. He was a captain in King Philip's War, 1675. In 1697 he sold his one-fourth interest in a fulling mill and in a saw mill. He kept an ordinary which after his death his widow continued. He died in Roxbury, Apr. 30, 1698. His widow died, Oct. 25, 1721, in Roxbury. They are buried in the First Parish Cemetery, Dedham.

Children:—

1. Abigail, b. Dec. 29, 1681, m. James Griggs.
2. Nathaniel, b. Apr. 2, 1684, d. 1721, m. 1706, Abigail Lyon.
3. William, b. May 15, 1686, d. y.
+4. Eunice, b. June 5, 1689, d. 1714, m. 1708, Nathan Aldis (John[3 2]).
5. James, b. 1691, d. 1768, m. 1716, Rachel Aldis (John[3 2]), (2) 1719, Abigail Child.
6. Gideon, b. 1694, m. 1713, Abigail Aldis (John[3 2]).
7. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 27, 1698, d. 1784, m. Dorothy Child (Joshua).

See Aldis

Eunice[3] Draper m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
John Aldis m. Mehitable[3] Hawes.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Draper Family in America, T. W. M. Draper, 1892; The Aldis Family, F. H. Whitin, 1905; Society Col. Wars, 1922; Colonial Dames, Mass., 1927.

DUMMER

15. Richard Pyldryn, alias Domer, who died before Feb. 1540 and was buried at Owlesbury, Eng., married Maud ——, who died Aug. 1559. He had two sons, both of whom were named John; one John m. Joane Smith, and died 1559. The other m. Alice ——.

14. John Pyldren, alias Dummer, son of Richard of Hampshire, married Alice ——, who died 1603. His will was dated Dec. 1, 1574, proved Dec. 11, 1574. He had children:—John; Thomas; Alice, d. 1568; Joane and Marjery. One of the daughters married Richard White, the other married Richard Colebrook.

13. Thomas Pyldryn, alias Dummer, of Bishopstoke, Hants, Eng., son of John, married Joane ——. He died before March, 1626.

Children:—

John, d. a. 1662, m. —— Smith.
Richard, b. a. 1599, m. Mary ——, (2) Frances, wid. of Rev. Jonathan Burr.
Thomas, d. 1650, m. ——.
+Stephen, b. a. 1603, d. 1670, m. Alice Archer.

12. Stephen[1] Dummer, born Bishopstoke, Eng., about 1603, son of Thomas and Joane Dummer, married Alice Archer, who was born about 1603, and died before 1661.

He came with his brother Richard, for political reasons, from England in the *Bevis,* 1638, with his wife and four children, and settled in Newbury, Mass., where he was a freeman, May, 1639. In 1645 he owned 300 acres of land in Newbury. As the climate disagreed with them, he and his wife and children, including daughter Jane and her husband, Henry Sewall, Jr., returned to England in 1647. He died in Bishopstoke, Eng., Sept 6, 1670.

Children:—

1. Stephen, b. 1622, d. 1695, m. Alice ——.
+2. Jane, b. 1628, d. 1701, m. 1646, Henry[2] Sewall (Henry[1]).
3. Dorothy, b. 1631.
4. Richard, b. 1634, d. 1695, Bishopstoke, unm.
5. Thomas, b. 1636.
6. Mehitabel, b. Newbury, Jan. 1, 1640, d. 1677, m. Robert (?) Holt.
7. Nathaniel, b. 1648, d. 1722, m. Abigail ——.
8. Sarah, d. 1674, m. ——.
9. Ann, d. 1687, m. James Rider.

See SEWALL

Jane[2] Dummer m. Henry[2] Sewall.
Anne Sewall m. William[1] Longfellow.
Anne Longfellow m. Abraham[3] Adams.
Anne Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Reference:—Dummer Family, Joseph L. Chester, 1881.

DURHAM

7. JOHN[1] DURHAM was born in Colrain, Ireland, about 1715, of Scotch and English descent. He came to Londonderry, N. H., before 1731, at 14 years of age. He married, 1739, Mary Tolford, who was born near Londonderry, Ireland, a sister of William[1] and John[1] Tolford. They moved to Belfast, Me., but probably left there when the citizens scattered during the Revolution on account of the British occupancy. We have no record of them after that time.

Children:—

David, b. 1740, Londonderry, N. H.
Jonathan, b. 1740, Londonderry, N. H.
Tolford, b. a. 1744, d. 1836, m. Jean Brown (John).
John, b. 1749, d. 1823, m. 1780, Elizabeth Brown (John).
Isabella, m. 1774, John Barnett, the first marriage recorded in Belfast, Me.
+Elizabeth, b. a. 1757, d. a. 1833, m. 1774, Isaac[1] Murray.

See MURRAY

Elizabeth[2] Durham m. Isaac[1] Murray.
David Murray m. Margaret[3] Forsaith.
Emeline Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Belfast, Me., Town Records; Transcript, May 19, 1926; Londonderry, N. H., Records; Murray Family Records.

DWIGHT

11. JOHN[1] DWIGHT came from Dedham, Eng., in 1634, to Watertown, Mass., and was one of twelve petitioners for land for a settlement, in 1635, which they named Dedham. He was one of the founders of the church in 1638; a freeman, 1639; selectman, 1639-55; a miller; he became owner of one half the water mill, and the second man of wealth.

He married in England, Hannah, and brought her and three children with him. She died Sept. 5, 1656, and he married (2) Jan. 20, 1658, Elizabeth, who had first married Thomas Thaxter, and second, William Ripley (d. 1656). She died July 17, 1660, being drowned in a well. He died, Jan. 24, 1660, at Dedham. In his will, dated June 16, 1658, and proved Mar. 5, 1661, he names his wife Elizabeth; only son, Timothy; daughters, Hannah, wife of Nathaniel Whiting; Mary, third wife of Henry Philips; and Sarah, wife of Nathaniel Reynolds. President Timothy Dwight of Yale College was descended from him. Dedham records say: "He was publickly useful and a great peace maker." He was one of five trustees of the first free school in America supported by a town tax, 1644. He was probably a brother of Timothy Dwight of Medfield who m. Mary ——; (2), 1669, Dorcas Watson.

Children:—

+1. Hannah, b. 1625, d. 1714, m. 1643, Nathaniel[1] Whiting.

2. Timothy, b. a. 1629, d. 1718, m. 1651, wid. Sarah (Sibley) Perman, d. 1652, (2) 1653, Sarah Powell (Michael), d. 1664, (3) 1665, Anna Flint (Rev. Henry), had 10 ch., d. 1686, (4) 1687, wid. Mary Edwind, d. 1688, (5) 1690, Esther Fisher (Daniel), d. 1691, (6) 1692, Bethiah Morse, d. 1718.

3. John, b. 1632, was lost in the woods, 1639.

4. Mary, b. July 25, 1635, first girl b. in Dedham, m. Henry[1] Philips.

5. Sarah, b. June 17, 1638, d. 1661, m. 1658, Nathaniel Reynolds (Robert).

See WHITING

Hannah[2] Dwight m. Nathaniel[1] Whiting.
Abigail Whiting m. James[2] Draper.
Eunice Draper m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
John Aldis m. Mehitable[3] Hawes.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.

Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of John Dwight, B. W. Dwight, 1874; Humphreville with Collateral Lines, H. S. L. Barnes, 1903.

DYER

10. Captain Thomas[1] Dyer was born in England about 1613, and came, in 1635, to Weymouth, Mass., where he was one of the founders. No proof of any relationship has been found to William Dyer of Abington. He was a freeman, 1644; a deacon; a Representative, 1646, and four other years; a captain; a cloth maker, and licensed inn keeper.

He married Agnes (or Alice) Reed(?); she died Dec. 4, 1668. He married, second, about 1673, Elizabeth (——) Harding Frary. Her first husband, Abraham[1] Harding, died 1655, and in 1657 she married John Frane (or Frary), Jr., who died 1670. She was born 1622, and died 1679. Her will mentions her son Joseph Dyer, her sons Abraham and John Harding, her daughter Elizabeth Adams, and daughter Prudence. His will of Nov. 3, 1676, provides for his wife, his "sons Joseph, John and their brothers." He died, Nov. 6, 1676, aged 63 (gravestone). He is called "Captain" in Tilden's History of Medfield.

Children:—

Mary, b. July 6, 1641.
Thomas, b. July 10, 1643, died young.
Jonathan, b. July 10, 1643.
John, m. Mary Bicknell (John[2]).
+Abigail, b. 1647, m. Jacob Nash (James[1]).
Sarah, b. 1649, m. John Ruggles, his 2d wife.
Thomas.
Joseph, b. Nov. 6, 1653, m. 1676, Hannah Frary (John), (2) 1683, Hannah Baxter.
Benjamin, b. Nov. 6, 1653, m. Mary ——.

See Nash

Abigail[2] Dyer m. Jacob[2] Nash.
Alice Nash m. William[3] Reed.
Ebenezer Reed m. Hannah[3] Thompson.

Barnabas Reed m. Silence[5] Sprague.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Ancestry of William Dyer, E. Alden Dyer, 1911; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

EAMES

12. Thomas Eames of Fordington, St. George, Dorset, Eng., married Millicent ——, who died May, 1614. He died June 25, 1618.

Children:—

Alice, bapt. 1577.
John, bapt. Jan. 12, 1586.
Richard, b. a. 1590, d. 1634, m. 1615, Alice Sprague (Edward).
+Anthony, b. 1595, d. 1686, m. a. 1615, Margery Prisse.
Anne, m. 1618, Thomas Rose.

11. Anthony[1] Eames, born at Fordington, St. George, Dorset, Eng., in 1595, was probably the son of Thomas and Millicent Eames. He was churchwarden of the parish, 1622, '27 and '31. He married, about 1615, Margery Pierce (Prisse). The baptisms of his children are from the Fordington Church records. He came to America and was a proprietor of Charlestown in 1634. His wife, Margery, was admitted to the Charlestown church in 1635. Moved to Hingham, 1636; was a freeman there, 1637. Moved to Marshfield, 1650. He was captain of the Hingham militia, 1644 and '45; was Representative to Massachusetts Bay General Court, 1637, '38 and '43; Representative from Marshfield to General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1653 to '58 and 1661; on Council of War, 1657. He died in Marshfield in 1686.

Children:—

+1. Millicent, d. 1696, m. 1635, William[1] Sprague (Edward).
2. John, bapt. Jan. 24, 1618, d. 1641, Hingham.
3. Mark, b. a. 1620, d. before 1693, m. 1648, Elizabeth Andrews (Joseph[2]).
4. Persis, bapt. Oct. 28, 1621, d. 1662, m. 1645, Michael[1] Pierce.

5. Elizabeth, bapt. June 13, 1624, m. 1651, Edward[1] Wilder.

6. Justus, bapt. Apr. 29, 1627, d. 1706, m. 1661, Mehitabel Chillingsworth.

7. Margery, bapt. Dec. 5, 1630, d. 1659, m. 1653, John Jacobs (Jacob[1]).

See SPRAGUE

Millicent[2] Eames m. William[1] Sprague.
William Sprague m. Deborah[2] Lane.
William Sprague m. Silence[3] Tower.
Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Lincoln's History of Hingham, 1893; Pope's Pioneers, 1900; The Spragues of Malden, Chamberlain, 1923; Society of Colonial Wars, Year Book, 1922.

ELDREDGE

10. WILLIAM[1] ELDREDGE was born in England and came to America. He was in Yarmouth, Mass., in 1645. He held many local offices; was constable, 1657, and four other years; surveyor of highways, and Deputy to General Court. He married Anne Lumpkin (daughter of William[1]). She died and was buried in Yarmouth, Nov. 1, 1676. He died 1679.

Robert Eldredge of Yarmouth, who came from England, 1637, and married Elizabeth Nickerson (William[1]), and Samuel Eldredge (1620-1697) of Cambridge, who married Elizabeth, were probably brothers of William. All three were men of standing and substance. The records of Yarmouth were burned in 1674.

Children:—

Ann, b. Dec. 16, 1648.
Sarah, b. Oct. 10, 1650.
Elisha, b. 1653, d. 1739, m. ——.
Bethia.
+Samuel, b. a. 1655, m. 1680, Keziah Taylor.
Jehosaphat, b. 1658, d. 1732, m. Elizabeth ——.
John, m. a. 1679, Abigail Littlefield.
Ezekiel, m. ——.
Mary, m. 1668, John Smith.

9. SAMUEL[2] ELDREDGE was born in Yarmouth about 1655, the son of William[1] and Anne, and married in Yarmouth, Feb. 6, 1680, Keziah Taylor, born Feb. 18, 1656, daughter of Richard[1] and Ruth Taylor. The Samuel who died Jan. 3, 1705, at Yarmouth, was probably he.

Children, born in Yarmouth:—

1. Samuel, b. Sept. 25, 1681, m. 1704, Mary Bates.
2. Jehoshaphat, b. Oct. 12, 1683, d. 1765, m. 1709, Thankful Ryder, d. 1750, (2) 1750, Mrs. Mary Hatch.
3. Mehitable, b. Jan. 1686-7, d. 1744, m. 1705, Ebenezer Hall (Elisha[2]).
4. Ezekiel, b. Mar. 10, 1689, m. 1715, Bethia Ryder (John[3 2]).
5. Ann, b. Apr. 1691, m. 1714, Samuel Ryder, Jr.
6. John, b. Feb. 1692-3, m. Mary, (2) 1722, Sarah (Howes) Sears, dau. of Ebenezer[3] Howes, wid. of Ebenezer[4] Sears.

+7. Keziah, b. Mar. 1695, m. 1718, John Crowell (John[3]).

8. Mary, b. Mar. 1697, m. 1720, John West.

See CROWELL

Keziah[3] Eldredge m. John[4] Crowell.
Deborah Crowell m. John[4] Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis[7] Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Mayflower Descendants, vol. 10; History of Cape Cod, Freeman, 1860; Genealogy by Zoeth S. Eldredge, 1896; Transcript, Apr. 21, 1924; Records of Chas. Wm. Eldredge.

ELIOT

12. BENNET ELIOT was of Widford, Hertfordshire, Eng., where he married, Oct. 30, 1598, Lettice Aggar. The family probably came from Normandy with William the Conqueror.

In 1606 he moved to Nazing, where his wife died, Mar. 16, 1621, and he died Nov. 21, 1621. He was called "Yeoman." His will was dated Nov. 5, 1621; signed "Benedict" Eliot; and gave money for maintenance of his son John at Cambridge University.

Children, all born at Widford:—

+1. Sarah, bapt. Jan. 13, 1599, d. 1673, m. 1618, William[1] Curtis.
+2. Philip, bapt. Apr. 25, 1602, d. 1657, m. 1624, Elizabeth Sybthorpe.
3. John, bapt. Aug. 5, 1604, d. 1690, "the apostle to the Indians," m. 1635, Ann Mumford.
4. Jacob, bapt. Sept. 21, 1606, d. a. 1650, m. Margery ——.
5. Lydia, bapt. July 1, 1610, d. a. 1676, m. James Penniman, d. 1664, (2) 1665, Thomas Wight.
6. Francis, bapt. Apr. 10, 1615, d. 1677, m. Mary Saunders.
7. Mary, bapt. Mar. 11, 1621, d. a. 1697, m. 1642, Edward Payson, his second wife.

See Curtis

Sarah[1] Eliot m. William[1] Curtis.
Elizabeth Curtis m. Isaac[2] Newell.
Sarah Newell m. Nathaniel[2] Hawes.
Mehitable Hawes m. John[5] Aldis.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

11. Philip[1] Eliot, born at Widford, Herts, Eng., was bapt. Apr. 25, 1602; died Oct. 22, 1657, Roxbury, Mass. He married, Oct. 20, 1624, Elizabeth Sybthorpe, born about 1601, Essex, Eng., died Jan. 8, 1659, daughter of Henry and Ann Sybthorpe. He came from Nasing, Eng., in 1631, with his wife and four children in the *Lion,* and settled in Roxbury, Mass., where he was a deacon in the church there, of his brother John Eliot, the noted Apostle to the Indians. A freeman, 1636; Deputy to General Court, 1654-'57; a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1638; a colonel of Massachusetts militia. He died at Roxbury, Oct. 22, 1657. His estate was inventoried at £810. "Philip Eliot, of Nasing, Co. Essex, husbandman, bachelor, aged about 22 and Elizabeth Sybthorpe, spinster, maiden, aged about 23, daughter of Robert Sybthorpe, dec'd, were licensed to marry by the Bishop of London, her widowed mother consenting Oct. 20, 1624."

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, bapt. Apr. 8, 1627, d. 1714, m. a. 1649, Richard Withington (Henry[1]).
+2. Sarah, bapt. Jan. 25, 1629, d. 1711, m. 1650, John[2] Aldis (Nathan[1]).

3. Lydia, bapt. June 12, 1631, d. 1672, m. bef. 1660, John[2] Smith (Henry[1]).
4. Philip, b. 1633.

See Aldis

Sarah[2] Eliot m. John[2] Aldis.
John Aldis m. Mary (——) Winchester.
Nathan Aldis m. (1) Eunice[3] Draper.
John Aldis m. Mehitabel[3] Hawes.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Also

Sarah[2] Eliot m. John[2] Aldis.
John Aldis m. Mary (——) Winchester.
Nathan Aldis m. (2) Mary[2] Chickering.
Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Genealogy of the Eliot Family, Emerson, 1905; Genealogical Magazine, 1905; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Colonial Families of United States, 1920.

ELLIS

7. John Ellis married in Rehoboth, Mass., Sept. 27, 1738, Eunice Millard. She died suddenly July 3, 1749. He married, second, Aug. 23, 1750, Mary (Martin) Horton. Simeon Horton (son of Solomon[2]) married Nov. 3, 1743, as his second wife, Mary Martin, and they had two daughters, Mary, b. 1744, and Susanna, b. 1746. Simeon Horton died Aug. 22, 1749; his widow, Mary, married, second, John Ellis. John Ellis married, third, Mary ——.

Children:—

Anne, b. May 25, 1739.
Jonathan, b. Jan. 30, 1744.

Second wife:—

+Eunice, b. Apr. 28, 1751, d. 1845, m. 1770, John Whipple (John[4]).

Third wife:—

John, b. Apr. 28, 1755.
Martha, b. May 29, 1756.
Rebecca, b. July 26, 1758.
Lois, b. Aug. 18, 1760.
Benjamin, b. Dec. 29, 1762.
Olive, b. Feb. 28, 1765.

See WHIPPLE

Eunice Ellis m. John[5] Whipple.
Nancy Whipple m. Nahum[7] Prentice.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

Reference:—Rehoboth Records.

EMERY

12. JOHN EMERY of Romsey, Co. Hampshire, Eng., married Agnes ——.

Children:—

+1. John, b. 1598, d. 1683, m. Mary ——, (2) 1650, Mary (Shatswell) Webster.
2. Anthony, d. 1683, m. Frances ——.

11. JOHN[1] EMERY, born Sept. 29, 1598, in Romsey, Hants, Eng., son of John and Agnes, came with his wife Mary, and two children in the *James* in 1635, with his brother Anthony. He had a grant of land—one-half acre—for a house in Newbury. A carpenter; freeman, 1641; one of the 91 freeholders of the town, Dec. 1642; on the committee to value the land before its apportionment; received a grant of 22 acres, 1644; selectman, 1661; grand jury man, 1666; was fined for entertaining Quakers, 1663; a member of the Newbury church, 1670.

His wife Mary died in Newbury, Apr. 1649, and he married (2) Mrs. Mary (Shatswell) Webster, widow of John[1] Webster,

Oct. 29, 1650. She died Apr. 28, 1694. He died, Nov. 3, 1683, in Newbury. His will of May, 1680, was proved Nov. 27, 1683.

Children:—

+John, b. Eng., 1629, d. 1693, m. 1648, Mary Webster (John[1]).
Anne, b. Eng., a. 1631, d. 1687, m. 1648, James[1] Ordway.
Ebenezer, a dau. b. Newbury Sept. 16, 1648, d. 1694, m. 1669, John Hoag.

Second wife's:—

Jonathan, b. May 13, 1652, d. 1723, m. 1676, Mary Woodman (Edward[2 1]).

10. JOHN[2] EMERY, born in England, 1629, son of John[1] and Mary, married in Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 2, 1648, Mary Webster, who was born about 1630, daughter of John[1] and Mary (Shatswell) Webster. He came with his father from Romsey, Hants, Eng., 1635, to Newbury, where he had 80 acres, 40 of which had been granted to his father. Selectman, 1670-3; jury of trials, 1675-6; took oath of allegiance, 1678; at Great Swamp Fight, 1675; sergeant. (Society Colonial Wars, 1922.)

His will, dated Aug. 3, 1693, was proved Sept. 26, 1693, between which dates he died. His widow died Feb. 3, 1710. He continued the operation of the water mill, built by his father in 1646, "to grinde their corne." He, or else his father, was convicted of hospitality to Quakers in 1663.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. June 24, 1652, living 1693, m. 1671, Samuel Sawyer (William[1]).
2. Hannah, b. Apr. 26, 1654, d. 1705, m. 1673, Richard Bartlett (Richard[2 1]).
+3. John, b. Sept. 12, 1656, d. 1730, m. Mary Sawyer, (2) Abigail Bartlett (Richard[2 1]), (3) Mary March.
4. Bethia, b. Oct. 15, 1658, living 1693, m. 1681, Henry Bodwell.
5. Sarah, b. Feb. 26, 1660, d. 1694, m. 1683, Isaac[3] Bailey.
6. Joseph, b. Mar. 23, 1663, d. 1721, m. Elizabeth Merrill (Abraham[2]).
7. Stephen, b. Sept. 6, 1666, d. 1746, m. 1692, Ruth Jaques (Henry).
8. Abigail, b. Jan. 16, 1668, living 1693, m. Henry Ingalls.
9. Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1670, d. 1724, m. Tabitha Littlefield (Francis).
10. Judith, b. Feb. 5, 1673, m. Abel Huse (Abel[1]).
11. Lydia, b. Feb. 19, 1675, m. 1696, Joseph Brown.
12. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1680, m. 1696, John Kelly, Jr. (John[2 1]).
13. Josiah, b. Feb. 28, 1681, d. 1718, m. Abigail Moody (Caleb).

9. JOHN[3] EMERY, born in Newbury, Mass., Sept. 12, 1656, son of John[2] and Mary (Webster) Emery, married in Newbury, June 13, 1683, Mary Sawyer, who was born July 29, 1660, daughter of William[1] and Ruth Sawyer. She died Nov. 3, 1699. He married (2) Mar. 27, 1700, Abigail Bartlett, daughter of Samuel Bartlett; he married (3) Dec. 7, 1723, Mary March. He took the oath of allegiance, 1678. He died July 14, 1730.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Dec. 29, 1684, m. 1703, Jonathan Wiggins.
2. John, b. Sept. 29, 1686, d. 1750, m. 1714, Mehitabel Short (Henry[2]).
3. Josiah, b. Dec. 19, 1688, d. Mar. 1718.
4. Ruth, b. 1691, d. 1735, m. 1711, Ezekiel Hale (Thomas[3 2 1]).
5. Daniel, b. June 15, 1693, d. 1729, m. 1718, Hannah Tappan (Jacob), d. 1719, (2) 1723, wid. Judith Knight.

+6. Hannah, b. 1695, d. 1776, m. 1713, Samuel Chase (Moses[2]).

7. Lydia, b. Apr. 29, 1698, d. 1784, m. 1716, Edward Dean, d. 1716, (2) 1717, Thomas Bancroft, d. 1748, (3) 1750, Joseph Damon.
8. Samuel, b. Oct. 25, 1699.

See CHASE

Hannah[4] Emery m. Samuel[3] Chase.
Samuel Chase m. Sarah[4] Stewart.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of John Emery, Rufus Emery, 1891; N. E. H. G. Reg., vol. 27, p. 423; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1897.

FISHER

12. ANTHONY FISHER of Wignotte, Syleham, County of Suffolk, Eng., married about 1584, Mary Fiske, the daughter of Nicholas and Joan (Crispe) Fiske of Laxfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng. He lived in Syleham, and was buried there Apr. 11, 1640. His will was probated Dec. 1641. His wife, Mary, was living in 1639.

Children, dates of baptism from Parish records of Syleham:—

Joshua, bapt. Feb. 24, 1585, d. 1674, m. ——, (2) 1638, Anne Luson.
Marie, bapt. Feb. 24, 1585, m. W—— Brigge.
Martha, m. John Buckingham.

+Anthony, bapt. Apr. 23, 1591, d. 1671, m. Mary ——, (2) 1663, wid. of Edward Breck.

Amos, b. a. 1593, m. 1633, Anne Morice, wid. of Daniel Locke.

Cornelius, bapt. Aug. 6, 1599, d. a. 1641, m. Elizabeth ——. His will of 1639 mentions his mother, three brothers and two sisters.

11. "Mr." Anthony[1] Fisher, son of Anthony and Mary Fisher, was baptized at Syleham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., Apr. 23, 1591. He married in England, Mary ——, and brought her and their children in the ship *Rose* in 1637. She was received in the Dedham church, 1642, and he was received in 1645. He was freeman, 1645; selectman, 1646-7; deputy to General Court, 1649. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1644; a man of influence and liberal means for the times. He was of Dorchester in 1661, where he was given £4 for killing six wolves.

He married, second, Nov. 14, 1663, Isabel, the widow of Edward Breck (d. 1662). She died June 22, 1673. He had died at Dorchester, Apr. 18, 1671, aged 80.

Children:—

+Daniel, b. 1618, d. 1683, m. 1641, Abigail Marriott (Thomas[1]).

Lydia, b. 1621, d. 1691, m. a. 1639, Daniel Morse (Samuel[1]).

Anthony, b. a. 1625, d. 1670, m. 1647, Joanna Faxon (Thomas[1]).

Nathaniel, b. a. 1628, d. 1676, m. 1649, Esther Hunting (John).

Cornelius, b. a. 1632, d. 1699, m. 1653, Leah Heaton, d. 1664, (2) 1665, Sarah Everett.

John, d. Dedham, July 15, 1638.

10. Captain Daniel[2] Fisher, the son of Anthony[1] and Mary Fisher, was born in Syleham, Eng., 1618, and came with his father to Dedham, Mass., in 1637. He married, Nov. 16, 1641, Abigail Marryott, who was born in England, daughter of Thomas[1] and Susanna Marryott. He was sergeant, 1639; freeman, 1640; was admitted to the Dedham church, 1639; town clerk; selectman, 1650 and for 32 years; Representative from Dedham, 1658-82; Speaker of the House, 1680, for three years; assistant, 1683 to his death; a magistrate of the Colony; captain of militia, 1673. He joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1640,

a privilege granted to only a few of Dedham's best citizens. In character, reputation and influence he stood high.

About 1671, Col. Goffe and Col. Whalley, two of the regicide judges of Charles I, were hidden by Capt. Daniel Fisher in a little wood back of his house near a pond. His daughter, Lydia, carried them food. Goffe was later sent, disguised as a serving man, on horseback to Hadley, where Capt. Fisher had friends, and he remained there a year in their care.

Daniel Fisher died at Dedham, Oct. 8, 1683, and his widow died three days later, Oct. 11, 1683.

Children:—

1. Abigail, b. Aug. 2, 1646, d. 1723, m. 1667, John Houlton (or 1668, John Baker).
2. Daniel, b. Feb. 26, 1650, d. 1713, m. 1675, Mary Fuller (Thomas).
+3. Lydia, b. July 14, 1652, d. 1737, m. 1674, Nathaniel[1] Chickering (Simeon).
4. Amos, bapt. Oct. 8, 1654, d. 1736, m. 1680, Mary Ellis (Richard), (2) 1691, Ruth Adams.
5. John, b. July 20, 1656, d. 1736, m. 1681, Rebecca Ellis (Richard).
6. Jeremiah, b. Dec. 12, 1658, d. 1676, aged 18.
7. Esther, bapt. Aug. 4, 1661, d. 1747, m. 1688, Thomas Fuller.

See Chickering

Lydia[3] Fisher m. Nathaniel[1] Chickering.
Mary Chickering m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Ancestors of Col. Daniel Fisher, Robert Stewart, 1899; Fisher Genealogy, Philip Fisher, 1898; Society Col. Wars, 1922.

FISK

Daniel Fisc of Laxfield, England, in 1208, during the reign of King John, was grandfather of Lord Symond Fiske.

17. Lord Symond Fiske was born in Standlaugh (or Stadhaugh), County of Suffolk, Eng., and lived during the reigns of Henry IV, V and VI. He married, first, Susanna Smyth;

second, Katherine ——. He died in Feb. 1464, and was survived by his oldest son William; Jeffrey who married Margaret ——, and died, 1504; John, married ——, died, 1511; Edmund, married Margery, died, 1494; Margaret, married —— Dowsing.

16. William Fiske was born at Standlaugh, parish of Laxfield, Eng., the oldest son of Symond Fiske. He married Joan Lyme of Norfolk, who died in 1505. He died before 1504, and was survived by his wife and eight children:—William, died 1513, married Joan; Augustine, died 1508, married Joan; Simon, married Elizabeth; Robert, died about 1563, married Susan Lea, (2) Joan; John, died 1562, married ——; Thomas, died 1525, married Anne; Margery and Margaret.

15. Simon Fiske, born in Laxfield, son of William and Joan Fiske, married Elizabeth ——. He died, in Laxfield, June, 1538. His will, proved July 13, 1538, mentions the first seven children. His widow died June, 1558. They had ten children:—Simon; William; Robert, died 1551, married Alice ——; Joan, married —— Iverton; Jeffrey, died 1591; Gelyne, married —— Warner; Agnes; Thomas; Elizabeth and John.

14. Simon Fiske, son of Simon and Elizabeth Fiske, was born in Laxfield, Eng. He married ——, and had Robert, born about 1525, died 1600, married Mrs. Sibilla (Gould) Barber; John, died 1607, married Thomasine Pinchard; George, died 1593, married Anne Dowsing; Nicholas; Jeremy, died 1630; William, died 1572; Richard, died 1572, married Agnes Crispe; Joan; Gelyne and Agnes.

13. Nicholas Fiske, son of Simon, was born at Laxfield. He married Joan Crispe, daughter of William Crispe of Laxfield. He lived in Dennington, and died Sept. 1569. His will of Aug. 20 was proved Sept. 28, 1569.

Children:—

William, m. Helen ——.
Amos, m. Mary Gyrlynge.
Rachel.
Martha, m. —— Golding.
+Mary, m. a. 1584, Anthony Fisher.

See FISHER

Mary Fisk m. Anthony Fisher.
Anthony[1] Fisher m. Mary ——.
Daniel Fisher m. Abigail[2] Marryat.
Lydia Fisher m. Nathaniel[1] Chickering.
Mary Chickering m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[6] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Fisk Family Papers, Henry Fisk, 1902.

FOLLANSBEE

10. THOMAS[1] FOLLANSBEE was born in England in 1637, of a family whose ancestors came from Normandy with William the Conqueror, who gave an estate in county of Durham, Eng., to the Follansbee family as a reward for their services in forwarding the conquest in England—a tract of land of seven hundred acres, called Follansbee Farms, and a house called Follansbee Hall. Their coat of arms was a beehive and swarm of bees, from which the name is supposed originally to have been Following bees or Follow bees.

Thomas, born about 1637, came from Derbyshire, Eng., in 1642, with his brother William, who later returned to England. He settled in Portsmouth, N. H., where in 1660 he married his first wife, Mary ——, the mother of all his children. He removed to Newbury, Mass., before 1677. A joiner; a snow shoe man of the North Regiment in Essex, under Capt. March of Newbury, 1710.

A Sarah, perhaps a second wife or a daughter, died in Newbury, Nov. 6, 1683. He died in 1726. He took the oath of allegiance to Charles II and loyalty to Massachusetts Colony in 1678, "aged 41."

Children:—

1. Rebecca, d. before 1713, m. 1677, Thomas Chase (Aquila[1]).
+2. Anne, b. Dec. 24, 1663, d. 1708, m. 1684, Moses Chase (Aquila[1]).

Moses Chase in 1698 gave a deed in Salem to his brother-in-law Thomas Folonsbee.

3. William.
4. Thomas, b. 1674, d. 1755, m. a. 1694, Abigail ——.
5. Francis, b. Oct. 1677, Newburyport.
6. Hannah, b. Apr. 10, 1680, Newburyport.

See Chase

Anne[2] Follansbee m. Moses[2] Chase.
Samuel Chase m. Hannah[4] Emery.
Samuel Chase m. Sarah[4] Stewart.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Follansbee Association, Columbus Smith, 1865; Savage, Gen. Dict.; History of Chase Family, Gould, 1912; Colonial Wars, 1922; Certain Comeoverers, H. H. Crapo, 1912.

FORD

11. John[1] Ford was born in Weymouth, Eng., and sailed in Rev. Joseph Hull's company, as a helper in the family of Henry Kingman, Mar. 20, 1635, with Robert Lovell, John Whitmarsh and John Tower to Wessaguscus (name changed to Weymouth, Sept. 1635), Mass. He was of Scotch descent and the name was spelled Foorde.

Child:—

+1. Andrew, b. 1632, d. 1693, m. a. 1650, Elinor Lovell.

10. Andrew[2] Ford was born in Weymouth, Eng., 1632, and came at three years of age with his father to Weymouth, Mass. He removed to Hingham. Freeman, 1654. He bought from the colony land in Abington, 1668, which was called from him, Ford farms. He married about 1650, Elinor Lovell, born Weymouth, Eng., 1633, dau. of Robert[1] Lovell of Weymouth, Mass.

His will, dated Feb. 5, 1693, mentions twelve children. He died at Hingham, Mar. 4, 1693.

Children:—

Mary, d. 1715, m. 1674, Abiah Whitman (John[1]).
Samuel, b. July 30, 1656, d. 1711, leaving a family.
+Andrew, b. a. 1658, d. 1725, m. 1680, Abiah ——.
Nathaniel, b. Mar. 31, 1658, d. 1733, m. Joanna Bicknell.
Joseph, d. 1690, m. 1683, Deborah Waldo (Cornelius).
Ebenezer, b. Mar. 28, 1660.
Silence, b. Jan. 16, 1661.
James, was living 1693.
Prudence, b. Dec. 22, 1663, d. 1695, m. 1682, Joseph Lincoln.
Jacob, b. Feb. 20, 1665.
Elizabeth, b. Nov. 2, 1667.
Israel, b. June 7, 1670, d. 1736, m. Sarah Pratt.
Sarah, b. May 28, 1672, m. James Magoun, (2) 1710, Stephen Bryant.

9. Andrew[3] Ford was born in Weymouth, Mass., about 1658. Removed to Abington, 1681, where he was one of the first settlers. He was chief proprietor in the first meeting house there. He married, 1680, Abiah ——. He died at Abington, Aug. 24, 1725. He mentioned in his will his son Andrew; grandchildren Hezekiah and Ruth; daughters Sarah Joslin, Thankful, Abiah Vearse and Lydia Whitmarsh; grandsons Andrew and Jacob Ford, and Andrew Vearse.

Children:—

+Andrew, b. 1682, d. 1750, m. 1706, Marcy Whitmarsh (Ebenezer[3]), (2) 1738, Alice Whitmarsh.
Sarah, d. 1734, m. 1702, Joseph Josselyn.
Thankful, m. 1709, Shubael Bearse (James[2]).
Hezekiah, b. Apr. 28, 1687, d. 1721, m. 1712, Ruth Whitmarsh (Ebenezer[3]), she d. 1717, m. (2) 1720, Sarah Magoon.
Lydia, m. 1712, Richard Whitmarsh (Ebenezer[3]).
Abiah, m. 1713, James[3] Bearse (or Vearse).

8. Ensign Andrew[4] Ford was born in Weymouth, Mass., 1682. He married, Nov. 27, 1706, Marcy Whitmarsh, who was born 1682, daughter of Ebenezer[3] and Christian (Bayley) Whitmarsh. She died, Feb. 4, 1737, ae. 55. He died at Abington, May 12, 1750. His and his wife's gravestones were standing in North Abington, 1866. He married, second, Aug. 31, 1738, Alice Whitmarsh. He was called "Ensign" in the Town Records.

Children:—

1. Marcy, b. Nov. 10, 1708.
+2. Jacob, b. July 20, 1711, d. 1794, m. 1733, Sarah Poole (Samuel[3]).
3. Hester, b. Mar. 8, 1714, d. 1789, m. 1732, Jacob Porter.
4. Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1719, m. 1741, Jacob Reed.
5. Andrew, b. Sept. 2, 1721, m. 1742, Sarah Shaw.

7. Jacob[5] Ford was born July 20, 1711, and lived in Weymouth. He married, Nov. 22, 1733, Sarah Poole, daughter of Samuel[3] and Sarah (Nash) Poole. She was born in Abington, Feb. 11, 1718, and died April 12, 1788. He died June 9, 1794. He and his wife are buried near his father and mother in North Abington.

Children:—

1. Jacob, b. 1738, d. 1818, m. 1761, Rachel Auger, d. 1792 (Richard[4]), (2) 1793, Anna Ellis.
2. Sarah, b. 1739, m. Barnabas Packard.
3. Mark, b. 1741, d. 1821, m. 1764, Hannah Brett (Samuel).
4. Luke, b. 1742, m. 1766, Hannah Reed.
+5. John, b. Mar. 26, 1744, d. 1792, m. 1767, Lydia Auger (Richard[4]).
6. Noah, b. 1745, d. in French and Indian War.
7. Joseph, b. 1746, m. 1766, Freelove Beal.
8. Mary, b. 1748.
9. Benjamin, b. 1750, m. a. 1771, Sarah Brett (Samuel).

6. Lieut. John[6] Ford was born, Mar. 26, 1744, in Weymouth. Resided in Abington. A lieutenant in the Continental Army. A receipt was given for his wages for services October, November, and 12 days in Dec. 1776. He married, Dec. 18, 1767, Lydia Auger, who was born probably in 1748, daughter of Richard[4] and Susanna Auger. He died Mar. 18, 1792.

Children:—

Susanna, b. Nov. 27, 1768, m. 1793, Noah Thomas, Jr.
+John, b. Mar. 22, 1772, d. 1839, m. Mehitabel Kingman, (2) 1799, Sally Reed.
Lydia, b. Apr. 30, 1773.
Hannah, b. July 30, 1778, d. y.
James, b. Apr. 2, 1780, m. Parna Howard, (2) —— Gurney.
Lydia, b. Mar. 6, 1782, m. John Wild.
Samuel, b. Apr. 5, 1783, m. Sally Clapp, (2) —— Warren.
Hannah, b. July 29, 1792, m. —— Oldham.

5. JOHN[7] FORD was born in Abington, Mass., Mar. 22, 1772. He moved from Abington to Spruce Corner, Ashfield, Mass. He married Mehitable Kingman, who died leaving one child. He married (2) April 14, 1799, Sally Reed, daughter of Barnabas[5] and Silence (Sprague) Reed. She was born in Abington, Oct. 14, 1776, and died in Ashfield, Mar. 30, 1842. He was a farmer and manufacturer of wooden ware. He died June 12, 1839.

Children:—

John, b. 1796.

Second wife's:—

Noah, b. Dec. 18, 1799, d. 1887, m. Sophia Ford (Elias), (2) Almira Torrey.
+Mehitable, b. July 23, 1801, d. 1892, m. Francis Bassett (Lot[6]).
William, b. Dec. 18, 1803, d. 1886, m. Polly Parker, (2) Abigail Stearns.
Elisha, b. Apr. 18, 1809, d. Feb. 7, 1845, m. Chloe R. King.

See BASSETT

Mehitable[8] Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Abington Vital Records; Ancestors and Descendants of Ansel and Deborah (Tower) Ford by Geo. F. Ford, 1910; History of Abington, Mass., Benjamin Hobart, 1866, p. 378; Reed Genealogy, J. L. Reed, 1901.

FORSYTH-FORSAITH

ETHOD, brother of Eugenius, King of the Scots, had a son Ertus who married Rocha, daughter of Roderic, Lord and Prince of Denmark. Their son, Fergus II, assisted Alaric, King of the Goths, in taking Rome, 410 A. D., and later was King of the Scots. The younger son of Fergus II, Roderic, was brought up in Denmark and married a daughter of a Frankish noble of Austrasia. His grandson was Arnulf, born about 580, bishop of Metz in 614. Arnulf's son, Adalgiselus (or Ansighis), (died 640), married Begga, the daughter of Pippin (Pepin), who died 640, mayor of Austrasia. Their son, Pepin II, ruler of the Franks (died 714), by his mistress, Alpaida, had Charles Martel and Childerbrand.

Charles Martel (b. 689, d. 741), by his first wife, Chrutude, had Carloman and Pepin (d. 768, the father of Charlemagne); by his second wife, Sonahilda, he had Roderic—called Grippo.

Grippo, d. 754, married a daughter of Fionnlock, and had two sons:— Roland (or Ronald) and Forsyth, born 753, named for the Gothic prince, King Forsite, from whom he was descended. Forsyth married, in 810, a daughter of the Duke of Aquitania. His great-grandson was Hagamon Forsyth de Fronsac. The great-grandson of Hagamon was Grimwald, who married, 1010, Marie de Montenac, and had four daughters and one son. The seventh generation from the son of Grimwald was Osbert de Forsyth, the only male descendant at that time. Osbert was one of the attendants who accompanied Eleanor of Provence, when she went to England to marry Henry III. After that Guirand Forsyth went with his only son, Osbert, to Scotland, in 1246. Osbert had a son, Wilhelm, who had Robert I, who had Osbert II. Osbert II had a son, Robert II, who was appointed governor of Stirling Castle, in 1360. Robert I and his son, Osbert II, were leaders under Robert Bruce at Bannockburn, in 1314.

20. Robert II became the feudal Baron of Dykes—the first lord of Castle Dykes, Lanark Co., Scotland.

19. John (his son), baron of Dykes, was governor of Stirling, 1379.

18. William (his son) succeeded him in these offices, 1399, and had:—

17. Robert III, who married a daughter of Leslie of Roths. They had five sons, who established the University of Glasgow.

16. John Forsyth, the oldest son, Lord of Dykes, married the daughter of Sir James Douglas, and had David and Alexander.

15. David Forsyth, Lord of Dykes, 1488.

14. David Forsyth, Lord of Dykes, 1507, had John, James and Henry.

13. John Forsyth, Lord of Dykes, 1540, married Louise de Ravenel.

12. David Forsyth, Lord of Dykes, 1571, Commissioner of revenue for Glasgow, 1594; had sons:—Robert, who was the ancestor of the Forsayths of Failzerton; James, who d. unm., and William, his successor; Matthew; and Marguerite, who married Jean Denys (grandson of Jean Denys who, in 1506, made a chart of the "Gulf of North America," later known as Gulf of St. Lawrence).

11. William Forsayth, Lord of Dykes, Commissioner to Parliament for Forres, 1621; had sons:—William and John and James.

10. John Forsayth, Commissioner to Parliament, for Cullen, 1652, married a daughter of Sir William Livingston of Kilsyth; had sons:—James and Walter.

9. Walter Forsayth, born in Ayrshire, Scotland, married Margaret Forsayth, who was the heiress and sole proprietor of Failzerton, Ayrshire, the daughter of Capt. James Forsayth (son of Robert, son of David, 12, above). He was Provost of the University of Glasgow, 1678, by act of the Scotch Parliament. He had sons James and Alexander.

8. James Forsaith, born at Failzerton, Scotland, which he later inherited from his mother, married Margaret Montgomery, daughter of Major Hugh Montgomery. James favored the Stuarts and had to flee to Ireland. He was a captain under King William III in the battle of the Boyne, in Ireland, 1690.

He had sons:—

Thomas, d. Cork, Ireland, 1768, m. Mary ——.
+Matthew, b. 1700, d. 1791, m. Esther Graham.
Alexander.

7. Matthew[1] Forsaith, born in Failzerton, Ayrshire, Scotland, in 1700, graduated from the University of Edinburgh. He removed to Ireland where he married Esther Graham, the daughter of Robert[1] and Janet (Hume) Graham. She was probably born about 1700 as she died July 1, 1784, aged over 80 years.

About 1732 he came to the manor house in Gaspesie, Acadia, Canada (where his great-grandfather, Nicholas Denys (b. 1598), had been Governor of New France and Newfoundland), and became the last royal Governor of Gaspesie, 1732-38. He was annoyed by boats from Cape Cod and burned and sank them, so England sent two ships against him in 1738, and he was driven out and his house burned. He saved his ship and returned to Ulster, Ireland, where he had left his family. There he heard of the success of the Scotch colony in New Hampshire.

He came to New England about 1740, and bought land in Chester, N. H., 1742, "north of the meeting house." He brought with him considerable property and silver plate with the family crest on it.

He was an enterprising business man; his name frequently appears on town and Presbyterian records—the colony of Scotch Irish who settled around Londonderry, N. H., were Presbyterians. He was a deacon and a lay preacher, and often preached in the absence of the minister.

He bought 2,000 acres of land and owned a woolen and a grist mill. He was chairman of several committees to petition the Provincial Legislature for improvements for Chester. He was chairman of the committee of Public Safety, 1777; he raised the Chester company of 1776; he was deputy to choose the representative to the Continental Congress; he was commander and proprietor of the privateer *La Monet*. He died Sept. 6, 1791, and was buried in Auburn (formerly a part of Chester), N. H.

Children:—

1. Matthew, b. Ireland, 1730, a physician, enlisted in a Man of War, and d. 1798, at sea, m. —— Orr.
2. David, d. May 21, 1778, of his wounds. Ensign in Chester Company.
3. Jonathan, d. July 9, 1777, in the army at Ticonderoga.
4. Esther, d. 1778, unm.
5. William, b. 1740, d. 1808, m. Jane Wilson (James).
6. Hannah, d. 1793, m. Wilkes West.
+7. Robert, b. 1746, d. 1810, m. 1767, Margaret Tolford (William[1]).
8. Josiah, b. 1747, d. 1833, m. a. 1784, Katy Richardson (Caleb).

6. Robert[2] Forsaith, born in Chester, N. H., May, 1746, the son of Matthew[1] and Esther Forsaith, married in Chester, 1767,

Margaret Tolford, who was born in Chester, Mar. 13, 1746, the daughter of William[1] and Isabelle (McMurphy) Tolford. He removed to New Chester (now Hill), where he lived for a few years, and five children were born; he then returned to Chester and lived on his wife's father's place on Walnut Hill, and took care of her father and her insane brother as long as they lived; five more children were born here.

He was a lieutenant, 1776-1783; called ensign in Revolutionary Rolls, vol. 1, pp. 381 and 385, New Hampshire State Papers. He died in 1810; his widow died Jan. 13, 1835.

Children:—

1. Agnes, b. May 6, 1769, m. Dr. James Forsaith.
2. William, b. Jan. 27, 1771, d. 1795.
3. Esther, b. Apr. 16, 1773, d. 1803, unm., a teacher.
4. Hannah, b. Aug. 18, 1775, d. 1778.
+5. Margaret, b. June 21, 1777, d. 1824, m. 1807, David Murray (Isaac[1]).
6. Robert, b. 1780, m. Nancy Chase.
7. Hannah, b. 1782, d. 1830, unm.
8. David, b. 1785, d. 1822, unm.
9. Jonathan, b. 1787, m. Rebecca Chamberlain.
10. Tolford, b. 1789, m. Clara Hazelton.

See Murray

Margaret[3] Forsaith m. David[2] Murray.
Emeline Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of the Forsyth Family, J. F. Jeffries, 1920; History of Chester, N. H., Benjamin Chase, 1869; Memorial of the Forsythes de Fronsac, Frederic Gregory Forsyth, 1903.

FREEMAN

11. Samuel[1] Freeman was born in England. His mother, Priscilla, left by will, before 1646, a house in Blackfriars, London, to her grandson, Henry, son of Samuel. He married in England, Apphia ——. He came from England, 1630, with Gov. Winthrop's party to Watertown, Mass., where he was one of the original proprietors. He went to England, 1634, and returned

here 1637; went back to England on business and died while there, 1639. His widow married (2) 1662, Gov. Thomas Prence, his third wife, and died before 1668.

Children:—

Henry, b. a. 1624, d. 1672, m. 1650, Hannah Stearns, d. June, 1656, (2) Nov. 1656, Mary Sherman.

Apphia.

+Samuel, b. May 11, 1638, d. 1712, m. 1658, Mercy Southworth.

10. SAMUEL[2] FREEMAN, son of Samuel[1] and Apphia Freeman, was born in Watertown, Mass., May 11, 1638. He married in Eastham, May 12, 1658, Mercy Southworth, who was born Duxbury, about 1638, died Nov. 25, 1712, daughter of Constant[1] and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth. He lived in Eastham, a man of means and ability, and of service to the town in time of need. Deacon, 1676. Representative to General Court, 1697. He died Nov. 25, 1712, ae. 75.

Children:—

1. Apphia, b. Dec. 11, 1659, d. 1660.
+2. Samuel, b. Mar. 26, 1662, d. 1743, m. 1684, Elizabeth Sparrow, (2) Bathsheba Smith.
3. Apphia, b. Jan. 1, 1666, m. 1685, Isaac Pepper (Robert[1]).
4. Constant, b. Mar. 31, 1669, d. 1745, m. 1694, Jane Treat (Samuel[3]).
5. Elizabeth, b. June 26, 1671, m. Abraham Remick, (2) Joseph Merrick (Wm.[1]).
6. Edward, d. y.
7. Mary, d. 1737, m. a. 1693, John Cole.
8. Alice, m. Nathaniel Merrick (William[2 1]), 1673-1743.
9. Mercy.

9. CAPT. SAMUEL[3] FREEMAN, son of Samuel[2] and Mercy (Southworth) Freeman, was born in Eastham, Mass., Mar. 26, 1662. He married, Feb. 5, 1684, Elizabeth Sparrow, daughter of Jonathan[2] and Rebecca (Bangs) Sparrow of Eastham. He married (2) about 1693, widow Bathshua (Bathsheba) Lothrop Smith (widow of Samuel Smith, who died 1692). She was living in 1749.

He had a large property for the times, was always engaged in public affairs, and a liberal supporter of education and religion. A deacon; Representative, 19 years, and had charge of the militia of

Eastham; selectman, six years. His will, dated Dec. 13, 1742, proved Feb. 10, 1743, mentions wife Bathsheba, four sons, Samuel, Barnabas, Enoch and John, and sons of wife by her first husband, Samuel and Joseph Smith. He died, Jan. 30, 1743, ae. 82. Jonathan[2] Sparrow, in his will of Mar. 10, 1707, bequeathed to "the children of Capt Samuel Freeman by my daughter, Elizabeth."

Children:—

+1. Priscilla, b. Oct. 27, 1686, d. 1764, m. 1704, Capt. John[3] Sears (Paul[2]).
2. Samuel, b. Sept. 1, 1688, d. 1751, m. 1712, Mary Paine (John[3]).

Second wife's:—

3. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 19, 1694, m. 1716, Isaac Pepper, Jr.
4. Barnabas, b. Jan. 31, 1696, d. 1761, m. 1734, Mary Stone (Rev. N. Stone).
5. Nathaniel, b. May 7, 1698, d. 1727, m. 1723, Mary Paine (James[2]).
6. David, b. Jan. 28, 1700, d. bef. 1742, m. 1727, Ruth Freeman.
7. Elisha, b. Dec. 9, 1701, living 1762, m. 1725, Lydia Freeman (Nathaniel).
8. James, b. Aug. 4, 1704.
9. Enoch, b. May 17, 1706, d. 1788, m. 1742, Mary Wright.
10. Simeon, b. Feb. 23, 1708, d. 1732, prob. unm.
11. John, b. Jan. 5, 1710, m. 1741, Bethia (Harden) Cobb, dau. of Josiah Harden, widow of Nathan[4] Cobb.
12. Abigail, b. July 10, 1713, d. July 16, 1714.
13. Abigail, b. May 5, 1715, m. 1733, Isaac Higgins.
14. Bathsheba, d. y.

See Sears

Priscilla[4] Freeman m. John[3] Sears.
John Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Mehitabel[8] Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Freeman Family, F. Freeman, 1875; Brewster Genealogy, 1908, by Emma C. Brewster Jones; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

FREEMAN

11. Mr. Edmund[1] Freeman was the son of Edmond Freeman of Pulborough, Co. Sussex, Eng., whose father was prob-

ably John Freeman very likely of Kent. A contributor to the Boston Transcript, Apr. 2, 1923, says: "After much time given to the English ancestry of Edmund[1] Freeman, I must deny the probability of his line through Edmond, Henry, Laurance and John of Northampton, Eng." An Edmund Freeman, possibly this one, was married in Graveley, Herts, Oct. 13, 1617, to Elizabeth Gurney, who was born 1600, and died in Sandwich, Mass., Feb. 14, 1676. Another authority says he married June 16, 1617, Bennett Hodsoll, dau. of John Hodsoll or Hatsuld. He came from England with his wife and four children in the ship *Abigail,* 1635, to Lynn. He was one of the ten original proprietors of Sandwich, 1639, and received the largest land grant. In 1637, ten men of Lynn were given liberty "to choose a place to sett down and have land for three score families," they chose Sandwich. He had moved to Duxbury, 1637, and was a freeman that year. He presented the colony twenty corslets of armor, 1637. He was always a prominent, active and influential man. Deputy to General Court, 1646; assistant to Gov. Prence, 1640-46; member of Council of War, 1642. He and his wife were said to have a leaning toward the Quakers. He died Oct. 1682, and he and his wife were buried at Sandwich. His will of June 21, 1682, proved Nov. 2, mentions "my three sons, Edmond Freeman, John Freeman and Edward Perry, daughter Elizabeth Ellis and grandson Thomas Paddy."

Children:—

Alice b. Eng. a. 1618, d. 1651, m. 1639, William Paddy.
+John, b. 1621, d. Oct. 1719, m. Feb. 1650, Mercy Prence (Thomas[1]).
Edmund, b. 1622, d. bef. 1704, m. 1646, Rebecca Prence (Thomas[1]), (2) 1651, Margaret Perry (Sara[1]).
Elizabeth, b. a. 1625, living 1677, m. bef. 1644, John Ellis, Jr.
Mary, m. 1653, Edward Perry (widow Sara[1]).
Cicelia, b. a. 1631.

10. Major John[2] Freeman, son of Edmund[1] and probably Bennett (Hatsuld) Freeman, was born in England, 1621; came with his parents in the *Abigail,* 1635. He married, Feb. 13, 1650, Mercy Prence, b. 1631, daughter of Gov. Thomas[1] and Patience (Brewster) Prence. He moved from Sandwich and, with his father-in-law, became an early settler of Eastham, where he was a large landholder. He was prominent in public affairs; a deacon

in the church; ensign, 1654; major, expedition against Indians at Saconet, 1677; member, Council of War, 1667-1676; captain against Indians at Taunton, 1675; major, Barnstable Troops, 1685; deputy to General Court from Eastham, 1654, and for eight years; selectman, 1663, for ten years; assistant, 1666. His wife died Sept. 28, 1711, and he died Oct. 28, 1719; both are buried in Eastham. His children were all born in Eastham, Mass. His will, dated June 1, 1716, proved Nov. 4, 1719, provides "freedom for my negroes." On the gravestone of his wife, Mercy, there is a heart carved, inside of which the epitaph is engraved.

Here lies the
body of Major
John Freeman
died Oct. ye
28th 1719
in ye 98th year
of his age.

Here lyes
buried ye body
of Marcy Freeman
wife to Major
John Freeman aged
80 years dec'd
Sept. 28th
1711

Children:—

1. John, b. Feb. 2, 1650, d. inf.
2. John, b. Dec. 1651, d. 1721, m. 1672, Sarah Merrick, d. 1696 (William[1]), (2) 1701, wid. Mercy (Bradford) Watson.
+3. Thomas, b. Sept. 16, 1653, d. 1715, m. 1673, Rebecca Sparrow (Jonathan[2]).
4. Patience, d. 1745, m. 1682, Lieut. Samuel Paine (Thomas[2]).
5. Edmund, b. June, 1657, d. 1717, m. prob. (1) a. 1680, Betty (or Ruth) Merrick (William[1]), (2) Sarah Mayo (Samuel[2]).
6. Mercy, b. July, 1659, d. 1744, m. 1679, Samuel Knowles (Richard[1]).
7. William, b. a. 1660, d. 1687, m. a. 1684, Lydia Sparrow (Jonathan[2]).
8. Hannah, b. a. 1664, d. 1744, m. 1681, John Mayo (Samuel[2]).
9. Prince, b. Feb. 3, 1666, d. y.
10. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 20, 1669, d. 1760, m. a. 1690, Mary Howland (Zoeth[2], Henry[1]).
11. Bennet, b. Mar. 7, 1671, d. 1716, m. 1689, John Paine (Thomas[2]).

9. Deacon Thomas[3] Freeman, son of John[2] and Mercy (Prence) Freeman, was born Eastham, Mass., Sept. 16, 1653. He married at Harwich, Dec. 31, 1673, Rebecca Sparrow, who was born, Eastham, Oct. 30, 1655, the daughter of Jonathan[2] and Rebecca (Bangs) Sparrow. She died at Harwich, Feb. 7, 1740, ae. 86. He settled in Harwich (now Brewster), 1674. A prominent man; first town clerk; a selectman, and treasurer of the town.

He helped found the first church of Harwich and was their first deacon and for many years. His will was dated Feb. 4, 1715. He died, Feb. 9, 1715, at Harwich.

Children:—

+1. Mercy, b. Oct. 30, 1674, d. 1747, m. 1693, Paul[3] Sears (Paul[2]).

2. Thomas, Jr., b. Oct. 12, 1676, d. 1717, m. 1706, Bathsheba Mayo (Nathaniel[2]), d. 1707, (2) 1707, Mary Smith.

3. Jonathan, b. Nov. 11, 1678, d. 1714, m. 1708, Mercy Bradford (William[2]).

4. Edmund, b. Oct. 11, 1680, d. 1746, m. 1703, Phebe Watson.

5. Joseph, b. Feb. 11, 1682, d. 1756, m. 1709, Lydia Thacher (John), d. 1724, (2) 1736, Mrs. Mary Freeman, wid. of Nathaniel.

6. Joshua, b. Mar. 7, 1684, prob. unm.

7. Hannah, b. Sept. 28, 1687, prob. d. y.

8. Prince, b. Jan. 3, 1689, m. 1711, Mary Doane (Joseph).

9. Hatsuld, b. Mar. 27, 1691, d. 1773, m. 1719, Abigail Hallett (Jonathan).

10. Rebecca, b. Apr. 26, 1694, m. prob. Joseph Vickery, (2) 1723, John Wing.

See Sears

Mercy[4] Freeman m. Paul[3] Sears.
Hannah Sears m. Thomas[4] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Freeman Family, F. Freeman, 1875; Mayflower Descendant, vol. 12; Brewster Genealogy, 1908; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Transcript, July 29, 1929.

FULLER

10. Lieut. Thomas[1] Fuller was born in England in Apr. 1618, and came to Woburn, Mass., 1638, one of the earliest and most active settlers there. He married, June 13, 1643, in Woburn, Elizabeth Tidd, the daughter of John[1] and Margaret Tidd, born in Charlestown; she died in Woburn. His wife dying, he removed to Middleton, a part of Salem, about 1664, and back to Woburn, 1684, where he married (2) Aug. 25, 1684, Sarah Wyman, the widow of John, who had died May 9, 1684, and

daughter of Miles Nutt. She died 1688. He moved to Danvers and married (3) Hannah ——. His will mentions daughters Dean, Ruth Wilkins, Deborah Shaw; sons Thomas, David and Benjamin; grandchildren, David Richardson, Ruth Wheeler and Bethia Fuller. He died in Middleton, June, 1698, ae. 80.

Children, all by first wife:—

1. Thomas, b. Apr. 30, 1644, m. Ruth, dau. of Thomas[1] Richardson, (2) —— Durgy.
2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1645, m. 1662, Joseph Dean (Thomas[1]).
3. Ruth, b. May 17, 1648, m. —— Wheeler, (2) bef. 1698, —— Wilkins.

+4. Deborah, b. May 12, 1650, m. 1667, Isaac Richardson, (2) —— Shaw.

5. John, b. Mar. 1, 1653, m. —— Putnam.
6. Jacob, b. May 14, 1655, m. Mary Bacon.
7. Joseph, b. Aug. 8, 1658, d. y.
8. Benjamin, b. Apr. 15, 1660, m. 1685, Sarah Bacon.
9. Samuel, b. May 9, 1662, d. y.

See Richardson

Deborah[2] Fuller m. Isaac[2] Richardson.
Phoebe Richardson m. Joseph[2] Rist.
Phoebe (Rist) Draper m. Samuel[5] Prentice.
James Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Early New Eng. People, Titcomb, 1882; Sewall's History of Woburn, 1868; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; The Richardson Memorial, J. A. Vinton, 1876.

GRAHAM

8. Robert[1] Graham was born in Ireland in 1668, in Fermanagh Co., a descendant of Walter Graham, the son of Alexandria Graham, second Earl of Monteith, whose grandmother was a daughter of Robert III, King of Scotland. He married, in Ireland, Janet Hume, who was of the family of Hume, of Hume Castle, county of Fermanagh, Ireland, descended from Sir John Hume, Provost of Edinburgh in 1450, son of the Earl of Mauhmant, according to the Peerage of Scotland.

Robert Graham brought his wife and children—all of whom were born in Ireland—to America about 1730, and purchased land in Chester, N. H., 1733. He was a blacksmith. In 1747, he deeded half of his land to his son William, who died soon after, leaving no children.

Robert died in Chester, N. H., in 1748, aged about 80. His will was proved in Dec. 1748, at which time his wife was still living. We obtain his children's names from his will. William Graham, a relative, probably brother of Robert, came from Ireland and married Margaret, daughter of John Aiken of Chester. He had other brothers, Andrew and Jack, both of whom came before 1747.

Children:—

1. William, d. a. 1747.
2. Robert, d. 1790, m. Jane Carr.
3. Agnes, m. Andrew Craige (Alexander[1]).
4. Jean, m. a. 1735, William[1] White, as 2d wife.
+5. Esther, b. a. 1702, d. 1784, m. Matthew[1] Forsaith.
6. Mary, m. William[1] Crawford.
7. Ann, unm.

See Forsaith

Esther[2] Graham m. Matthew[1] Forsaith.
Robert Forsaith m. Margaret[2] Tolford.
Margaret Forsaith m. David[2] Murray.
Emeline Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Chester, N. H., Benjamin Chase, 1869; Memorial of Forsythes de Fronsac, p. 10; Americana, 1925, p. 202.

GRIDLEY

10. Thomas[1] Gridley was baptized in Essex Co., Eng., in 1612, came to Massachusetts, 1631. He was a member of Rev. Thomas Hooker's flock that came from Cambridge and settled Hartford, Conn., in 1636. He was a member of Capt. John Mason's company in the Pequot War, 1637, and received a grant of 50 acres of land for his services; a blacksmith. He married in Hartford, Sept. 29, 1644, Mary Seymour, born in England,

daughter of Robert and Elizabeth, and a sister of Richard[1] Seymour of Hartford. He removed to Farmington and thence to Northampton, where he was killed by Indians, June 12, 1655. His widow married (2) Deacon John Langdon, and died in Farmington.

Children:—

+1. Samuel, b. Nov. 25, 1647, d. 1712, m. Esther Thompson, (2) Mary Humphrey.
2. Thomas, b. Aug. 1650, d. 1742, m. 1673, Elizabeth Clark (John[1]).
3. Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1652, d. 1673, m. 1670, Thomas Root (John).

9. SAMUEL[2] GRIDLEY, born Nov. 25, 1647, son of Thomas and Mary Gridley, married Esther Thompson, who was born in Farmington, June 17, 1655, the daughter of Thomas[1] and Ann (Welles) Thompson. He was an early settler of Farmington; freeman, 1669; one of the 84 original proprietors among whom the land was divided in 1672; a blacksmith by trade, but a merchant all his life. He signed the articles of agreement for the settlement of Farmington. His wife Esther died in 1696; he married (2) Dec. 1, 1698, Mary Humphrey. He died in Farmington in 1712. His widow married (2) John Wadsworth.

Children:—

1. Samuel, d. bef. 1737, m. 1710, Ruth Lewis (William[3 2 1]).
2. Thomas, d. 1758, m. 1704, Hannah Wilcoxson (Timothy[2]), (2) 1724, Sarah Root.
3. John, bapt. Jan. 29, 1682, m. 1716, Dorothy Benton.
+4. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 8, 1685, d. 1770, m. Hannah Lewis (Samuel[3]).
5. Esther, b. May 15, 1687, m. 1706, John Hart, Jr.
6. James, b. May 13, 1691, m. 1719, Susanna Smith.
7. Sarah, b. July 8, 1694, d. 1744, m. 1722, Nathaniel Cowles (Nathaniel[3]), d. 1724, (2) 1728, Ebenezer Woodruff (Samuel[2]).

Second wife's:—

8. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 1699, d. 1764, unm.
9. Hezekiah, b. Aug. 1701, d. 1776, m. 1731, Sarah Newell (Samuel).
10. Mary, b. Aug. 17, 1708, d. 1784, m. 1730, Nathan Lewis (Samuel[3]).
11. Daniel, b. Dec. 1, 1711, m. 1733, Mary Woodruff (Samuel[3]).

8. JOSEPH[3] GRIDLEY, baptized in Farmington, Conn., Mar. 8, 1685, the son of Samuel and Esther Gridley, married Hannah Lewis, who was bapt. Oct. 4, 1691, in Farmington, the daughter

of Samuel[3] and Elizabeth (Orton) Lewis. He moved to Southington in 1725, where he was a blacksmith, a farmer and a leading citizen. He died in Southington, Dec. 7, 1770. His will, dated Apr. 9, 1764, mentions his wife Hannah, sons Joseph, Noah, Abel, his daughter Lucy Deming, and heirs of his daughters Sarah and Anna.

Children:—

1. Hannah, b. Feb. 19, 1713, d. 1763, unm.
2. Elisha, b. June 2, 1715, d. 1734, unm.
3. Joseph, b. Oct. 30, 1716, d. 1805, m. 1747, ——, d. 1762, (2) 1763, Sarah Woodruff (John).
4. Sarah, b. Sept. 1, 1718, d. 1764, m. Moses Lyman (his 3d wife).
5. Noah. b. 1722, d. 1811, m. 1751, Sarah Curtiss (Rev. Jeremiah).

+6. Lucy, b. Dec. 30, 1723, d. 1796, m. 1746, Eliakim Deming (Hezekiah[3]).

7. Anna, b. May 22, 1727, d. 1755, m. 1749, Amos Hart (Thomas[4 3]).
8. Abel, b. Sept. 28, 1729, m. 1757, Hannah Clark.

See Deming

Lucy[4] Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus[6] North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Memorial History, Hartford County, Conn., Trumbull, 1886; History of Southington, Conn., H. R. Timlow, 1875; Cutter's, New England Families, 1915; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

GUNN

11. Thomas[1] Gunn was early at Dorchester, Mass.; freeman, May 6, 1635. He removed to Windsor, Conn., where a lot was granted him in 1640; his children were born there. He later removed to Westfield, Conn., and gave his homestead in Windsor to his son-in-law Timothy Thrall, when he went to Westfield. He died in Westfield, Feb. 26, 1681. We know nothing about his wife except the date of her death in Westfield—Nov. 28, 1678. Nathaniel Gunn who married Sarah Day, 1658, and had died before 1664, was possibly his brother.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, d. 1640.
2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 14, 1640, d. y.
+3. Deborah, b. Feb. 27, 1642, d. 1695, m. 1659, Timothy Thrall (William[1]).
4. Mehitabel, b. July 28, 1644, m. 1663, David Ensign (James), divorced him 1682, m. (2) 1685, Isaac Sheldon, his 2d wife.
5. John, b. July 8, 1647, d. 1681, m. 1679, Mary Williams.

See Thrall

Deborah[2] Gunn m. Timothy[2] Thrall.
Deborah Thrall m. John[3] Moses.
Mary Moses m. Jacob[2] Tuller.
Martha Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Reference:—Ancient Windsor, Conn., Stiles, 1892.

HALLETT

10. Mr. Andrew[1] Hallett was born in England, and married there Mary ——. He brought his wife and several children to Lynn, 1636; Plymouth, 1637; thence to Sandwich, 1638. He is probably the one who was called a schoolmaster. He was given the title "Mr."

Public schools are not mentioned until 1663 in records of Plymouth Colony. Then the General Court advised the towns to set up a schoolmaster to teach the children reading and writing. In 1677 public grammar schools were required in towns having twelve families. Before these dates children received private instruction from friends or others.

He was a proprietor of Yarmouth, 1639, where he owned 200 acres, most of it in Barnstable after its division from Yarmouth. He was a brother of John Hallett of Yarmouth, 1650.

Andrew Hallett, "now in New England," was taxed in Bowood, Dorset, Eng., in 1640, on a subsidy. Not many of the New England emigrants are found on these subsidies, as only a few of

them were freeholders. These subsidies were a special tax which Parliament allowed the king to collect for a special purpose. They were imposed on land holders possessed of enough personal property to make the collection of the tax profitable. His death is given as 1648. His wife, Mary, survived him. He left a cow for the use of the poor in Yarmouth.

Children:—

Andrew, b. Eng. 1615, d. 1684, m. Anne Besse (Anthony[1]).
+Bathsheba, b. Eng., d. 1670, m. 1637, Richard[1] Bourne.
Samuel, b. Eng., 1627, drowned 1650, at Nauset.
Josiah, b. Eng.
Joseph, m. Elizabeth Gorham (John[2]).
Hannah, m. 1656, John Hathaway.
John.

See Bourne

Bathsheba[2] Hallett m. Richard[1] Bourne.
Elisha Bourne m. Patience[2] Skiff.
Abigail Bourne m. William[4] Bassett.
Elisha Bassett m. Ruhama[3] Jennings.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[7] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Richard Bourne, Hannah S. B. Dykes, 1919; Transcript, Aug. 8, 1928; New England Families, Cutler, 1913.

HALSEY

13. John Halsey, living in 1512 at Great Gaddesden, Hertfordshire, Eng., had a son William.

12. William Halsey, son of John, married Alice ——; she died 1557; he died 1546; they had children:—Robert; William; Thomas; Harry; Isabel; Jane; Elizabeth.

11. William Halsey, d. May, 1596, had wife, Anne Lodge, and children:—John; William; Joan, d. 1562; Robert; Ralph bapt. 1563; Edward, bapt. 1565; Thomas, bapt. 1567; Anne, bapt. 1569; Triamore, b. 1574, d. 1618; Philip, bapt. 1577.

10. Robert Halsey, son of William and Anne, died Oct. 1618; he married Dorothy Downes, daughter of William Downes of Linslade, Co. Bucks, Eng. She died Sept. 1620; they had children:—William, bapt. June 23, 1590, d. 1637; Thomas, bapt. Jan. 2, 1592, d. 1678; Edward, bapt. 1592; Avis, bapt. 1594; Hester, bapt. 1595; Sara, bapt. 1597; Duncombe; James, d. 1641; John, d. 1633; Jane; Joane; Mary; Amy; Ann; Dorothy, d. 1619.

9. Thomas[1] Halsey, bapt. Jan. 2, 1592, son of Robert and Dorothy Halsey, was a mercer of London; the family was of high social position in England. He was one of the twenty original settlers, and had 100 acres at Lynn, Mass., 1637. He was one of seventeen who formed a company in Lynn in 1640, and went to Southampton, L. I., and established Connecticut jurisdiction there. For many years he was the richest man in the town; adjutant of the Train Band, 1650; served in the Indian wars; deputy from Southampton, colony of Connecticut, 1664. He married in England, Phoebe ——. She was killed in 1649, by two Pequot Indians. They were later caught, sent to Hartford and there tried, convicted and executed. The first death recorded in the town of Southampton was that of his wife Phoebe, and the first marriage recorded was his, to his second wife, on July 25, 1660, to Ann, widow of Edward Johnes (who had died about 1655). He died Aug. 27, 1678; his will, made in June, 1677, named his wife, his sons Thomas, Isaac and Daniel, and his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Richard Howell.

Children:—

Mary, m. Matthew Howell (Edward[1]).
Thomas, b. a. 1627, d. 1688, m. Mary ——.
Isaac, b. a. 1628, d. 1703, m. Mary ——.
Daniel, b. a. 1630, d. 1682, m. Jemima (or Joanna) ——.
+Elizabeth, m. Richard Howell (Edward[1]).

See Howell

Elizabeth[2] Halsey m. Richard[2] Howell.
Ruth Howell m. Jonas[2] Bower.
Ebenezer Bower m. Priscilla (——) Burroughs.
Hannah Bower m. Isaac[4] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.

John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Thomas Halsey and his Descendants, E. D. Halsey, 1895; History of Southampton, L. I., G. R. Howell, 1887; Goodwin-Morgan Ancestral Lines, F. F. Starr, 1915; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

HARDING

13. JOHN HARDING was born 1567, and died, Jan. 14, 1637, in Northampton, Eng. He had a younger brother William, whose daughter Mary married Gov. Gorges. He was a husbandman, and a direct descendant of FitzHarding. His will, filed Mar. 3, 1637, gave property to his brother William and to his sons Richard, Amos, John, Lemuel and Oliver.

Children:—

+Richard, b. about 1580, d. a. 1657, m. (2) Elizabeth Adams.
Joseph, d. 1630, m. 1624, Martha Doane.
John, d. 1650, m. Mary ——.
Lemuel.
Amos.
Oliver.

12. RICHARD[1] HARDING was born in Northampton, Eng., about 1580. He came in 1623, with his two brothers, Joseph and John, and their cousin Gov. Gorges, to the south part of Braintree, Mass., near Weymouth landing, where Gov. Gorges planted his colony. The first settlement of Weymouth was made in 1622, by the company under Wesson (or Weston), and was abandoned in 1623. In 1624, Capt. Robert Gorges, son of Ferdinando Gorges, renewed it, and in 1633 it was incorporated as a town.

Richard had an original land grant from Gorges which was later owned by his son John. He was a freeman in Braintree, 1640. He was probably a mariner and engaged in fishing. His first wife came from England with him and died before 1630. He married (2) Elizabeth Adams. His will, dated 1657, named his wife executor and left property to his son John and granddaughter Mary.

Children:—

+John, b. 1620.

Stephen, b. 1624, d. 1698, m. Bridget Estance (Thomas).

Second wife's:—

Lydia, b. 1632, m. 1651, Martyn Saunders.

11. JOHN[2] HARDING was born in England about 1620; came to Weymouth, Mass.; freeman there, 1641; selectman, 1643; removed to Gloucester to engage in the fisheries, 1652, and returned to Weymouth, 1665, where he died Oct. 1682. His son-in-law John Whitmarsh was made administrator of the estate "in the right of Mary, the only child."

Child:—

+Mary, m. 1654, John Whitmarsh (John[1]).

See WHITMARSH

Mary[3] Harding m. John[2] Whitmarsh.
Ebenezer Whitmarsh m. Christian[3] Bayley.
Mary Whitmarsh m. Andrew[4] Ford.
Jacob Ford m. Sarah[4] Poole.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Auger.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Hardings in America, W. J. Harding, 1925; Whitmarsh Family, N. W. Bates, 1916.

HARDY

10. THOMAS[1] HARDY was born about 1605, in England. He was one of the twelve who went with John Winthrop, Jr., from Boston, in March, 1633, and founded Agawam (later Ipswich). He had a grant of land in Ipswich, 1641; removed to Rowley about 1653, and ten years later to Bradford (a section was set off from Rowley in 1668, and called Merrimack, but the name was changed to Bradford in 1672). He may have married in England, Lydia ——, who was perhaps the mother of his children, but before 1670 he had married Ann ——. Thomas Hardy and wife,

Ann, deeded land in 1670, to his daughter Mary, wife of Samuel Currier. He died in Bradford, Jan. 4, 1678. His will, dated Dec. 12, 1677, proved Mar. 26, 1678, mentions his wife, unnamed; eldest son, Thomas; other sons, John, Joseph, William and Jacob; son-in-law, William Hutchins; my daughter Mary and her children.

Anah, widow of Thomas Hardy, was received in the Bradford church, 1682. She died May 1, 1689.

Children:—

+Thomas, b. a. 1635, d. 1716, m. 1664, Mercy Tenney (Thomas[1]).
Sarah, d. 1684, m. 1661, William Hutchings.
+Mary, d. after 1713, m. a. 1665, Samuel Currier (Richard[1]).
Joseph, b. a. 1642, d. 1727, prob. unm.
John, b. 1646, d. 1716, m. 1667, Mary Jackman, d. 1689, (2) Martha Burbank.
William, b. 1647, d. 1728, m. 1678, Ruth Tenney (William[1]), (2) a. 1696, Sarah ——.
Jacob, b. a. 1649, d. 1713, m. Lydia Eaton.

See Currier

Mary[2] Hardy m. Samuel[2] Currier.
Sarah Currier m. Ichabod[2] Rogers.
Hope[3] Rogers m. Esther[4] Meachem.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

9. Thomas[2] Hardy, born about 1635, son of Thomas[1] of Ipswich, married in Rowley, Nov. 22, 1664, Mercy Tenney, who was born in Rowley, June 17, 1644, daughter of Thomas[1] and Ann Tenney. She joined the Bradford church in 1694, and he joined in 1713. He died in Bradford, Feb. 6, 1716. His widow died at Bradford, Aug. 15, 1716. His will, dated Mar. 23, 1714, proved Mar. 19, 1716, mentions wife and seven children. All but his oldest child were born in Bradford. Some authorities say he married, first, Ruth ——, the mother of his first child.

Children:—

1. Ann, b. Apr. 26, 1666.
2. Thomas, b. June 29, 1667.

3. William, b. Jan. 11, 1669, d. 1752, m. 1703, Sarah Walker.
4. James, b. Feb. 13, 1672, drowned 1689.
5. Daniel, b. Apr. 2, 1675, d. 1756, m. 1701, Martha Wicom, d. Feb. 1746, (2) July, 1746, Damaris Dickinson.
+6. Jacob, b. Mar. 25, 1677, m. 1706, Sarah Clark.
+7. Benjamin, b. Sept. 22, 1679, d. 1763, m. 1709, Rebecca Bond (Joseph[2]).
8. Ebenezer, b. May 3, 1682, d. July 17, 1682.
9. Isaac, b. Aug. 19, 1683, d. 1729, m. 1721, Esther Barker.
10. Hannah, b. Oct. 4, 1686, perhaps m. 1719, Hugh Smith.
11. Sarah, b. June 9, 1689, d. 1754, m. 1711, Ebenezer Burbank.

8. Jacob[3] Hardy, born Mar. 25, 1677, the son of Thomas[2] and Mercy Hardy, married June 27, 1706, Sarah Clark. He and his wife were admitted to the Bradford church, April, 1709. Both were living in 1745. Names of children are from the Bradford church records.

Children:—

+Elizabeth, b. Mar. 11, 1707, d. 1737, m. 1729, Samuel Stickney (Samuel[3]).
Moses, b. Feb. 12, 1708, m. 1729, Dorothy[4] Hardy (Thomas,[3] John[2]), (2) 1760, wid. Mary (Stickney) Boynton.
Phebe, b. Apr. 2, 1711, m. 1733, Thomas Johnson.
Jeremiah, b. May 31, 1713, d. 1777, m. 1734, Rachel Hardy (Thomas[3], John[2]).
Andrew, b. Mar. 11, 1715, d. 1778, m. 1739, Ann Hardy (Jacob[3 2]).
Josiah, bapt. Sept. 10, 1720.
Isaac, b. Aug. 15, 1721.
Sarah, b. June 30, 1723.

See Stickney

Elizabeth[4] Hardy m. Samuel[4] Stickney.
Hannah Stickey m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

8. Benjamin[3] Hardy, born Sept. 22, 1679, son of Thomas[2] and Mercy Hardy, married Jan. 19, 1709, Rebecca Bond, born about 1685, in Haverhill, daughter of Joseph[2] and Sarah (Williams) Bond. They were both received in the Bradford church July 19, 1713. He died in Bradford Aug. 19, 1763. His widow died in Bradford, Mar. 19, 1775, aged over 90 years.

Children:—

1. Susanna, bapt. June 25, 1710.
+2. Rebecca, b. July 29, 1712, m. 1733, Jonathan Bailey (Richard[3]).
3. Benjamin, b. Feb. 14, 1714, d. 1753, m. 1738, Rebecca Rolf.
4. Philip, b. Feb. 2, 1719, m. 1743, Hannah Tenney (John[4]).
5. Priscilla, b. Feb. 19, 1725, d. 1778, m. 1747, Chase Savory, his 1st wife.
6. Jerusha, bapt. Feb. 9, 1728.

See Richard Bailey

Rebecca[4] Hardy m. Jonathan[4] Bailey.
William Bailey m. Anne[5] Chase.
Silas[6] Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Hardy Family, D. W. Hoyt, in Essex Historical Collections, vol. 47, p. 167, 1911; New England Family History, Quinby, 1911.

HARRIS

12. Walter[1] Harris, born in England, married there Mary Fry. He probably came in the *William and Francis* in 1632, and was an early settler of Weymouth, Mass., later removing to Dorchester. Freeman, 1641. On "May 20, 1652, a house lott was granted to Walter Harries of Dorchester," near Pequot Harbor, New London, where he settled and lived until his death. Additions to this house lot were granted from the ox pasture, and a quantity of "hideous rocks were thrown in unmeasured." In 1653, Goodman Harries gave "his son Gabriell sixe ackers of land for an house lot." In June, 1654, Goodman Harries was chosen by the town to be an ordinary keeper. On Nov. 6th, 1654, he died at Dorchester, and on that same day "widdo Harries was granted by voat, also to keep an ordinary, if she will." His widow died Jan. 24, 1656. New London records give their death dates and add "both deceased at Pequett." Her will, dated Jan. 19, 1656, bequeathed "to my eldest daughter, Sarah Lane, the bigest brass pan, to her daughters Mary a silver spoone and pewter candlestick, and Sarah the bigest pewter dish and a silken ribbon; to daughter Mary Lawrence my blue mohere petticoat, my straw

hatt and a feather boulster, my next brass pan and my great chest; to her eldest sonne a silver spoone, her second son a silver whissle, her youngest son a pewter bassen. My youngest daughter, Elizabeth Weekes a piece of red broadcloth, being about two yards, a damask livery cloth, a gold ring, a silver spoone, a fether bed, a boulster, my best hatt, my gowne, a white apron, a brass kettle, a woolen jacket for her husband, &c. To my sonne Gabriell my house, land, cattle, swine, &c.—the house consisted of a front room, lean-to, shop room and two chambers,—To my sonne Thomas tenn shillings if he doe come home or be alive. To sister Migges—sister Hannah Rawlin and brother Rawlin." This will was "taken from her own mouthe, 19th of Jan. 1655." Her brother William Fry had died in 1642, leaving a kid to each of his three sisters' youngest children. Their sister Thomasine Fry married John Meigs.

Children:—

Gabriel, d. 1684, m. 1654, Elizabeth Abbott (Robert).
+Sarah, b. Eng., d. 1695, m. George Lane (William[1]).
Mary, m. —— Lawrence.
Elizabeth, m. —— Weekes.
Thomas, went to Eng. and was never heard from.

See Lane

Sarah[2] Harris m. George[2] Lane.
Sarah Lane m. James[2] Lewis.
Sarah Lewis m. Thomas[2] Lincoln.
Susanna Lincoln m. John[1] Colson.
Susanna Colson m. Richard[4] Augur.
Lydia Augur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

Reference:—Walter Harris and some of his Descendants, Charles Harris, 1922.

HART

11. Stephen[1] Hart, born probably in Braintree, Essexshire, Eng., 1605, came to America and was one of the 54 settlers at Cambridge, Mass., 1632. He was a deacon in Rev. Thomas

Hooker's church, organized at Cambridge, 1633, and in the church after they removed to Hartford, Conn., 1636. He discovered the Farmington valley, inhabited by the Tunxis, a powerful tribe of Indians. It is said the name Hartford was given to the ford he discovered and which was used in crossing the Connecticut river at low water. He was freeman, 1634; an original proprietor of Hartford in 1639; served under the popular leader, Capt. John Mason, in the Pequot War, 1637, and was given a lot for his services.

He moved to Farmington, which was incorporated in 1646, and was one of the 84 proprietors there in 1672. One of the seven who organized the church at Farmington in 1652, with John Cole and others, and was one of the first deacons. He and his wife had previously taken the ten-mile journey to Hartford to church. He was deputy from Farmington to General Court, 1647, 1655 and 1660. He was a large land holder, a leading character and a man of great influence in Farmington.

In 1673, he had a grant of land on the Ousatunnuck river. He married in England, and had children born there. His wife, name unknown, died in Farmington after 1652. About 1679, he married (2) Margaret, who was widow of Arthur Smith (d. 1655), and of Joseph Nash (d. 1678). She died 1693. He died in Farmington, Mar. 1683. His will of March 16, 1683, mentions his sons John, Stephen and Thomas, son-in-law John Cole, daughters Sarah Porter, Mary Lee, grandchildren Thomas and Dorothy Porter, John Lee and John Hart. His name is on Founders Monument, erected in Hartford about 1846, to the 84 proprietors.

Children:—

+1. Sarah, b. Eng., m. 1644, Thomas[1] Porter.

2. Mary, b. Eng. a. 1631, d. 1710, m. 1658, John[1] Lee (d. 1690), (2) 1692, Jedediah Strong.

3. John, b. Eng., d. 1666, m. 1652, Sarah ——. He and his family, except his son John, were burned in their home by Indians, 1666.

+4. Stephen, b. 1634, d. 1689, m. a. 1660, ——.

5. Mehitabel, d. after 1708, m. John Cole.

6. Thomas, b. 1643, d. 1726, m. a. 1665, Ruth Hawkins (Anthony[1]).

See Thomas Porter

Sarah[2] Hart m. Thomas[1] Porter.
Thomas Porter m. Lois[2] Stanley.

Timothy Porter m. Susanna[3] Bull.
Lois Porter m. Samuel[4] North.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B. Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

10. STEPHEN[2] HART, born in 1634, was son of Stephen Hart. Freeman, Farmington, May, 1654.

His seven children were living at the time of his death in Farmington, 1689. His estate was inventoried at £633. We know nothing of his wife, not even her name. He represented Farmington at General Court less than three months before his death. His gravestone reads, "Stephen Hart. Deceased ae 55, 19:9:1689."

Children:—

1. Stephen, b. Feb. 28, 1662, d. 1728, m. 1689, Sarah Cowles (Samuel[2]).
+2. Thomas, b. 1666, d. 1728, m. 1689, Elizabeth Judd (John[2]).
3. John, b. 1669, m. 1694, wid. Hannah Treat, dau. of Samuel Steele.
4. Samuel, b. 1672, d. 1697, m. Anna ——.
5. Sarah, b. 1675, m. 1695, Samuel Tuttle.
6. Ann, b. 1678.
7. Mary, b. 1682, d. unm.

9. SERGT. THOMAS[3] HART, born in Farmington, 1666, son of Stephen[2] Hart, married Dec. 18, 1689, Elizabeth Judd, who was born in Farmington, 1670, daughter of John[2] and Mary (Hawkins) Judd. She was admitted to the church in Farmington, Feb. 2, 1691, and died there Mar. 18, 1743.

He was a large land holder in Farmington, and held the military rank of sergeant. He died in Farmington, Mar. 23, 1728; his estate inventoried at £707. His will was dated Dec. 8, 1727.

Children:—

1. Thomas, b. June 5, 1692, d. inf.
2. Stephen, b. July 30, 1693, d. 1773, m. 1720, Eunice Munson.
3. Thomas, b. Nov. 3, 1695, d. 1754, m. 1720, Anna Stanley (Thomas).
+4. Joseph, b. 1700, d. 1777, m. 1722, Mary Bird (Joseph[3 2]).
5. Samuel, d. 1769, m. 1730, Elizabeth Thompson (Thomas[3 2 1]).

6. Elizabeth, m. 1731, Sylvanus Woodruff.
7. James, b. Dec. 14, 1707, m. 1734, Thankful North (Thomas[3]).
8. William, b. Aug. 20, 1710, m. 1738, Elizabeth Woodruff (Matthew[3 2 1]).
9. Mary, b. Sept. 7, 1714, d. Sept. 1716.

8. Joseph[4] Hart, born in Farmington, 1700, son of Thomas[3] Hart, married Dec. 6, 1722, Mary Bird who was born in Farmington, the daughter of Joseph[3] and Mary (Steele) Bird. He lived in the north parish of Farmington, called Northington or Nod, where he and his wife were among the original members of the church in 1751, and he was their first deacon; also a magistrate there; a shoemaker. His wife died there Jan. 23, 1774, and he died Mar. 10, 1777.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. Oct. 1, 1723, d. 1777, m. 1749, Ann Barnes (Thomas).
2. Ruth, b. Dec. 26, 1724, m. 1748, Barnabas Thompson (Samuel).
3. Noah, b. Oct. 28, 1726, d. 1777, m. 1753, Sarah Miller.
4. Lydia, b. Aug. 8, 1728, m. 1748, Noah Gillett.
5. Gideon, b. Sept. 11, 1730, d. 1807, m. 1759, Elizabeth Hart (William).
+6. Ambrose, b. Aug. 25, 1732, d. 1799, m. 1755, Martha Tuller (Jacob[2]).
7. Medad, b. July 27, 1734, d. 1777, m. 1754, Phebe Miller.
8. Mary, b. Sept. 11, 1736, m. 1760, Obadiah Owen.
9. Dinah, b. Nov. 9, 1738, m. 1758, Appleton Woodruff (Josiah[4]).
10. Sarah, b. Oct. 3, 1741, d. ae. 3 wks.
11. Lois, m. 1771, David Bristol.

7. Ambrose[5] Hart, born Aug. 25, 1732, in Northington, Conn., son of Joseph[4] and Mary Hart, married at Simsbury, Mar. 20, 1755, Martha Tuller who was born in Simsbury, about 1729, the daughter of Jacob[2] and Mary (Moses) Tuller. He lived in the north parish of Farmington, called Northington, and in 1830 incorporated as Avon. He was admitted to the church, 1756. His will, proved July 6, 1799, gave to his wife, Martha, his loom and tackling, the use of his house and barn and one-half of his land; mentioned his son Gad; daughters Sabra Whiting, Diodama Cadwell; son-in-law Lot Woodruff, and granddaughter Huldah Brace. He died June 23, 1799, and his widow died Sept. 26, 1806. They are buried in the old cemetery on the east

side of the river, near the first church of Avon. Her tombstone gives the date of her death, and adds "aged 77."

Children:—

1. Asenath, b. Apr. 4, 1756, d. 1784, unm.
2. Huldah, b. June 25, 1758, d. ae. 4 mos.
+3. Martha, bapt. Jan. 20, 1759, d. 1835, m. 1780, Lot Woodruff (Samuel[4]).
4. Rosa, bapt. Jan. 21, 1762, d. 1829, m. 1785, Titus Goodwin (Morgan[5]), d. 1804, (2) Roger Seymour.
5. Abi, b. July 8, 1764, m. 1785, Zenas Brace (Henry[3 2]).
6. Sibil, b. Oct. 14, 1766, m. 1793, Abel Thompson.
7. Gad, bapt. Mar. 4, 1770, m. 1791, Eunice M. Woodford.
8. Sabra, b. Sept. 11, 1772, m. 1793, Elijah M. Whiting.
9. Diodama, bapt. Oct. 13, 1776, m. 1798, Martin Cadwell.

See Woodruff

Martha[6] Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Stephen Hart and his Descendants, Alfred Andrews, 1875; Timlow's Southington, 1875; Memorial History of Hartford County, 1886; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

HAVEN

9 and 10. Sergt. Richard[1] Haven was born about 1620, and came from the west of England to Lynn, Mass., in 1644. He married in Lynn, Susanna Newhall, who was born about 1624, the daughter of Thomas[1] and Mary Newhall; a farmer and carpenter; freeman, 1691. He served under Captain Samuel Brocklebank, June, 1676; a sergeant.

In 1692, it was "voted that Sergeant Haven" and seven others named, "should sit in the pulpit." He died, probably in 1703, between May 21, 1701, the date of his will, and June 14, 1703, the date of probate. He mentioned in his will his sons John, Nathaniel, Moses; grandson Joseph, son of Richard, deceased; daughters Hannah Goodell and Sarah Whitney; son-in-law John

Tarbox; grandson Westol Cogswell and granddaughter Hannah Parker. His wife had died in Lynn, Feb. 7, 1682.

Children, all born in Lynn:—

1. Hannah, b. Feb. 22, 1645, d. 1726, m. 1673, Nehemiah Goodell.
2. Mary, b. Mar. 12, 1647, d. 1690, m. 1667, John Tarbox.
3. Joseph, b. Feb. 22, 1649, d. bef. 1701.
4. Richard, b. May 25, 1651, d. bef. 1701, m. Susanna ——.
5. Susanna, b. Apr. 24, 1653, m. 1668, Samuel Cogswell (John[1]).
6. Sarah, b. June 4, 1655, m. John Whitney.
+7. John, b. Dec. 10, 1656, d. 1705, m. 1682, Hannah Hitchins.
8. Martha, b. Feb. 16, 1658, d. June, 1659.
9. Samuel, b. May 1660, d. Dec. 1660.
10. Jonathan, b. Jan. 18, 1662, d. July, 1664.
11. Nathaniel, b. June 30, 1664, d. 1746, m. 1688, Elizabeth Travis (John).
+12. Moses, b. May 20, 1667, d. 1747, m. 1688, Mary Ballard, (2) 1735, Elizabeth Bridges.

9. JOHN[2] HAVEN, born in Lynn, Dec. 10, 1656, son of Richard[1] and Susanna Haven, married at Lynn, Oct. 3, 1682, Hannah Hitchins, daughter of Daniel[1] and Eleanor Hitchins of Lynn. He removed to Framingham (then Sherburn), 1694, and was an original member of the church organized there, 1701; selectman, 1702; representative, 1702 and 1703; served in King Philip's War, 1676. He was called a "joiner." His widow took administration of his estate, April 2, 1705; one item mentioned was "sord and walking staff 6s." His widow married (2) July 1, 1712, John How.

Children:—

John, b. June 8, 1683, at Lynn, d. 1712, unm.
+Elkanah, b. 1685, d. 1765, m. 1708, Abial Barber (John[2]).
Mary, m. 1708, Nathaniel Johnson.
Nathan, b. a. 1696, d. 1764, m. 1726. Silence Winch (Samuel).
Joseph, b. 1698, d. 1776, m. 1721, Mehitabel Haven (Moses[2]).
Hannah, b. 1700, living 1751, m. bef. 1728, Benjamin Burnett (Benjamin[3]).

8. ELKANAH[3] HAVEN, born probably in Lynn, 1685, the son of John[2] and Hannah Haven, lived in Framingham, and married there, Nov. 23, 1708, Abial Barbour, who was born in Medfield, Mass., Sept. 12, 1687, the daughter of John[2] and Abigail (Bab-

cock) Barbour. He was constable in 1720; on committees in 1725 and 1726; selectman in 1730. He married (2) Dec. 2, 1714, Mary Walker, who died about 1716. He married (3) Patience Leland, Feb. 5, 1717, and (4) Lydia ——. He died suddenly in 1765; his son, Deacon John Haven of Sutton, administered.

Children, first wife:—

+1. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 23, 1709, m. 1730, Daniel[3] Haven (Moses[2]).
2. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 3, 1711.

Second wife:—

3. John, b. 1716, d. 1784, m. a. 1739, Susanna Town (Israel).

Third wife:—

4. Sybillah, b. 1717, d. 1749, m. 1739, Samuel Eames, Jr.
5. Micah, b. June 21, 1719, d. 1756, m. 1744, Mary Eames.
6. Elkanah, b. July 21, 1721, m. 1752, Hepzibah Haven (Nathaniel[3 2]).
7. Patience, b. July 27, 1729, d. at advanced age, unm.

See Daniel[3] Haven

8. Moses[2] Haven, the youngest son of Richard[1], was born in Lynn, May 20, 1667, and married in 1688, Mary Ballard, who was born in Lynn, June 13, 1666, the daughter of Nathaniel[2] and Rebecca (Hudson) Ballard. She died in Framingham, Nov. 18, 1734. He was executor of his father's will in 1703, and then removed to Framingham, where he was on a committee to lay out a highway in 1709; selectman, 1710; constable, 1711; treasurer, 1717-19; on committee to hire schoolmaster, 1723 and 1727; was chosen deacon, 1717. He married (2) Nov. 27, 1735, Elizabeth Bridges, probably widow of Benjamin. His will, dated July 1, 1746, names his four sons and four daughters and "his brother Nathaniel Ballord." He died, Nov. 14, 1747, aged 80.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. Feb. 8, 1689, d. a. 1767, m. 1710, Martha Walker, (2) 1760, Mrs. Susanna Drury.
2. Susanna, b. Oct. 20, 1690, d. 1787, m. a. 1714, Israel Town.
3. Richard, b. Jan. 28, 1693, m. 1713, Lydia Whitney.
4. Moses, b. Nov. 11, 1695, d. 1778, m. 1721, Hannah Walker (d. 1749), (2) 1751, Anna Stow.
5. Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1698, m. 1725, Samuel Stone, Jr., (2) 1734, Ephraim Ward.

6. Mehitabel, b. Jan. 30, 1702, d. 1780, m. 1721, Joseph Haven (John[2]).
7. Sarah, b. June 10, 1705, m. 1727, Ralph Hemenway (Joshua[3 2]).
+8. Daniel, b. June 16, 1708, d. 1788, m. 1730, Mehitabel Haven (Elkanah[3]).

7. Daniel[3] Haven, born in Framingham, Mass., June 16, 1708, son of Moses[2] and Mary (Ballard) Haven, married Dec. 10, 1730, Mehitabel (called Hetty) Haven, who was born in Framingham, Aug. 23, 1709, daughter of Elkanah[3] and Abial (Barbour) Haven. They lived in Framingham, where she died. He removed to North Dedham, now called Dover, Mass., aged 73, and died there 1788, aged 80.

Children:—

1. Abial, b. July 1, 1732, d. 1805, m. 1754, Col. James Metcalf.
2. Mehitabel, b. Aug. 8, 1734, d. 1775, m. 1761, Col. Daniel Whiting.
3. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 15, 1737, went South young and never returned.
4. Daniel, b. July 15, 1739, d. 1775, m. 1762, Betty Ellis.
+5. Asa, b. May 27, 1742, d. 1777, m. 1767, Eunice Aldis (John[5]).
6. Nathan, b. May 7, 1745, m. Tabitha Sumner.

6. Asa[4] Haven, born in Framingham, May 27, 1742, the son of Daniel[3] and Mehitabel[4] Haven, married Dec. 3, 1767, Eunice Aldis, who was born in Franklin (formerly called Wrentham), Mass., Feb. 23, 1744, the daughter of John[5] and Mehitabel (Hawes) Aldis. She died April 15, 1792. He died, at Dedham, April, 1777, of small pox contracted while on duty in the War of the Revolution, probably as a militia man or volunteer. He lived in Dedham.

Children:—

1. Mehitabel, b. Sept. 7, 1768, m. Paul Sawyer.
2. John Aldis, b. Apr. 25, 1771, m. 1797, Julitta Richards (Abel) (d. 1807), (2) Mrs. Susanna (Hooper) Williams.
3. Eunice, b. Mar. 17, 1773, m. George Allen.
+4. Polly, b. Dec. 15, 1776, d. 1748, m. 1799, John Bower Preston (Isaac[4]). After the death of her father she lived with her uncle, Deacon James Metcalf of Wrentham.

See Preston

Polly[5] Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower[6] Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.

Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Colonial Wars Year Book, 1922; Descendants of Richard Haven, J. Adams, 1849; Barry's History of Framingham, Mass.; Ballard Genealogy, Chas. F. Barlow, 1911; Newhall Family, Henry F. Waters, 1882.

HAWES

9. Edward[1] Hawes was born in England, probably about 1620; he came to New England about 1635, and was living in Dedham, Mass., in 1648, when he was engaged to plaster the meeting house there. He was a mason by trade, and became a prominent and respected man of the community. He married at Dedham, Apr. 15, 1648, Eliony Lumber (or Lombard), possibly the sister of Thomas (who married Joyce) and Bernard Lombard. He died, June 28, 1686, at Wrentham. His will was probated in 1687.

Children:—

1. Lydia, b. Jan. 26, 1649, d. 1717, m. Eliezer Gay (John[1]).
2. Mary, b. Nov. 4, 1650.
3. Daniel, b. Feb. 10, 1652, d. 1739, m. 1677, Abigail Gay, d. 1718, (2) Bridget ——.
4. Hannah, b. Feb. 1, 1655, m. 1674, John Mason.
5. John, b. Dec. 17, 1657, d. 1732, m. Sarah Deering.
+6. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 14, 1660, d. 1714, m. 1688, Sarah Newell (Isaac[2]).
7. Abigail, b. Oct. 2, 1662, m. John Fales (James).
8. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, 1664, m. Deborah (Dewing?).
9. Deborah, b. Sept. 1, 1666, m. Ephraim Pond, (2) —— Bacon.

8. Nathaniel[2] Hawes, born Dedham, Mass., Aug. 14, 1660, son of Edward[1] Hawes, married March 29, 1688, Sarah Newell, who was born Mar. 22, 1665, the daughter of Isaac[2] and Elizabeth (Curtis) Newell. They lived in Dedham, and he died there Oct. 16, 1714. His will of Oct. 14, 1714, was proved Apr. 23, 1716. Widow Sarah Hawes of Dedham married May 6, 1718, Deacon Samuel Rocket (i.e. Rockwood) of Medfield.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1689, m. 1714, Samuel Wilson.
2. Sarah, b. Sept., 1690.
3. Experience, b. Sept. 1691, d. 1775, m. 1720, William Bacon (Daniel[3]).

4. Anna, b. Mar. 17, 1695, d. 1717, m. 1719, Richard Puffer (Richard[3]).
5. Abigail, b. Dec. 17, 1697.
6. A daughter, b. March 22, 1700.
7. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 27, 1701, m. 1728, Susanna Hubbard.
+8. Mehitabel, b. Nov. 3, 1703, d. 1785, m. 1733, John Aldis (Nathan[1]).
9. Susanna, b. Jan. 13, 1707.

See Aldis

Mehitabel[3] Hawes m. John[5] Aldis.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Hawes and Allied Families, Americana, 1920, pp. 143-152; Dedham Town Records; Dedham Hist. Register, vol. 1; Transcript, Oct. 23, 1929.

HAWKINS

11 and 10. Mr. Anthony[1] Hawkins settled in Windsor, Conn., 1640, and in 1656 removed to Farmington, where he was one of the early settlers. He and John Wadsworth were the only two beside the minister, Thomas Hooker, who bore the title "Mr."

He was one of the patentees of Connecticut under the charter from Charles II, 1662; deputy to General Court, 1657, 1662 and 1665; governor's assistant, 1668-70. His wife, name unknown, died in Windsor, July 12, 1655. July 16, 1656, he married (2) Mrs. Ann (Welles) Thompson, daughter of Gov. Thomas[1] Welles, and widow of Thomas[1] Thompson. She died 1680. He was a distinguished man in Farmington, and for seventeen years was continuously in public service. He died Feb. 28, 1674. His will of Feb. 26, 1674, mentions wife Ann; children, John, Ruth, Sary, Elizabeth and Hannah, and son-in-law John Judd.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. July 16, 1644, m. John Judd (Thomas[1]).
2. Ruth, b. Oct. 24, 1649, d. 1724, m. a. 1665, Thomas Hart (Stephen[1]).
3. John, b. Feb. 18, 1652, d. 1676, m. —— Brinkhead.

Second wife's:—

4. Sarah, b. 1657, d. 1678, unm. Her estate was divided among her four sisters, Mary Judd, Ruth Hart, Elizabeth Brinsmeade and Hannah Hawkins.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1660, m. 1678, Paul Brinsmeade.
6. Hannah, b. 1662, m. 1681, Jonathan Nicholas (Isaac).

See Judd

Mary[2] Hawkins m. John[2] Judd.
Mary Judd m. Samuel[3] Woodruff.
Samuel Woodruff m. Elizabeth[4] Norton.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Memorial History of Hartford Co., Conn., J. H. Trumbull, N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 80, p. 302; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922; Savage's Gen. Dict.

HAZELTINE

11. Peter Hazeltine, a noted Puritan of Yorkshire, Eng., had two sons, Robert and John, who came to America. The name was originally Hazel den meaning Hazel valley and is spelled in many different ways.

10. Robert[1] Hazeltine, born in Lincolnshire, Eng., son of Peter, helped found Rowley, Mass., 1639. A freeman, 1640. He married, Dec. 23, 1639, Ann ——, the first marriage in Rowley. A herdsman; selectman, 1668; he had permission to ferry passengers across the Merrimac river, from Bradford to Haverhill. He died in Bradford, Aug. 27, 1674. His will, dated Oct. 25, 1673, was proved Sept. 29, 1674. His widow was dismissed from the Rowley church to Bradford in 1683, and died in Bradford, July 26, 1684.

Children:—

1. Ann, b. Apr. 1, 1641, d. 1688, m. 1660, Caleb Kimball (Richard[1]).
2. Mercy, b. Oct. 16, 1642, d. 1708, m. 1661, Benjamin Kimball (Richard[1]).

3. David, b. a. 1644, d. 1717, m. 1668, Mary Jewett (Maximilian[1]).
4. Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1646, d. inf.
+5. Abraham, b. Mar. 3, 1648, d. 1711, m. 1669, Elizabeth Langhorne (Richard[1]).
6. Deliverance, b. Mar. 25, 1651, bur. July 14, 1654.
7. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1653, bur. July 18, 1654.
8. Deliverance, b. a. 1655, d. 1735, m. 1672, Nathaniel Dane (Rev. Francis[2]).
9. Robert, b. Nov. 7, 1657, d. 1729, m. 1680, Elizabeth Jewett (Maximilian[1]).
10. Gershom, b. Jan. 31, 1661, d. 1711, m. 1690, Abiel Dalton.

9. Abraham[2] Hazelton, born Rowley, Mass., Mar. 3, 1648, son of Robert[1] and Ann Hazelton, married Oct. 7, 1669, Elizabeth Longhorne, who was born Sept. 1649, daughter of Richard[1] and Mary (Crosby) Longhorne. He lived in Bradford; a freeman, 1672; one of the eighteen original members of the Bradford Congregational Church in 1682; town clerk 1686-90. A man of integrity. He died April 28, 1711.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. Apr. 30, 1672, d. 1731, m. Samuel Stickney (Samuel[2]).
2. Robert, b. May 16, 1674, m. 1702, Sarah Spofford.
3. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 29, 1677, m. 1695, Thomas Carlton.
4. Richard, b. Nov. 13, 1679, d. 1747, m. 1703, Elizabeth Chadwick.
5. Bethiah, b. May 16, 1682, m. 1701, Thomas Spofford.
6. Abraham, b. Nov. 6, 1684, d. 1733, m. 1722, Rachel Atwood (Philip).
7. Mehitable, b. Mar. 20, 1688.
8. Jonathan, b. Apr. 2, 1694, d. 1750, m. Mary Simons, (2) 1747, Elizabeth Webster.

See Stickney

Mary[3] Hazeltine m. Samuel[3] Stickney.
Samuel Stickney m. Elizabeth[4] Hardy.
Hannah Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

10. John[1] Hazeltine was born in Lincolnshire, Eng., 1620, the son of Peter. He came with his brother Robert[1] in Rev. Ezekiel Rogers party from Rowley, Eng., to Rowley, Mass., in 1639, and was freeman there in 1640. He married Joan Anter,

said to be from Biddeford, Eng. He and his brother Robert helped build the first meeting house in Rowley. He lived in what is now Bradford, but later removed to Haverhill (originally called Pentucket), where he gave, in 1665, an acre of land for a meeting house. He died there, Dec. 23, 1690, "aged 70." His will of Aug. 17, 1689, was proved Mar. 1691. His widow died July 17, 1698.

It was voted at a legal town meeting in Bradford, Mar. 1683, to pay the minister sixty pounds per annum; the first half in October, payable in wheat, pork, butter and cheese, one pound of butter for every cow, and one cheese from a family; the other half in March, in malt, pease and rye, and sufficient fire wood, he allowing a sixpence per cord for bringing it and cording it up in his yard. In 1698 it was voted to pay one-third of his salary in money.

Children:—

1. Samuel, b. Feb. 20, 1645, d. 1717, m. 1670, Deborah Cooper (Peter).
+2. Mary, b. Oct. 9, 1648, m. 1673, Nathan Webster (John[1]).
3. John, b. 1650, d. 1733, m. 1682, Mary Nelson (Philip).
4. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 7, 1656, d. 1724, m. 1680, Deliverance Robie, d. 1686, (2) 1687, wid. Ruth Jaques.

See Webster

Mary[2] Hazeltine m. Nathan[2] Webster.
Joanna Webster m. Richard[3] Bailey.
Jonathan Bailey m. Rebecca[4] Hardy.
William Bailey m. Anne[5] Chase.
Rebecca[6] Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Genealogical Sketches of Robert and John Hazeltine, W. B. Lapham, 1892; History of Old Chester, N. H., Benj. Chase, 1869.

HINCKLEY

14. John Henkele was of Lenham, Eng. His will, dated Jan. 5, 1483, names wife Margaret; sons, John, Robert and Thomas, and daughter Anne.

13. John Henkle (or Hynckleye) lived in Lenham, Co. Kent, Eng., where his brother Robert died in 1522.

12. John Hynckleye, son of John above, married Johane ——. She was buried at Harrietsham, Jan. 23, 1564. He married, second, July 3, 1570, Aves Elles, who survived him. He was buried June 25, 1577. His will mentions his wife Avysse; his sons John and Robert, and daughter Annys (or Agnes).

Children:—

+Robert, d. 1606, m. Elizabeth ——.
John, d. 1591, m. Johane Bills.
Annys, bapt. Jan. 1, 1571.

11. Robert Hinckley, son of John and Johane, lived in Harrietsham, Eng., where he died and was buried, Mar. 27, 1606. He married Elizabeth ——, who was buried Nov. 2, 1574. He married, second, Feb. 10, 1575, widow Katerina Leese, whose husband Thomas(?) had died 1574. She probably died before 1605, as his will of that year does not mention her.

Children:—

Thomas, bapt. Dec. 28, 1562, d. 1634, m. Ann ——.
Clemen, bapt. 1570.
Isaac, bapt. Oct. 8, 1571, d. 1636, m. 1610, Dorothy Quested.

Second wife's:—

Stephen, bapt. Feb. 2, 1576, d. Apr. 1577.
Stephen, bapt. Feb. 15, 1578, d. 1630, m. 1608, Jane Becke, (2) Elizabeth, d. 1625, (3) 1627, Elizabeth Tolpott.
Margaret, bapt. Oct. 30, 1580, d. 1598.
Elizabeth, bapt. Sept. 30, 1582, m. ——.
Katherine, b. a. 1584, named in her father's will, 1605.
Mary, bapt. Feb. 5, 1587, named in her father's will, 1605.
+Samuel, bapt. May 25, 1589, d. 1662, m. 1617, Sarah Soule.
John, b. a. 1591, a minor named in his father's will.

10. Samuel Hinckley[1], son of Robert and Elizabeth Hinckley, was baptized in Tenterden, Co. Kent, Eng., May 25, 1589. He married in Hawkhurst, May 7, 1617, Sarah Soule, who was

bapt. June 8, 1600, at Hawkhurst, Co. Kent. Eng., the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Indenden) Soole.

In 1634, he brought his wife and four children in the *Hercules* to Boston, and settled at Scituate. There were a total of one hundred and two passengers, all from Tenterden, and more than one-half of them settled at Scituate. His wife, "Goody Hinckley," joined the church there in 1635.

In 1639, he removed to Barnstable, where he was one of the first settlers, and helped establish the church. The name of "Goodman Hinckley" is prominent in the records. He was juror, town officer, surveyor of highways, lieutenant in Thomas Dymock's company, Barnstable, 1643. His wife died in Barnstable, Aug. 18, 1656, and he married, second, Dec. 15, 1657, Bridget, widow of Robert Bodfish. His will, dated Oct. 31, 1662, gave to his wife Bridget the use of his house, garden and certain land, gave her his two cows Prosper and Thrivewell, and all the household stuff she brought with her, bequeathed to sons Samuel, John and Thomas, daughters Susanna, Sarah, Mary and Elizabeth.

Children:—

1. Thomas, b. 1618, d. 1704, last Gov. of Plymouth Colony, m. 1641, Mary Richards (Thomas), (2) 1660, wid. Mary (Smith) Glover.
2. John, bapt. Apr. 28, 1622, d. Feb. 1628, Tenterden, Eng.
+3. Susanna, bapt. Nov. 6, 1625, m. 1643, Rev. John[1] Smith.
4. Marie, bapt. Mar. 23, 1627, d. unm.
5. Sarah, bapt. Nov. 22, 1629, d. after 1679, m. 1649, Henry[1] Cobb.
6. Mary, bapt. Sept. 18, 1631, m. bef. 1662.
7. Elizabeth, bapt. Mar. 10, 1633, d. June, 1633.
8. John, bapt. June, 1634, prob. d. y.
9. Elizabeth, bapt. Sept. 6, 1635, m. 1657, Elisha Parker.
10. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 4, 1637, d. inf.
11. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 10, 1638, d. 1640.
12. A dau., b. July, 1640, d. inf.
13. Twin sons, b. July, 1641, d. inf.
14. Samuel, bapt. July 24, 1642, d. 1727, m. 1664, Mary Goodspeed (Roger), (2) 1668, Mary Fitz Randle (Edward).
15. John, bapt. May 24, 1644, d. 1709, m. 1668, Bethia Lothrop (Thomas), (2) 1697, Mary Goodspeed (Nathaniel[2]).

See John Smith

Susanna[2] Hinckley m. John[1] Smith.
Shubael Smith m. Lydia[3] Skiff.

Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pioneers of Mass., Pope, 1900; Noyes-Gilman Ancestry, 1907. N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 65, p. 319; vol. 75, p. 238.

HITCHINGS

11. Daniel Hitchins of England had two sons, Daniel and Joseph, whose identity is proved by the will of Samuel Hitchings, citizen, and draper of London, dated July 27, 1679. In this will Samuel mentions his wife Sarah, his son Giles and grandson Robert, "my two nephews Daniel and Joseph, sons of my brother Daniel, who are now living in New England, near Boston."

10. Daniel[1] Hitchings, born in England about 1632, son of Daniel, married Eleanor ——. He came to Lynn; was freeman, 1691. His wife died Sept. 10, 1694, and he married (2) Sarah ——. He was a member of the Lynn Co., in King Philip's War, 1675. In 1695 and 1696 he deeded property to his only son, Daniel. He and his wife Sarah gave a deed in 1707. In an affidavit in April, 1722, he testifies he was 90 years old. Administration of his estate was granted to his son Daniel, June 4, 1731; he therefore must have been nearly 100 years old at his death.

Children:—

Daniel, d. 1735, m. 1708, Susanna Townsend (Thomas).
Elizabeth, m. (1), —— Haven, (2) John Howe.
Mary.
+Hannah, m. 1682, John Haven (Richard[1]).
Sarah, d. 1766, m. William Giddings.

See Haven

Hannah[2] Hitchings m. John[2] Haven.
Elkanah Haven m. Abial[3] Barbour.
Mehitable Haven m. Daniel[3] Haven.
Asa Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.

John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Genealogical Gleanings in England, vol. 2, p. 985; Wells and Related Families, G. W. Cushing, 1903; N. E. H. & G. Register, v. 49; Colonial Wars Year Book, 1922.

HOLT

9. Nicholas[1] Holt was born in Romsey, in Hants, Eng., about 1602. A tanner. Came in the *James,* 1635, with his wife and at least one child. He married about 1624, Elizabeth Short, who was born in England, and died at Andover, Nov. 9, 1656. He lived in Newbury, Mass., until 1645, and then removed to Andover, where he was one of the founders of the place and church there in 1645. A freeman, 1637. He held many positions of trust and honor.

He married (2) June 12, 1658, Hannah (Bradstreet) Rolfe, who was born about 1620, daughter of Humphrey[1] Bradstreet, and widow of Daniel Rolfe (died 1654); she died 1665. He married (3) May 21, 1666, Martha ——, widow of Roger[1] Preston (who had died Jan. 1666). She died Mar. 21, 1703, ae. 80. He died Jan. 30, 1685, ae. 83, at Andover.

Children:—

1. Hannah, b. Eng., d. 1728, m. 1669, Robert[1] Gray.
2. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 30, 1636, d. 1683, m. 1658, Ralph[1] Farnum.
3. Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1638, d. 1700, m. 1657, Thomas Johnson.
4. Samuel, b. Oct. 6, 1641, d. 1703, m. Elizabeth Preston (Samuel[2]), (2) Sarah ——.
+5. Henry, b. 1644, d. 1719, m. 1669, Sarah Ballard (William[1]).
6. Nicholas, Jr., b. 1647, d. 1715, m. 1679, Mary Russell (prob. Robert).
7. James, b. 1651, d. 1690, m. 1675, Hannah Allen.
8. Priscilla, b. June 20, 1653, d. ae. 4 mos.

Second wife's:—

9. Rebecca, b. Nov. 14, 1662, prob. d. y.
10. John, b. Jan. 14, 1664, d. Mar. 10, 1687, m. 1685, Sarah Geery (Nathaniel). She m. (2) Nov. 1687, John Preston (Roger[1]).

8. Henry[2] Holt, son of Nicholas[1] and Elizabeth (Short) Holt, born in Andover, Mass., 1644, was a prominent man in the

town, where his name was frequently on committees. He married in Andover, Feb. 24, 1669, Sarah Ballard, dau. of William[1] and Grace (Berwick) Ballard, and he and his wife were received into the Andover church, June 3, 1716. In 1686, he obtained permission to erect a mill on Ladle Brook. In 1681, his father deeded him a portion of his estate. He died in Andover, Jan. 17, 1719, ae. 75. His widow died in Andover, Nov. 25, 1733.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1669, m. 1711, Benjamin Hardin.
2. Oliver, b. Jan. 14, 1671, d. 1747, m. 1697, Hannah Russell, (2) 1716, Mary Hughes.
3. Henry, b. Jan. 24, 1673, d. 1751, m. 1700, Martha ———.
4. James, b. Sept. 3, 1675, d. 1751, m. 1705, Susanna Preston (Samuel[2]).
+5. George, b. Mar. 17, 1677, d. 1748, m. (3) Mary Bixbee.
6. Sarah, b. Aug. 17, 1678, m. 1708, John Cram.
7. Josiah, b. Dec. 13, 1679, d. 1754, m. 1710, Mary Lovejoy, (2) 1726, Hepzibah Barker.
8. Dinah, b. May 23, 1681, m. 1705, David Pierce.
9. Paul, b. Feb. 7, 1684, d. 1742, m. 1712, Abigail Holt (Nicholas[2 1]).
10. William, b. Feb. 3, 1687, d. Dec. 22, 1719, unm.
11. Zerviah, b. Mar. 24, 1689, d. 1768, m. 1713, Jonathan Abbot.
12. Keturah, b. Dec. 15, 1690, d. 1781, m. 1724, Joshua Holt.
13. Humphrey, b. Sept. 22, 1693, d. 1754, m. 1716, Abigail ——.
14. Benjamin, b. July 8, 1696, d. 1703.

7. George[3] Holt, son of Henry[2] and Sarah (Ballard) Holt, was born in Andover, Mar. 17, 1677. He married, May 10, 1698, Elizabeth Farnum; she died Sept. 28, 1714. He married (2) Feb. 22, 1715, Priscilla Preston (daughter of Samuel[2] and Susanna); she died Jan. 29, 1716. He married (3) June 7, 1716, Mary Bixbee, daughter of Daniel[2] and Hannah (Chandler) Bixbee, who was born in Andover, Apr. 10, 1693. In 1726 he and his brother Paul removed from Andover, Mass., to Canada Parish, Windham Co., Conn., and purchased a farm, and he and his wife both died there. His will was probated June 29, 1748.

Children:—

1. Zebediah, b. Jan. 25, 1700, d. 1754, m. 1732, Sarah Flint, (2) ——.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1703, d. 1703.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1706, m. 1726, Samuel Coburn.
4. Dinah, b. 1710, d. 1763, m. 1730, Nathaniel Ford.
5. George, b. Jan. 2, 1713, m. 1745, Mary Allen.

Second wife's:—

6. Elias, b. Jan. 16, 1716, d. Jan. 25, 1716.

Third wife's:—

7. Mary, b. Mar. 14, 1717, d. prob. before her father.
8. Jonathan, b. Dec. 1718, d. 1810, m. 1738, Mary Parker.
9. Josiah, b. July 2, 1721, d. before his father.
10. Nehemiah, b. Apr. 3, 1723, d. 1799, m. 1745, Anna Farnham.
11. Priscilla, b. Sept. 4, 1725, m. 1743, Ichabod Rogers (Hope[3]).
+12. Hannah, b. Mar. 11, 1730, m. 1747, Jethro Rogers (Hope[3]).
13. Sarah, b. Mar. 7, 1732, d. 1761.
14. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 18, 1734, m. 1756, Phebe Canada.

See Rogers

Hannah[4] Holt m. Jethro[4] Rogers.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam[6] Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Holt Family, D. S. Durrie, 1864; Bixbee Genealogy, W. G. Bixbee, 1919; Ballard Genealogy, Farlow, 1911; Transcript, Mar. 18, 1914.

HOPKINS

11. William[1] Hopkins was born in England, and probably married there his wife Mary ——. He was a resident of Stratford, Conn., in 1640; a commissioner in General Court, 1640; a magistrate in General Court, 1641-2; governor's assistant, 1641-2.

He removed to Farmington, and probably died about 1643, as his widow had married, before 1644, (2) Richard Whitehead of Windsor. She was living a widow in 1670 with her daughter, Mary Lewis. Hugh Hopkins was probably his brother. The will of Richard Whitehead mentions wife Mary, brother-in-law Hugh Hopkins, daughter-in-law Mary Hopkins, and land belonging to Mary his wife in Knowl, Co. Warwick, Eng.

Child:—

+Mary, d. a. 1670, m. 1644, William Lewis (William[1]).

See Lewis

Mary[2] Hopkins m. William[2] Lewis.
Samuel Lewis m. Elizabeth Orton.
Hannah Lewis m. Joseph[3] Gridley.

Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Gen. Dict., Savage; Ancient Windsor, Conn., Stiles, 1892; Lewisiana, p. 70, vol. 5; p. 39, vol. 16; History of Stratford, Orcutt, 1886; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

HOWELL

11. William Howell, who died 1557, in Buckingham, Eng., purchased in 1536 the old stone manor house of Westbury, in Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, which is still standing, covered with ivy. He married Maude ——, and had a son John; he married (2) Anne Hampton, and had a son Henry; he had other children by either wife:—Jacob, Rachel, Isabel, Jane, Cecil, Agnes, Anne, Joane, Alice.

10. Henry Howell, son of William and Anne, was buried July 20, 1625; had Edward.

9. Mr. Edward[1] Howell, bapt. Marsh Gibbon, Buckinghamshire, Eng., July 22, 1584; married in England, Frances, who died and was buried in England, July 2, 1630. He came to Boston with his family and settled in Lynn, where he was freeman in 1639, and where he had 500 acres. In 1640, he was one of the eight original grantees of a settlement that was projected on Long Island; he was probably the leader as the plans for the plantation and the laws that were adopted are in his writing. He was one of a company who purchased a sloop in Boston for the transfer of their families and goods. Their first selection of land was innocently made in a section claimed by the Dutch who drove them from it. They then chose land between Peaconeck and the east end of Long Island with the whole breadth from sea to sea, in 1641, and named it Southampton. In 1644, he was granted 40 acres of land to build a grist mill. He was governor's assistant, or magistrate, 1647, for six years under the jurisdiction of Connecticut; to the last year of his life he was a member of the Colonial

legislature. He was one of the wealthiest and most influential men of the town. He married (2) Eleanor ——. He died in 1655. He was not related to Richard Howell of Southold, L. I.

Children:—

1. Henry, bapt. Dec. 20, 1618, buried Aug. 29, 1619.
2. Margaret, bapt. Nov. 24, 1622, m. Rev. John Moore.
3. John, bapt. Nov. 22, 1624, d. 1696, m. Susanna ——.
4. Edward, bapt. Sept. 1626, d. 1699, m. Mary Fordham, (2) Mrs. Mary (Bryan) Maltby.
5. Matthew, m. Mary Halsey (Thomas[1]), (2) Hannah Rayner (Thurston).
6. Margery, bapt. June 1, 1628.

+7. Richard, b. 1629, d. 1709, m. Elizabeth Halsey, (2) dau. of Joseph Rayner.

Second wife's:—

8. Arthur, bapt. 1632, d. 1683, m. 1658, Elizabeth Gardner, (2) a. 1664, Hannah ——.
9. Edmund, b. a. 1635, d. 1706, m. Sarah Sayre (Thomas), (2) 1664, Sarah Judson (Joseph).

8. Richard[2] Howell, born in England, 1629, son of Edward[1] and Frances Howell, married Elizabeth Halsey, the daughter of Thomas[1] and Phoebe Halsey of Southampton, L. I. He came with his father to Lynn, Mass., and to Southampton, L. I., where his children were born. He married (2) a daughter of Joseph Rayner. His will was dated Aug. 24, 1709, and proved Jan. 1, 1710, between which dates he died. Eight children are mentioned.

Children, order of birth not known:—

Richard, d. 1740, m. Sarah (Banthy) Dunham.
+Ruth, m. 1686, Jonas Bower (Jonas[1]).
Obadiah, m. before 1700 ——.
Josiah, b. 1675, d. 1752, m. Phebe Johnes, probably, (2) Mary ——.
Hezekiah, b. 1677, d. 1744, m. 1702, Phebe Halsey, d. 1732 (Thomas[2 1]), (2) 1735, Susanna Sayre (Job).
Daniel, b. 1680, d. 1732, m. Mary.
Edward, b. 1684, d. 1772, m. Abigail.
Christopher, b. 1687, d. 1779, m. Johanna.
David, m. 1714, Prudence Hallock.
Edmund.
Isaac.
Sarah.

See Bower

Ruth[3] Howell m. Jonas[2] Bower.
Ebenezer Bower m. Priscilla (——) Burrows.
Hannah Bower m. Isaac[4] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Thomas Halsey and his Descendants, 1895; History of Southampton, L. I., G. R. Howell, 1887; Goodwin-Morgan Ancestral Lines, F. F. Starr, 1915; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

HOWES

10. Thomas[1] Howes was born in 1590 in Norfolk, Eng., and came to Lynn, Mass., in 1637. He was one of the three original grantees of Yarmouth in 1638. He lived at Nobscusset, on the north side of Cape Cod (later called Dennis). He was representative to General Court from Yarmouth in 1652 and for six years following. He married in England about 1630, Mary —— (no proof has been found that she was Mary Burr). She died Dec. 9, 1695, in Yarmouth. He had died in Oct. 1665, aged 75. His will, dated Sept. 26, 1665, proved Mar. 1666, mentions his wife Mary and three sons. His widow married, second, in 1668, Gov. Thomas Prence, his fourth wife.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. Eng., a. 1630, d. 1695, m. Elizabeth Mayo (Rev. John[1]).
2. Capt. Thomas, d. 1676, m. 1656, Sarah Bangs (Edward[1]).
+3. Jeremiah, b. 1637, d. 1708, m. a. 1665, Sarah Prence (Gov. Thomas[1]).

Perhaps Elizabeth, d. 1717, m. 1665, Daniel Butler (Thomas[1]) (given by Austin, 1893).

9. Jeremiah[2] Howes was born in 1637, some authorities say on the passage from England, the son of Thomas[1] and Mary Howes. He lived in Yarmouth where he was a prominent and influential citizen, on many church and town committees. A freeman, 1663. He was appointed to secure the bodies of whales that were cast up on shore, and to receive £4 a whale. He was constable; was on the Council of War for Yarmouth in 1676;

deputy to General Court, 1679. He married Sarah Prence who was born, 1646, daughter of Gov. Thomas[1] and Mary (Collier) Prence. He died Sept. 9, 1708; his wife had died Mar. 3, 1706. Both were buried in the old Howes burying ground at North Dennis, where their gravestones, in excellent condition although evidently the oldest in the cemetery, furnish the only statement of their ages. He was "aged about 71 years," and she was "in her 60th year." His will, dated Aug. 4, 1708, mentions eight daughters and four sons.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. a. 1666, m. 1686, Jeremiah Bacon (Nathaniel[1]).
2. Jeremiah, d. 1705, m. a. 1693, Mary Daggett (Thomas[1]).
+3. Prince, b. a. 1671, d. 1753, m. 1695, Dorcas Joyce (Hosea[2]).
4. Ebenezer, b. 1673, d. 1727, m. 1699, Sarah Gorham (Joseph[2]), d. 1705, (2) 1706, Lydia Joyce (Hosea[2]).
5. Mary, d. 1729, m. a. 1695, Joseph Hawes (John[2]).
6. Thomas, d. 1700, m. 1700, Abigail Hussey (Stephen).
7. Sarah, m. Daniel Mayo.
8. Bethiah, m. 1700, Isaac Hawes (John[2]), d. 1731, (2) 1741, John Smith, (3) 1743, Joseph Lord.
9. Mercy, b. a. 1682, m. 1700, Samuel Sturgis (Edward[2 1]).
10. Susanna, m. 1706, Joseph Bassett.
11. Thankful, m. 1706, John Miller (John[2 1]).
12. Rebecca, d. 1725, m. 1712, Ebenezer Hallett.

8. Prince[3] Howes was born in Yarmouth about 1671, son of Jeremiah[2] and Sarah (Prence) Howes. He married about 1695, Dorcas Joyce who was born in Hokonum, Yarmouth, probably in Mar. 1674, the daughter of Hosea[2] and Elizabeth (Chipman) Joyce. He built a house in New Boston, which was standing in 1914, on the farm which he inherited from his father, and in which he and his wife lived until their death, with their son Lot. He died, Oct. 2, 1753, aged 82 (gravestone), and his widow died, Nov. 14, 1757, aged 85 (gravestone). They are both buried in North Dennis. His will, dated Feb. 18, 1740, proved Oct. 16, 1753, names sons Prince, Jeremiah, Thomas and Lot; daughters Desire Hallett and Dorcas Matthews.

Children:—

1. Desire, b. May 22, 1696, d. 1775, m. 1719, Jonathan Hallett (Jonathan[3]).
2. Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1698, d. y.

3. Prince, b. Feb. 1, 1700, m. 1735, Thankful Hedge, (2) 1739, Abigail Hallett.
4. Dorcas, b. Mar. 10, 1702, d. 1776, m. 1723, James Matthews (Benjamin[2]).
5. Jeremiah, b. Apr. 26, 1704, m. 1734, Maria Morton, (2) a. 1760, Hannah Churchill.
+6. Thomas, b. June 27, 1706, d. 1764, m. 1734, Hannah Sears, (2) 1741, Bethia Sears.
7. Lot, b. Sept. 24, 1708, d. 1791, m. 1743, Thankful Smith (Jonathan).
8. Ebenezer, d. y.

7. THOMAS[4] HOWES was born in Yarmouth, June 27, 1706, son of Prince[3] and Dorcas Howes. He married, July 4, 1734, Hannah Sears, who was born at Yarmouth, Mar. 6, 1714, daughter of Paul[3] and Mercy (Freeman) Sears. He married, second, Oct. 15, 1741, Bethia Sears, who was born 1718, daughter of Joseph[3] (Silas[2], Richard[1]), Sears.

He seems to have held no public offices. He inherited a portion of his father's farm and built his new house on it in 1742. He died in 1764; his widow, Bethia, died 1788.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. June 8, 1735, m. 1756, James Matthews (James[3]).
+2. Thomas, b. July 17, 1737, d. 1793, m. 1760, Bathsheba Sears (John[4 3]).

Second wife's:—

3. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 1, 1743, m. 1765, Priscilla Howes (John[4]).
4. Solomon, b. Aug. 18, 1744, d. 1785, m. 1773, Abigail Howes (Samuel[4]).
5. Hannah, b. June 12, 1748, m. 1765, Isaac Howes (Joseph[4 3 2]), (2) 1774, Samuel Toby.

6. THOMAS[5] HOWES, son of Thomas[4] and Hannah (Sears) Howes, was born July 17, 1737. He married, Jan. 29, 1760, Bathsheba Sears who was born, Yarmouth, Sept. 13, 1739, daughter of Deacon John[4] and Deborah (Crowell) Sears. He was dismissed to the church at Ashfield, Mass., Apr. 24, 1791. He died July 16, 1793, and is buried at Ashfield in the Northwest Cemetery. His sons made trips to and from Cape Cod afoot.

Children:—

+1. Deborah, b. Nov. 15, 1761, d. 1846, m. 1782, Lot Bassett (Elisha[5]).
2. Ezekiel, b. Dec. 3, 1763, d. 1833, m. 1791, Rose Vincent, (2) 1815, Bathsheba Hall (John[4]).
3. Mark, b. July 28, 1765, m. 1790, Abigail Gorham, (2) 1793, Susanna Alden.
4. Azuba, b. Aug. 5, 1767.
5. Joseph, b. Jan. 5, 1771.
6. Bathsheba, b. Jan. 22, 1773, m. 1797, Eli Crowell.
7. Keziah, b. Jan. 2, 1775, m. 1802, Eleazer Hyde.
8. Tamsen, b. Mar. 18, 1779, m. 1800, Elijah Marsh.
9. Sarah, b. Aug. 28, 1781.
10. Sylvanus, b. Jan. 16, 1785.

See Bassett

Deborah[6] Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., Jas. W. Hawes, 1917; N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 59, p. 217; Descendants of Jeremiah Howes. Thos. Prince Howes, 1914; Howes Genealogy, Joshua Crowell Howes, 1892; Sears Genealogy, S. P. May, 1890; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

HOWLAND

11. Arthur[1] Howland, born in England, brother of John[1], came with his brother Henry to Plymouth on the second trip of the *Mayflower*. In 1647 he bought 300 acres of land at Marshfield for £21 in cash, the balance in "corne and cattle"—the ordinary pay of the times. He lived and died on this estate. A man of firmness and uprightness, he early accepted the Quaker faith, and during their persecutions his house was their headquarters. The descendants of Arthur and Henry were Quakers, but none of John's. No religious society has more Howland members than the "Friends."

He married widow Margaret (——) Reed who died June 16, 1683. He had died and was buried at Marshfield, Nov. 30, 1675. Their names are on a monument in the graveyard on the Daniel Webster estate at Marshfield. He mentions his daughter Martha Damon in his will of Mar. 14, 1675. In 1669 he was fined for not paying the "rate to the minnestry."

Children:—

Deborah, m. 1648, John Smith, Jr., of Plymouth.
Mary, m. 1653, Timothy Williamson, (2) 1679, Robert Sanford.
+Martha, b. 1639, d. 1732, m. 1659, John[1] Damon, (2) 1680, Peter Bacon.
Elizabeth, m. John Low.
Arthur, m. 1667, Elizabeth Prence (Gov. Thomas[1]).

See Damon

Martha[2] Howland m. John[1] Damon.
Silence Damon m. Samuel[2] Tower.
Silence Tower m. William[3] Sprague.
Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Francis[7] Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Howland Family by Franklyn Howland, 1885; Colonial Families of the U. S., Rhoades, vol. 7, 1920; 160 Allied Families, Austin, 1893; Society Col. Wars, 1922.

11. John[1] Howland was born in Essex, Eng., in 1592, a brother of Humphrey Howland who was a citizen and draper of London. Humphrey's will, which was proved July 10, 1646, by his wife Anne, mentions his brothers Arthur, John and Henry, his sister Margaret Phillips, nephew Simon Howland, and sister Hannah Howland. The brothers Arthur, John and Henry were in Scrooby, Eng., in 1608; were a year in Amsterdam, and then in Leyden until they migrated to New England. The brother Henry died in 1671; he married Mary Newland.

John Howland came in the *Mayflower,* 1620, to Plymouth. During the passage he was thrown overboard by a heavy sea, but held onto the halliards and was rescued with a boat hook. He was in the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek, three days before the landing of the Pilgrims. He was the thirteenth of the forty-one signers of the Mayflower compact. In 1627 he was one of the eight undertakers who assumed the debts and management of the colony.

He married in 1622, Elizabeth Tilley, who was born about 1607, the daughter of John Tilley, with whom she came on the *Mayflower.* John Howland was governor's assistant, 1633-35; in

command of Kennebec Trading Post, 1634; deputy to General Court, 1641, and later. His tax in 1633 was 18s, the same as that of Myles Standish. It was written of him "He was a godly man and an ancient professor in the ways of Christ."

He died Feb. 23, 1673, and was buried at Plymouth. His will, dated May 29, 1672, names his wife Elizabeth, executrix; sons John, Jabez, Joseph and "youngest son Isaac," daughters Desire Gorham, Hope Chipman, Elizabeth Dickarson, Lydia Brown, Hannah Bosworth and Ruth Cushman. His widow spent her widowhood at the home of her daughter Lydia Brown, and died at Swanzey, May 12, 1687.

Children:—

Desire, b. 1625, d. 1683, m. 1643, John Gorham (Ralph[1]).
John, b. Feb. 24, 1627, d. 1689, m. 1651, Mary Lee (Robert[1]).
Jabez, b. 1628, d. 1712, m. Bethiah Thacher (Anthony[1]).
+Hope, b. Aug. 30, 1629, d. 1683, m. 1646, John[1] Chipman (Thomas).
Elizabeth, m. 1649, Ephraim Hicks (Robert[1]), (2) 1651, John Dickarson.
Lydia, m. James Brown (John[1]).
Hannah, m. 1661, Jonathan Bosworth (Jonathan[2]).
Joseph, d. 1704, m. 1664, Elizabeth Southworth (Thomas[1]).
Ruth, d. bef. 1679, m. 1664, Thomas Cushman (Thomas[1]).
Isaac, b. Nov. 15, 1649, d. 1724, m. Elizabeth Vaughn (George).

See Chipman

Hope[2] Howland m. John[1] Chipman.
Elizabeth Chipman m. Hosea[2] Joyce.
Dorcas Joyce m. Prince[3] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis[7] Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

HYDE

10. Richard[1] Hyde was in Salem, Mass., 1642, where he was a carpenter. His children were baptized there. He deposed in 1674 that he was about 60 years old, which would show he was born about 1614. In his will, dated 1687, he mentions Richard

"Eauger" among other Eauger grandchildren. He also mentions "loving brother Francis Collins of Salem, and sister-in-law Mrs. Mary Woodbury."

Children:—

Isaac, bapt. July 17, 1642, d. 1680, m. 1665, Susanna Baxter (Daniel[1]).
+Rebecca, bapt. Mar. 31, 1644, m. 1661, Jonathan Agur (William[1]).
Ephraim, bapt. Apr. 12, 1646.
Mary, bapt. Jan. 12, 1648, d. a. 1670, m. 1665, Edward Bush.
Hannah, bapt. Apr. 17, 1650, m. 1668, Arthur Gray.
Richard, bapt. June 6, 1652.
Christian, bapt. July 20, 1654 (a daughter).

See Augur

Rebecca[2] Hyde m. Jonathan[2] Agur.
Richard Agur m. Abigail[3] Nash.
Richard Agur m. Susanna[2] Colson.
Lydia Agur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett,
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Perley's History of Salem, Mass., 1926, vol. II, p. 382; Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900.

IBROOK

11. Richard[1] Ibrook was born in England and came, probably from Hingham, Norfolk Co., in 1635, with his wife and three daughters to Hingham, Mass., where he was a proprietor. He had four acres granted him at Broad Cove, 1635. He lived part of the time at Charlestown. During King Philip's War, 1675, many took refuge in his house which was fortified to resist Indian attacks. In 1647 an island in the harbor was granted to him. His wife's surname was Clark; she survived him and died Apr. 4, 1664. He died Nov. 14, 1651.

Children, all born in England:—

A dau., m. in Eng., William Cochran.
A dau., m. in Eng., William Cockerell.

Ellen, m. 1638, Joshua Hobart (Edmund[1]).
+Margaret, b. 1617, d. 1700, m. 1639, John[1] Tower.
Rebecca, b. 1621, d. 1693, m. 1646, Rev. Peter Hobart (Edmund[1]).

See Tower

Margaret[2] Ibrook m. John[1] Tower.
Samuel Tower m. Silence[2] Damon.
Silence Tower m. William[3] Sprague.
Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Whipple-Hill Families, J. W. Hill, 1897; Tower Genealogy, Charlemagne Tower, 1891.

INDENDEN

12. John Indenden (or Iddenden) of Cranbrook, Co. Kent, Eng., a tailor, married at Hawkhurst, Sept. 26, 1569, Christian Mercer. He died Mar. 1587. His will, dated Mar. 15, and probated Mar. 27, 1587, mentions his wife Christian and each of his eight children. His widow Christian died of the plague in Aug. 1597. Her will, proved Apr. 15, 1598, mentions her daughters Susan, Marie, Rebecca, Elizabeth, Katherine and Judith.

Children:—

Susan, bapt. Sept. 25, 1570.
Sarah, bapt. Jan. 27, 1572, m. George Iddenden.
+Mary, m. 1598, Thomas Soole.
Rebecca, bapt. Dec. 1575.
Elizabeth, bapt. Mar. 3, 1577, m. 1597, William Pittocke.
Katherine, bapt. Feb. 23, 1578, m. 1600, Stephen Hosmer.
Judith, d. of plague, Aug. 16, 1597.
John, bapt. Jan. 28, 1587.

See Soole (Soule)

Mary Indenden m. Thomas Soole.
Sarah Soole m. Samuel[1] Hinckley.
Susanna Hinckley m. Rev. John[1] Smith.
Shubael Smith m. Lydia[3] Skiff.

Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Soule History, G. F. Ridlon, 1926; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 67, p. 43; vol. 68, p. 187.

INGERSOLL

12. Richard[1] Ingersoll, born 1600 in England, came from Sands, Bedfordshire, Eng., with his wife, two sons and four daughters in the *Talbot,* 1629, to Salem, Mass. He came with his brother John [who was born 1615, m. 1651, Dorothy Lord, (2) Abigail Bascomb, (3) Mary Hunt (John)], and with Mr. Higginson, first minister of the first church at Salem. He was granted two acres for a house in 1635; in 1636 was granted 80 acres for a farm; in 1637 he established a ferry at North River which he kept.

He married, Oct. 20, 1616, Sands, Eng., his second or perhaps third wife, Ann (or Agnes) Langley, who was the mother of his children. His will, dated July 21, 1644, was probated Jan. 2, 1645, between which dates he died in Salem. It mentions his wife Ann, his sons George, Nathaniel and John, his sons-in-law Richard Pettingill and William Haines, and daughters Alice Walcott and Bathsheba. His farm of 50 acres was inventoried at £7 and a pair of oxen at £14. His widow married (2) John Knight, Sr. (whose first wife, Elizabeth, had died Mar. 1645; he died May, 1670). She died July 30, 1677.

A recipe found among his papers:— "A metson to make a man's hear groe when he is bald: Take some fier flies and sum Redd worms and sum black snayles and sum hune bees and dri them and pound them to powder." In 1636 it was "agreed that Richard Inkersall shall have one penny for every p'son hee doth ferry over the North River."

Children:—

1. George, b. Eng. a. 1618, d. 1694, m. a. 1642, Elizabeth ——.
2. Alice, b. Eng., m. Josiah Walcott.
3. John, b. Eng. a. 1623, d. 1683, m. 1643, Judith Felton (John).

+4. Joanna, b. Eng. a. 1625, d. a. 1693, m. 1643, Richard[1] Pettingill.
5. Sarah, b. Eng., d. 1719, m. 1644, William Haines, (2) 1682, Joseph Houlton.
6. Bathsheba, b. Eng., d. 1705, m. 1647, John Knight, Jr. (John[1]).
7. Nathaniel, b. Salem, 1632, d. 1719, m. Hannah Collins.

See Pettingill

Joanna[2] Ingersoll m. Richard[1] Pettingill.
Mary Pettingill m. Abraham[2] Adams.
Abraham Adams m. Anne Longfellow.
Anne Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ingersolls of New Hampshire, John Ingersoll, 1893; Ingersoll Family, L. D. Avery, 1924; Richard Ingersoll and Descendants, A. W. Greeley, 1909.

JACKSON

12. Christopher Jackson, a merchant tailor of Mile End, London, Eng., married Oct. 1602, Susan Johnson, who was baptized Mar. 1579. He married a second time, ——. He had five sons and ten daughters, of whom his sons John (1602-1674) and Edward came to America. He died Dec. 1633.

11. Edward[1] Jackson was baptized, Feb. 3, 1604, at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Whitechapel Parish, London, the son of Christopher and Susan (Johnson) Jackson. He came to Cambridge Village (Newton), about 1642; a freeman, 1645; a nail-maker; a proprietor of Cambridge. He bought a farm of 500 acres for £140, the original price of which in 1638, with buildings, was six cows. He had a good education and was prominent in the town and colony; his name often appears on the most important committees. He was probably the first slave owner in Newton. He gave 400 acres of land in Billerica to Harvard College. He left an estate of 1,600 acres, and two slaves, value £5 each. Deputy from Cambridge, 1647, and for 16 years.

He married in London, Eng., Frances ——, who died Oct. 5, 1648, at Cambridge. He married, second, Mar. 14, 1649, Mrs.

Elizabeth (Newgate) Oliver, dau. of John Newgate, and widow of Rev. John Oliver. She was born, 1617, and died Sept. 30, 1709. He died in Newton, July 17, 1681. His gravestone of slate is still standing in the first graveyard of Newton, in Centre St. His will reads, "I do give to my grandchildren and great grandchildren, to the number of 36, 10 shillings apiece with which to buy them bibles." Repairs on his gravestone in 1825 made his death date June. It should be July as given in Inventory of his estate.

Here Lyes Ye Body
of Edward Jackson Aged
79 Years & 5 Mon^{s}
Dec^{d} June Ye 17
1681

Children:—

Israel, bapt. Mar. 1631, d. inf.
Hannah, b. 1631, d. 1704, m. a. 1650, John Ward (William[1]).
Margaret, bapt. Jan. 1, 1633, prob. d. Eng.
+Rebecca, b. 1633, m. Thomas Prentice (Robert[1]).
Caleb, bapt. Oct. 10, 1638, prob. d. Eng.
Joseph, bapt. Sept. 13, 1639, prob. d. Eng.
Jonathan, b. 1641, d. 1693, m. 1668, Elizabeth Baker (Thomas[1]), (2) Mary ——.
+Seaborn, b. 1642, d. 1690, m. 1671, Sarah Baker (Thomas[1]).

Second wife's, all born Newton:—

Sarah, b. Jan. 5, 1650, m. 1677, Rev. Nehemiah Hobart.
Edward, b. Dec. 15, 1652, d. 1727, m. Grace ——, (2) Abigail ——.
Lydia, b. 1656, d. 1726, m. 1679, Joseph Fuller (John).
Elizabeth, b. Apr. 28, 1658, d. 1741, m. 1677, John Prentice (Thomas, "The Trooper"), (2) Jonas Bond.
Ruth, b. Jan. 15, 1664, d. 1692, unm.

See Prentice

Rebecca[2] Jackson m. Thomas[2] Prentice.
Thomas Prentice m. Elizabeth ——.
John Prentice m. Elizabeth ——.
Samuel Prentice m. Phoebe (Rist) Draper.
James[6] Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

11. Seaborn[2] (Sebus) Jackson, son of Edward[1] and his first wife, Frances Jackson, was born according to a family tradition,

on the passage to America, in 1642. He lived in Newton, Mass. On Dec. 8, 1691, that part of Cambridge village which was on the south side of the Charles River and had been set off from Cambridge, was given the name Newtown. He married, Apr. 19, 1671, Sarah Baker, born in Roxbury, Apr. 24, 1650, daughter of Thomas[1] and Elizabeth Baker. She died Apr. 20, 1725. He served in Capt. Poole's Co., King Philip's War, 1675, and for his services his heirs received a grant of land in Narragansett. He died in Newton, Dec. 6, 1690, and is probably buried there. A monument in the West Roxbury burying ground bears the inscription, "Here lyes ye body of Mrs. Sarah Jackson, widow to Mr. Sebes Jackson, aged 75 years. Dec'd April ye 20, 1725."

1. Edward, b. Sept. 12, 1672, d. 1748, m. Mary Thayer (1665-1743) or a. 1694, Mary Newton (Roger).
2. Sebus, b. Mar. 12, 1674, d. y.
3. John, b. Jan. 2, 1676, d. inf.
+4. Sarah, b. Nov. 8, 1680, m. Jonathan Draper (James[1]).
5. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 2, 1683, m. Caleb Grant, (2) 1714, John Taylor.
6. John, b. Mar. 15, 1685, m. Mary Curtis, (2) 1712, Mary Bettis.
7. Jonathan, b. Dec. 10, 1686, was lost at sea, 1714.
8. Mary, b. Dec. 26, 1687, m. 1714, Timothy Whiting.
9. Joseph, b. Mar. 6, 1690, d. 1768, m. 1717, Patience Hyde (Ensign Samuel).

See Draper

Sarah[3] Jackson m. Jonathan[2] Draper.
Moses Draper m. Mary[5] (Aldis) Allen.
James[6] Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References: Family of Hoar and Jackson, 1898; Jackson's History of Newton, 1854; Colonial Wars, 1922; The Warren, Jackson, and Allied Families, Davis, 1903; N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 66, p. 84.

JENNINGS

8. John[1] Jennings came from England to Sandwich, Mass., about 1667, and was freeman there in 1702. He was probably a friend of the Quakers, and perhaps a member. He was a mariner

and a cordwainer; constable, 1690. He married, June 29, 1667, Susanna ——, and later married, second, Ruhama ——. He died in Sandwich, June 8, 1722, at "an advanced age."

Children:—

1. Remember, b. Sept. 17, 1668, m. 1686, Joseph Buck, his 2d wife, (2) 1698, John Goodspeed (John[2]).
2. Anne, b. July 17, 1670.
3. John, b. Mar. 12, 1673, d. 1708.

Second wife's:—

4. Isaac, b. July 3, 1677, m. 1700, Rose Goodspeed (John[2]), d. 1721, (2) Hannah ——.
5. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 4, 1680, d. 1682.

+6. Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1685, d. 1764, m. 1713, Remember Smith (Shubael[2]).

7. Samuel[2] Jennings was born in Sandwich, Feb. 28, 1685, the son of John and Ruhama Jennings. A family tradition says he was mutilated by a shark in the West Indies while swimming to escape from a man-of-war in which he had been impressed into service, losing a hand and foot. Baylies says, Samuel at 19 years of age went to England to recover the estate of his deceased brother John, a sea captain, and was impressed into service. Because of this accident he probably devoted himself to acquiring a superior education, as he was a schoolmaster in Sandwich in 1710, when he was voted a salary of "£20, and his diet, he to board round." It was also voted "Those who send shall pay additional and board." He was town treasurer, 1719-51; town clerk, 1721-51; representative, 1714, 1717 and 1721; surveyor, and a trader. He became possessed of a large estate. He married, Jan. 20, 1713, Remember Smith, who was born about 1690, daughter of Shubael[2] and Lydia (Skiff) Smith. She died Jan. 25, 1718, and he married, second, Deborah ——, who died Feb. 10, 1753. He died and was buried in the old burying ground at Sandwich, where their gravestones read, "Here lyes ye body of Remember Jennings, dec'd Jan. 25, 1717-18 aged about 28 years." "In memory of Samuel Jennings, Esq. who having served God and his generation in several important trusts, deceased May 13, 1764 in his 80th year."

Children:—

1. Lydia, b. Feb. 6, 1714, d. 1739, m. 1733, Nathan Bourne.
+2. Ruhama, b. May 1, 1716, d. 1797, m. 1739, Elisha[5] Bassett (William[4 3 2 1]).

Second wife's:—

3. Samuel, b. Sept. 9, 1727.
4. Esther, b. Apr. 29, 1731, m. 1759, Jabez Tupper.
5. John, b. Sept. 3, 1734.

See Bassett

Ruhama[3] Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitable[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—New England Families, 1916; History of Cape Cod, Freeman, vol. 2, p. 88, 1860.

JOHNSON

11. John[1] Johnson and two brothers, Robert[1] and Thomas[1], came from England about 1638, and were in New Haven, Conn., in 1641. Robert[1] married first, ——, second, Adeline, and probably died before 1662 as Adeline married in that year her second husband, Robert Hill. Thomas[1] was drowned in New Haven, 1640, leaving four sons. John[1] bought land in Rowley, Mass., and was living there in 1650. He married Susan ——.

Children:—

+John, d. 1686, m. 1655, Hannah Crosby.
Elizabeth.
Thomas.

10. Capt. John[2] Johnson was probably born in England in 1630, son of John and Susan. He married, Dec. 6, 1655, Hannah Crosby, who was bapt. Oct. 3, 1634, at Holme on Spalding Moor, in York Co., Eng., daughter of Robert and Constance (Brigham) Crosby. She came to Rowley with her sisters Jane and Mary and their widowed mother, about 1644. He was in King Philip's War.

John died in Rowley, Jan. 29, 1686; his widow died in 1717, "aged 83 years" (gravestone).

Children:—

1. Hannah, b. Dec. 20, 1656.
2. John, b. 1665, d. 1666.
3. John, b. 1668, d. 1670.
4. Samuel, b. July 9, 1671.

+5. Elizabeth. I think she was probably the Elizabeth Johnson who was born in Rowley a. 1677, and m. there 1698, Ebenezer[2] Stewart. She named children for her father, Robert, and sisters, Jane and Mary,—names that were not in the Stewart family.

See STEWART

Elizabeth[3] Johnson m. Ebenezer[2] Stewart.
Robert Stewart m. Anne[3] Adams.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—N. E. H. & G. Register, v. 56, pp. 132 and 297; Simon Crosby, the Emigrant, Eleanor D. Crosby, 1914; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

JOYCE

10. JOHN[1] JOYCE of Lynn, Mass., removed to Sandwich, 1637, and to Yarmouth, 1643. He married Dorothy Cochet who died Jan. 12, 1680. Dorothy Joyce, wife of John Joyce of New England, 1657, was sister of Robert Cochet, N. E. Reg., Vol. 53, p. 301. His will, dated Nov. 20, 1666, mentioned wife Dorothy, only son, Hosea, two daughters, Mary and Dorcas. Nathaniel Bassett (William[1]) married, 1672, a daughter of John Joyce, and she died 1679. He was constable, 1646, and died at Yarmouth, Dec. 21, 1666.

Children:—

+1. Hosea, m. Martha ——, (2) Elizabeth Chipman.
2. Abigail, bapt. Yarmouth, June 1, 1646.
3. Mary, perhaps she who m. Nathaniel[2] Bassett.
4. Dorcas, perhaps she who m. Nathaniel[2] Bassett.

9. HOSEA[2] JOYCE, the only son of John[1] and Dorothy Joyce, was a man of influence and means in Yarmouth. He married Martha ——, who died Apr. 3, 1670, leaving one child. He married his second wife, Elizabeth Chipman, who was born, Plymouth, June 24, 1647, daughter of John[1] and Hope (Howland) Chipman. Their death dates are not known.

Child of first wife:—

John, m. Esther ——, she m. (2) 1719, John Drake.

Children of second wife:—

+Dorcas, b. 1674, d. 1759, m. 1695, Prince[3] Howes (Jeremiah[2]).
Samuel, b. June 1, 1676.
Thomas b. June 3, 1678, perhaps he who m. 1710, Elizabeth Bent.
Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1680, m. 1709, James Gorham (James[3]).
Hosea, prob. d. y.
Martha, m. —— Godfrey.
Lydia, m. 1706, Ebenezer Howes (Jeremiah[2]).
Dorothy, m. 1717, John[1] Oates.
Mehitable.

See HOWES

Dorcas[3] Joyce m. Prince[3] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Savage Genealogical Dictionary; Pope's Pioneers, 1900.

JUDD

11 and 10. THOMAS[1] JUDD was born in England about 1608, and married there. He came to Cambridge, Mass., 1633; removed to Hartford, Conn., 1636, where he was an original proprietor; freeman, May 25, 1636. In 1645, he removed to Farmington and was one of the 84 original proprietors, and he and five of his sons owned large tracts. He was deputy from Farmington to the General Court of Connecticut, 1647, and often later to 1679. He was one of the twenty-seven founders of the Farmington Church, 1652, and one of its deacons for over twenty

years; a farmer and influential man. His wife, name unknown, died in Farmington about 1678, and he removed to Northampton, Mass., where Dec. 2, 1679, he married Clemence, widow of Thomas Mason. He died there Nov. 12, 1688. His widow died Nov. 22, 1696.

Children:—

1. William, b. 1633, d. 1690, m. 1658, Mary Steele (John[1]).
2. Elizabeth, b. a. 1635, living 1716, m. 1653, Samuel Loomis (Joseph[1]).
3. Thomas, b. 1638, d. 1703, m. 1658, Sarah Steele (John[1]).
+4. John, b. Mar. 1640, d. 1715, m. Mary Hawkins (Anthony[1]).
5. Benjamin, b. Mar. 1642, d. 1689, m. 1667, Mary Lewis (William[2 1]).
6. Mary, b. Feb. 1644, d. 1684, m. 1663, Thomas Loomis (Joseph[1]), his 2d wife.
+7. Ruth, bapt. Feb. 7, 1646, m. John Steele (John[2]).
8. Philip, bapt. Sept. 2, 1649, d. 1689, m. 1680, Hannah Loomis (Thomas[2]).
9. Samuel, b. Dec. 1651, d. 1721, m. 1681, Maria Strong (Thomas).

See Steele

Ruth[2] Judd m. John[3] Steele.
Mary Steele m. Joseph[3] Bird.
Mary Bird m. Joseph Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

10 and 9. John[2] Judd, son of Thomas[1], was born in Hartford, Conn., Mar. 1640. He married Mary Hawkins, who was born in Windsor, Conn., July 16, 1644, the daughter of Anthony[1] Hawkins. He was freeman, 1664; ensign, and after 1696, lieutenant, Farmington Train Band; deputy from Farmington many times from 1692 to 1710; a proprietor there. He died in Farmington, 1715. He was mentioned in the will of his father-in-law, Anthony Hawkins, in 1674.

Children:—

+1. Elizabeth, b. 1670, d. 1743, m. 1689, Thomas Hart (Stephen[2 1]).
2. Joseph, b. 1672, d. 1757, m. 1706, Hannah Bidwell (John), (2) 1713, Sarah Winchel.
3. Anthony, d. a. 1751, m. 1707, Susanna Woodford (Joseph[1]), (2) Mary Seymour (Samuel[3]).
4. Ruth, d. after 1751, m. a. 1704, Matthew Clark.

+5. Mary, bapt. Mar. 16, 1681, m. Samuel Woodruff (Matthew[2 1]).
6. John, bapt. Aug. 3, 1684, d. inf.
7. John. bapt. June 20, 1686, d. inf.

See HART and WOODRUFF

Elizabeth[3] Judd m. Thomas[3] Hart.
Joseph Hart m. Mary[4] Bird.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Also

Mary[3] Judd m. Samuel[3] Woodruff.
Samuel Woodruff m. Elizabeth[4] Norton.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Thomas Judd and his Descendants, Sylvester Judd, 1856; Philip Judd and his Descendants, McDowell, 1923; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

KIMBALL

10. RICHARD[1] KIMBALL, born in the parish of Rattlesden, Co. of Suffolk, Eng., about 1596, married Ursula Scott, who was bapt. in Rattlesden, Feb. 14, 1597, the daughter of Henry and Martha (Whotlocke) Skott. He came, aged 39, with his wife and six children, in the *Elizabeth,* 1634, and settled at Watertown, Mass., where he was freeman, May, 1635. In 1638 he removed to Ipswich, having been offered a house lot and other privileges to settle there, and be the town wheelwright, and he remained there until his death, June 22, 1675. He married his second wife, Oct. 23, 1661, Margaret Cole, the widow of Henry Dow of Hampton, N. H.; she died Mar. 1676. Henry Kimball, probably a brother of Richard, came over with him (age 44, with his wife Susanna Stone, widow of Richard Cutting, whom he had married in 1628; he died 1648). Richard's will of Mar. 5, 1675, proved Sept. 8, 1675, names all his sons and daughters except Martha. It has not been proved that Richard[1] was the son of Richard and

Elizabeth Kimball of Lawford, Co. Essex, Eng., and grandson of Henry and Syssley (Cicelia) Kimball of Hitcham, Co. Suffolk, Eng.

Children:—

1. Abigail, d. 1658, m. in Eng., 1635, John[1] Severans.
2. Henry, bapt. Aug. 12, 1615, d. 1676, m. a. 1640, Mary Wyatt (John[1]), d. 1672, (2) 1672, Elizabeth (Gilbert) Raynor.
3. Elizabeth, b. 1621, d. 1676, unm. prob.
4. Richard, b. 1623, d. 1676, m. Mary ——, d. 1672, (2) Mary Gott.
5. Mary, b. 1625, m. 1682, Robert Dutch.
6. Martha, b. 1629, m. Joseph Fowler (Philip[1]).
7. John, b. 1631, d. 1698, m. 1665, Mary Bradstreet (Humphrey).
+8. Thomas, b. 1633, d. 1676, m. Mary Smith (Thomas[1]).
9. Sarah b. 1635, d. 1690, m. 1658, Edward Allen.
10. Benjamin, b. 1636, d. 1695, m. 1661, Mercy Haseltine (Robert[1]).
11. Caleb, b. 1639, d. 1682, m. 1660, Ann Haseltine (Robert[1]).

9. Thomas[2] Kimball, born in Rattlesden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in 1633, married Mary Smith, daughter of Thomas[1] and Joanna Smith. He came in 1634, with his father, and lived in Ipswich; a mechanic; he owned a mill at Hampton, N. H., in 1653. In 1660, he removed to Rowley, where he was constable, 1668. Until his death he always held some town office, being often selectman. He was killed by Indians, May 3, 1676, at Bradford, and his wife and five children were carried forty miles into the wilderness and were held there until June 13th, when they were returned. He followed the trade of his father, a wheelwright.

In Nov. 1680 (or 1686), Thomas[1] Smith of Ipswich, 1639, and his wife, Joanna, came to Bradford to live with their widowed daughter, Mary Kimball; as mention is made of Thomas alone the following year, Joanna had probably died.

Children:—

Elizabeth, b. Hampton, N. H., Dec. 5, 1658, d. ae. 3 wks.
Joanna, d. 1690, m. a. 1680, Joshua Morse (Anthony[1]).
Richard, b. 1660, d. 1733, m. 1682, Sarah Spofford (John[1]), (2) 1714, Mehitabel (Day) Kimball.
Hannah, b. 1661, d. bef. 1699.
Joseph, b. 1662, d. bef. 1699.
Mary, b. 1663, m. 1683, Thomas Reddington.
+Thomas, b. 1665, d. 1732, m. 1686, Deborah Pemberton.
Ebenezer, b. 1668.
Priscilla, b. Apr. 15, 1673, m. John Ames.
John, b. 1675, was living 1702.

8. THOMAS[3] KIMBALL, born in Rowley, Mass., in 1665, son of Thomas[2] and Mary Kimball, married in Malden, Dec. 22, 1686, Deborah Pemberton, who was born 1668, the daughter of John and Deborah Pemberton. He lived in Bradford, the part that is now Groveland, and his children were all born there. His wife died Dec. 22, 1726, and he married a second wife, 1729, Grace Hall, widow of John Currier of Haverhill, and daughter of Christopher Hall. He died in Bradford, June 30, 1732.

Children:—

1. Thomas, b. Oct. 14, 1687, d. 1748, m. a. 1710, Elizabeth Chadwick.
2. Jonathan, b. Feb. 21, 1689, d. bef. 1732, unm.
3. Dorothy, b. Sept. 13, 1690, m. 1711, Daniel Poor.
4. John, b. Nov. 16, 1692, d. 1748, m. 1717, Margaret Hutchins.
5. Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1694, m. 1713, Samuel Webster (Nathan[2]).
6. Deborah, b. Apr. 13, 1695, d. 1758, m. 1719, Samuel Poor.
7. Ebenezer, b. July 8, 1697, d. 1751, m. 1719, Hannah Perley (John), d. 1731, (2) 1732, Mrs. Martha Hopkinson.
8. Ephraim, b. Apr. 29, 1699, d. 1743, m. 1721, Anna Tenney (Samuel[3]), d. 1726, (2) 1726, Mary Wittier, d. 1740, (3) 1741, Sarah Mulliken.
9. Abigail, b. Apr. 12, 1702, d. a. 1732, m. 1722, Samuel Kimball (David).
10. Priscilla, b. June 14, 1703, m. 1728, Ebenezer Gage.
+11. Sarah, b. Jan. 2, 1706, d. 1732, m. Daniel Tenney (Samuel[3]).
12. Hannah, b. Sept. 17, 1707, d. 1727.

See TENNEY

Sarah[4] Kimball m. Daniel[4] Tenney.
Thomas Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of the Kimball Family, Morrison and Sharples, 1897; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1916.

LANE

11. WILLIAM[1] LANE was born in Norfolk Co., Eng., and came to this country, probably a widower, with two adult sons and four daughters, to Dorchester in 1635, where he was a freeman, 163—. He married, second, before 1637, Agnes Farnsworth. There is

no mention of his wife in his will which was dated Feb. 28, 1650-1, and proved July 6, 1654. It names two sons and four daughters, and sons-in-law Thomas Rider, Thomas Lincoln and Nathaniel Baker. He was one of seventy-one men of Dorchester who gave their land, in 1641, on Thompson's Island for a free school, which was the first public school in the country to be supported by taxation. He died 1654, in Dorchester, at an "advanced age." Jan 2, 1637, "It is ordered Good: Lane shall have one acre towards the harbor."

Children, all born in England:—

Mary, m. and wid. in Eng., John Long, (2) after 1650, Joseph[1] Farnsworth, d. 1659, (3) John Wilcox, Jr.
+Andrew, d. 1675, m. Trypheny ——.
+George, b. a. 1612, d. 1689, m. a. 1636, Sarah Harris (Walter[1]).
Avis or Annis, d. 1683, m. 1630, Thomas[1] Lincoln.
Sarah, b. a. 1617, d. 1695, m. Nathaniel[1] Baker.
Elizabeth, m. a. 1648, Thomas[1] Rider.

10. Andrew[2] Lane was born in England, the son of William[1] Lane. He came with Rev. Joseph Hull's company of 21 families in 1635, to Weymouth, Mass. A feltmaker and a farmer; was one of the original settlers of Hingham. He married Trypheny, who died in Hingham, June 2, 1707, aged 95. He had died May 1, 1675, at Hingham.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. 1640, m. 1664, William Orcutt.
2. Abigail, b. Aug. 11, 1642, d. 1707, m. 1665, Daniel Stoddar (John[1]).
3. Andrew, bapt. Aug. 16, 1646, d. 1717, m. 1672, Elizabeth Eames (Mark[2]).
4. John, b. Jan. 30, 1648, d. 1730, m. 1680, Sarah Beal (Jeremiah[2]), (2) 1701, Bethiah Lincoln (Stephen[2 1]).
5. Ephraim, b. Feb., 1650, d. 1715, m. Susanna Huet (Ephraim[2]), (2) 1708, Elizabeth Beal (Jeremiah[2]).
+6. Deborah, bapt. June 20, 1652, d. 1707, m. 1674, William[2] Sprague (William[1]).
7. Joshua, bapt. Aug. 20, 1654, m. Elizabeth ——.
8. Caleb, b. July 17, 1657, prob. unm.
9. Hannah, b. Sept. 30, 1658, d. 1719, m. 1677, Jeremiah Beal (Jeremiah[2]).

See Sprague

Deborah[3] Lane m. William[2] Sprague.
William Sprague m. Silence[3] Tower.

Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[6] Reed.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

George[2] Lane was born in England, about 1612, the son of William[1] Lane. He came with his father in 1635, and was an early planter of Hingham, Mass., and one of the 30 proprietors. At the first distribution of land in 1635, a house lot of five acres was given him; he received later a grant of ten acres and thirteen shares in the common lands. A shoemaker; selectman, 1669 and 1678. He married Sarah Harris who was born in England, the daughter of Walter[1] and Mary (Fry) Harris.

The first meeting house in Hingham, built 1635, was palisaded for defence, and had a bell. A new church was built in 1681, which is now the oldest meeting house in New England in continuous use. George Lane was rated £6. 6s, for the building and was assigned "ye seate under ye pulpit." His will, made Oct. 16, 1688, proved Aug. 20, 1689, mentions his wife; sons Josiah, Ebenezer and Peter; daughters Sarah Luis, Elizabeth Poor and Mary Ellis, and grandchildren Thomas Robbart, George, William, Ebenezer and Joseph Umphrey, and Mary Lane, daughter of son Josiah. He died June 11, 1689, and his widow died in 1695.

Children:—

+1. Sarah, bapt. Mar. 1638, m. 1655, James Lewis (George[1]).
2. Hannah, bapt. Feb. 24, 1639, m. 1665, Thomas Humphrey.
3. Josiah, bapt. May 23, 1641, d. 1727, m. Mary ——, d. 1671, (2) 1672, Deborah Gill (Thomas[1]).
4. Susanna, bapt. June 23, 1644, m. 1665, William Robbarts.
5. Elizabeth, b. 1646, m. Walter Poor.
6. John, b. Jan. 20, 1648, m. 1674, Mehitable Hobart (Thomas[2]), d. 1690, (2) a. 1694, Sarah Briggs.
7. Ebenezer, bapt. Aug. 25, 1650, d. 1726, m. 1688, Hannah Hersey (William).
8. Mary, b. Apr. 11, 1653, m. —— Ellis.
9. Peter, b. July 21, 1656, d. 1711.

See Lewis

Sarah[3] Lane m. James[2] Lewis.
Sarah Lewis m. Thomas[2] Lincoln.
Susanna Lincoln m. John[1] Colson.

Susanna Colson m. Richard[4] Augur.
Lydia Auger m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Lane Families, James P. Lane, 1886; Lane Genealogies, J. H. Fitts, 1897.

LANGER

11. Richard[1] Langer came from England to Hingham, 1636, probably a widower, and advanced in years. A proprietor there. His will made Feb. 20, 1660, proved May 2, 1661, mentions his daughters Dinah, Elizabeth, and Margaret, wife of Thomas Lincoln, to whose oldest son, Joshua, the testator gave his lands in Hingham. He died in Hingham Jan. 25, 1661. His will says "being of perfect memory but very aged."

Children:—

Dinah, b. England.
Elizabeth, b. England.
+Margaret, b. England, d. 1694, m. Thomas[1] Lincoln.

See Lincoln

Margaret[2] Langer m. Thomas[1] Lincoln.
Thomas Lincoln m. Sarah[3] Lewis.
Susanna Lincoln m. John[1] Colson.
Susanna Colson m. Richard[4] Augur.
Lydia Augur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sally[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Hingham, 1893: N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 10.

LEWIS

11. George[1] Lewis, born in England, came with his brother John, from East Greenwich in Kent, Eng., about 1633, to Scituate, Mass. Freeman, 1636. The name Lewis is the English form of

Llewellyn, and nearly every Welsh family had a son Llewellyn. When surnames were adopted and the father's name was used as a surname the families of Lewis became numerous. He married in England, Sarah Jenkins, sister of Edward Jenkins. He removed about 1640 to Barnstable, and his wife died there. Before 1654 he had married, second, Mary ——. Goodman Lewis was a clothier; a surveyor of highways, 1648 and 1650; constable, an office of dignity and honor in those days, in 1651. He died in Barnstable in 1662. His widow was still living in 1670. His will, probated Mar. 3, 1663, names wife Mary, sons Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward and John, and dau. Sarah.

Children, the first five probably born in England, the rest in Barnstable:—

Mary, b. 1623, d. bef. 1657, m. 1643, John[1] Bryant.
George, d. 1710, m. 1654, Mary Lombard (Bernard[1]).
Thomas, b. a. 1628, living 1703, m. 1653, Mary Davis (Dolor[1]).
Edward, d. 1703, m. 1661, Hannah Cobb (Henry[1]).
+James, b. a. 1632, d. 1713, m. 1655, Sarah Lane (George[2]).
John, b. Mar. 2, 1637, killed in Rehoboth battle, 1676, m. Margaret ——.
Ephraim, bapt. July 25, 1641, living, 1663.
Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1643, d. 1735, m. 1663, James Cobb (Henry[1]), d. 1695; (2) 1698, Jonathan[2] Sparrow (Richard[1]).

10. James[2] Lewis, born about 1632, probably in England, married Oct. 31, 1655, Sarah Lane who was baptized in Hingham, Mass., Mar. 1638, the daughter of George[2] and Sarah (Harris) Lane. He lived in Barnstable, and his children were probably all born there. A freeman, 1658; selectman, 1660, 1679 and 1681; lieutenant of the Barnstable Co., 1678. He died Oct. 4, 1713.

Children:—

1. John, b. Oct. 29, 1656, d. 1715, m. 1682, Hannah Lincoln (Daniel[1]).
2. Samuel, b. Apr. 10, 1659, d. 1725, m. 1690, Prudence Leonard (James[2 1]).
+3. Sarah, b. Mar. 4, 1661, d. 1732, m. 1685, Thomas Lincoln (Thomas[1]).
4. James, b. June 3, 1664, d. 1748, m. 1698, Elizabeth Lothrop (John[2 1]), (2) Mercy Sturgis.
5. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 20, 1666, m. 1691, Anna Lothrop (Barnabas[1]), (2) 1728, Rebecca Sturgis.
6. Susanna, b. Apr. 9, 1669, d. 1739, m. 1690, Lazarus Beal (Jeremiah[2]), (2) 1729, Benjamin Eaton.

7. Mary, b. 1670, d. 1744, m. 1695, Benjamin Lincoln (Benjamin[2]).
8. George, b. 1672, m. 1711, Alice Crocker.
9. Hannah, b. 1674, m. 1699, Jediah Lombard.
10. Joseph, b. July, 1676, d. 1767, m. 1703, Sarah Marsh (Thomas); (2) 1718, Elizabeth (Vickery) Dixon.

See Lincoln

Sarah[3] Lewis m. Thomas[2] Lincoln.
Susanna Lincoln m. John[1] Colson.
Susanna Colson m. Richard[4] Augur.
Lydia Augur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Hingham, 1893, v. 2, p. 441; Barnstable Families, Otis, 1890; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 6, p. 185; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

LEWIS

13. Edward Lewis and Margaret Jones of Cardiff, county seat of Glamorgan, South Wales, were married May 8, 1550.

12. William Lewis of Penarth, Wales, the sixth son of Edward, born Apr. 1, 1561, married Aug. 3, 1592, Sarah Cathcart, and had William, Christopher and Robert (b. 1603, m. 1639, Ann Cozens), and Ann, d. 1676.

11. Sergt. William[1] Lewis, born in Landough, Wales, Jan. 3, 1594, was probably the son of William and Sarah Lewis. He married, Feb. 7, 1618, Felix Collins, the daughter of Walter and Felicia (Bandrib) Collins of Cardiff, Wales (who were married Sept. 3, 1594. He removed to Stanstead, Co. Essex, Eng., 1623. He came in the *Lion* with his wife and only child, arrived at Boston, Sept. 16, 1632, and settled at Braintree; freeman, Nov. 6, 1632; removed to Cambridge, 1633, and to Hartford, Conn., 1636, with Rev. Thomas Hooker's band, and was an original proprietor there. He returned to England (probably Wales), and brought back with him, in 1649, his sister, Mrs. Ann Stanes, whose

husband had come in 1642. He and his son, William, signed the agreement and became the earliest settlers of Hadley, Mass., 1659, for which he was representative in 1662. He removed to Northampton and was representative, 1664 and 1665. He must have been of a roving disposition as he removed to Farmington, Conn., 1667, then back to Hadley where his wife died, Apr. 17, 1671. He returned to Farmington, where he died Dec. 2, 1683, "at great age," in his 90th year. His will, dated Aug. 30, 1683, mentions his son William, his grandchildren Ezekiel, Nathaniel, Abigail, Philip and Ebenezer. He was a trooper in John Pynchon's company. He had only one child, William.

10. Capt. William[2] Lewis, born in Wales, Aug. 19, 1620, the son of William[1] and Felix Lewis, came from Wales to England with his parents in 1623, and to New England, 1632. He married in Hartford, in 1644, Mary Hopkins, who was probably born in England. She was the daughter of William[1] and Mary Hopkins. He was one of the first settlers of Farmington, and became a prominent man; the first town clerk when it was incorporated and its name changed from Tunxis, 1645; was first lieutenant in 1651, and later captain of its military company, in 1674; sergeant and captain in the Narragansett campaign of King Philip's War, 1675; deputy to General Court, 1689 and 1690. He and Samuel Steele bought of the Indians a hill (now part of Plymouth and Litchfield) and all land within eight miles on every side, where they dug black lead in 1657. During that year the Indians were very troublesome and burned his and other houses, for which they agreed to make an annual payment for seven years of 80 fathoms of wampum (each shell bead of white wampum was accepted as worth a farthing).

His wife Mary died about 1670, and he married (2) Dec. 22, 1671, Mary, daughter of the well-known teacher, Ezekiel Cheever. He died Aug. 18, 1690; he and his father are buried in the Old Colonial Burying Ground at Farmington. His widow married, in 1692, Thomas[2] Bull, son of Thomas[1], and died 1727, aged 87.

He was one of the first slave owners on record in Farmington, and left his slaves (two Indians) by will to his wife. After his death, however, his slave Sampson, with his wife and children, were given their freedom.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. May 6, 1645, d. 1691, m. a. 1667, Benjamin Judd (Thomas[1]).
2. Philip, bapt. Dec. 13, 1646, d. 1724, m. Sarah Ashley (Robert[1]).
+3. Samuel, b. Aug. 18, 1648, d. 1732, m. Elizabeth Orton; (2) Mary ——.
4. Sarah, b. a. 1652, d. 1722, m. Samuel Boltwood (Robert).
5. Hannah, b. a. 1653, m. 1671, Samuel Crowe (John[1]), d. 1676; (2) Nov. 1676, Daniel Marsh.
6. William, bapt. Mar. 15, 1657, d. 1737, m. a. 1678, Sarah Moore (Isaac[1]).
7. Felix, bapt. Dec. 12, 1658, d. 1734, m. Thomas Selden (Thomas[1]).
8. Ebenezer, d. 1709, m. 1685, Elizabeth Merriman (Nathaniel).
9. John, b. May 15, 1665, d. 1694, unm.
10. James, b. July 10, 1667, d. 1728, m. 1728, Mary Meekins.

Second wife's:—

11. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 20, 1672, d. 1674.
12. Ezekiel, b. Nov. 7, 1674, m. 1702, Mary Breadon, d. 1703; (2) 1704, Abigail Kilcup, wid. of Roger.
13. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 1, 1676, d. 1752, m. 1699, Abigail Ashley; (2) 1726, Thankful (Pomeroy) Lyman.
14. Abigail, b. Sept. 19, 1678, d. 1707, m. 1696, William Wadsworth (John).
15. Joseph, b. Mar. 13, 1680, d. 1690.
16. Daniel, b. July 16, 1681, d. 1682, m. 1718, Mary Strong (Asahel[1]).

9. Sergeant Samuel[3] Lewis was born Aug. 18, 1648, in Farmington, son of William and Mary (Hopkins) Lewis. He lived in Farmington; was freeman there 1677; "Sargeant in ye trained band," 1676 (at that time the militia was called the "trained band"). He married Elizabeth Orton, who was bapt. 1654, daughter of Thomas[1] and Margaret (Pratt) Orton. "Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Lewis, joined the church in 1691." She probably died, and he married, second, Mary ——, who was mother of his last six children. "Mary, wife of Samuel Lewis, joined the church in Farmington, 1707." He died Nov. 13, 1725, at Farmington. Authorities do not agree on names of his wives.

Children:—

+1. Hannah, bapt. Oct. 4, 1690, m. Joseph Gridley (Samuel[2]).
2. Samuel, b. Mar. 29, 1692, m. 1720, Mary Cole.
3. John, b. Sept. 28, 1703.

4. Nehemiah, b. May 3, 1705, d. 1779, m. 1728, Jerusha Gridley; (2) 1749, Experience Strong.
5. Nathan, b. Jan. 23, 1707, d. 1799, m. 1730, Mary Gridley (Samuel[2]).
6. Hester, b. Nov. 8, 1708.
7. Josiah, b. Dec. 31, 1709, d. 1793, m. 1737, Phebe Gridley.
8. Job, b. Jan. 13, 1713.

See GRIDLEY

Hannah[4] Lewis m. Joseph[3] Gridley.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ancestors of Henry Martyn Lewis, H. S. L. Barnes, 1910; Memorial History of Hartford Co., Ct., Trumbull, 1886; Lewisiana, v. 5, no. 10, 1895; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

LINCOLN

10. THOMAS[1] LINCOLN, brother of Stephen, came from Wymondham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., to Hingham, Mass., in autumn of 1638. A farmer, he was known as "husbandman" to distinguish him from the other three by the name of Thomas, who were known as "cooper," "miller" and "weaver." There were eight Lincolns in Hingham among the early settlers, all probably from Co. Norfolk, Eng., but so far as we know not related: Daniel called "Sergt." or "the boatman"; three brothers, Thomas, "the weaver," who had no children, Daniel, "the husbandman," who died unmarried, and Samuel, "the mariner," who was the ancestor of Abraham Lincoln.

The name, from Latin, *linum colonia*—flax colony—was spelled Lyncoln, Linkoln, Linckon, Lyncolne, etc. Lincoln and Cologne are the only two colonies of Imperial Rome which retain the designation of colonia in their names. His name was often on the early records of the town; selectman, 1662, 1669 and 1672. He married Margaret, daughter of Richard[1] Langer. She died Mar. 5, 1694, at Hingham. He had died Aug. 16, 1692. His will, made May 24, 1681, names his wife and eight children.

Children:—

1. Caleb, b. Oct. 8, 1643, d. inf.
2. Joshua, bapt. May 3, 1645, d. 1694, m. 1666, Deborah Hobart (Joshua).
3. Caleb, bapt. May 3, 1645, d. 1715, m. 1684, Rachel Bates (James), d. 1696; (2) 1698, Hannah Jackson.
4. Susanna, b. Aug. 15, 1646, d. 1730, m. 1666, Joseph Barstow (William[1]).
5. Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1648, m. 1675, Francis Barker (Robert[1]).
6. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1650, d. 1738, m. 1675, Thomas Marsh (Thomas[2]).
+7. Thomas, b. Dec. 22, 1652, d. 1698, m. 1685, Sarah Lewis (James[2]).
8. Daniel, b. May 14, 1654, d. 1670.
9. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1656, d. 1741, m. 1678, Daniel Lincoln (Samuel[1]).
10. Ephraim, b. Nov. 1, 1659, d. 1660.
11. Ruth, b. Nov. 19, 1662, d. 1751, m. 1685, Samuel Gill (Thomas[1]).

9. THOMAS[2] LINCOLN, born Hingham, Mass., Dec. 22, 1652, married in Hingham, Jan. 6, 1685, Sarah Lewis, who was born in Barnstable, Mar. 4, 1661, daughter of James[2] and Sarah (Lane) Lewis. He was a carpenter and husbandman. Resided in Hingham and his children were all born there. Constable, 1687. He died Sept. 28, 1698. His widow married, Feb. 20, 1699, Robert Waterman of Hingham, widower of Susanna, dau. of Daniel[1] Lincoln. She died Jan. 30, 1732.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. Oct. 21, 1685, d. 1763, m. 1711, Daniel Cushing (Daniel[3 2]).
+2. Susanna, b. Sept. 19, 1688, d. 1732, m. 1706, John[1] Colson.
3. Thomas, b. Aug. 30, 1692.
4. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 9, 1694, d. 1777, m. 1717, Hannah Allyn (Thomas).
5. Mary, b. Jan. 14, 1696, d. 1784, m. 1720, Jonathan Burr (John[2]).

See COLSON

Susanna[3] Lincoln m. John[1] Colson.
Susannah Colson m. Richard[4] Augur.
Lydia Augur m. John[6] Ford.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

Reference:—History of Hingham, Mass., 1893.

LONGFELLOW

10. Ensign William[1] Longfellow was bapt. Oct. 20, 1650, at Guiseley, Hampshire, Eng. He came in his youth to Newbury, Mass., where he married, Nov. 10, 1678, Anne Sewall, who was born in Newbury, Sept. 3, 1662, daughter of Henry[1] and Jane (Dummer) Sewall. He was ensign of the Newbury Company that went with Sir William Phips against Quebec, and was drowned with nine others off Anticosta, in 1690, in a violent storm on their return. An extract from the report of the expedition against Quebec: "I set saile from New England, Mar. 1690, with seaven hundred men and seaven saile of ships, and we reduced Accady. With 2300 men and with 30 saile of ships, I sailed Aug. 10, 1690, for Quebeck. Contrary winds delayed our arrival till Oct. I brought the ships within Musquett shot, we fired and dismounted severall of their best cannon, so that the city must have been taken in two or three daies but small pox and the feavour broke out, and the weather grew so extream cold that no further progress could be made therein, so I returned to New England. William Phips."

His widow married, May 11, 1692, Henry Short, son of Henry and Sarah (Glover) Short, and had several children. She died 1706.

Children:—

1. William, b. Nov. 25, 1679.
2. Stephen, b. Jan. 10, 1681, d. aged 2 yrs.
+3. Anne, b. Oct. 3, 1683, d. 1758, m. 1703, Abraham Adams (Abraham[2]).
4. Stephen, b. Sept. 22, 1685, d. 1768, m. 1713, Abigail Thompson (Rev. Edward[3]), ancestor of Henry W. Longfellow.
5. Elizabeth, b. July 3, 1688, living 1748, m. 1711, Benjamin Woodman (Joshua[2]).
6. Nathan, b. Feb. 5, 1690, d. 1730, m. 1713, Mary Green.

See Adams

Anne[2] Longfellow m. Abraham[3] Adams.
Anne Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.

William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ould Newbury, John J. Currier, Socy. Col. Wars, 1922.

LONGHORN

10. Richard[1] Longhorne (Langhorne), born in England about 1617; married, Nov. 16, 1647, Mary Crosby, who was bapt. Dec. 4, 1629, daughter of Robert and Constance (Brigham) Crosby. He was in Rowley, 1649, and owned 100 acres in 1666. He died Dec. 13, 1669. His wife, Mary, who was bapt. at Holme-on-Spalding-Moor, Yorkshire, Eng., was buried in Rowley, Nov. 29, 1667. Richard had a brother Thomas in Cambridge.

Children:—

1. Thomas, d. Dec. 1653.
+2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 1649, m. 1669, Abraham Haseltine (Robert[1]).
3. Constance, b. Sept. 1652, m. 1670, Jonathan Moore.
4. Samuel, b. Dec. 4, 1654, bur. July 6, 1660.
5. Thomas, b. Apr. 30, 1657, bur. Aug. 26, 1660.
6. Sarah, b. Feb. 16, 1660, m. a. 1682, Benjamin Muzzy (Benjamin[2]).
7. Bethiah, b. Apr. 9, 1662, d. 1730, m. 1681, Amos Marret (John[1]).
8. Richard, b. May 20, 1665, bur. June 2, 1668.
9. Thomas, b. Nov. 27, 1667, bur. July 11, 1668.

See Haseltine

Elizabeth[2] Langhorne m. Abraham[2] Haseltine.
Mary Hazeltine m. Samuel[3] Stickney.
Samuel Stickney m. Elizabeth[4] Hardy.
Hannah Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., Blodget, 1894.

LOVELL

11. Robert[1] Lovell was born in England, about 1595, and married there Elizabeth ——. On May 20, 1635, Robert Lovell, aged 40 years; his wife, Elizabeth, 35 years; their children, Anne,

16 years: Zaccheus, 14; John, 8, and Ellen and James, twins, 1 year, embarked with Rev. Joseph Hull's party of 106 persons, including John Ford, John Tower and John Whitmarsh, and came from Weymouth, Eng. After 46 days' voyage, these friends, mostly from Dorset and Somerset shires, landed in Boston, and settled in Wessaguscus, which name was changed to Weymouth, Sept. 1635. He was a husbandman, a man of substance, and became a member of the church in 1635, and a freeman.

His will was dated 1654, but not probated until June, 1672, which was probably the year of his death. It mentions "wife," sons John and James, and son-in-law Andrew Ford.

Children:—

1. Anne, b. England, a. 1619, d. 1743, perhaps m. Zachary Bicknell, d. 1636; (2) Richard Rockett.
2. Zaccheus, b. England, a. 1620.
3. John, b. England, a. 1627, m. Jane Hatch (William).
4. James, b. England, a. 1633, d. 1706, m. a. 1663, Jane ——; (2) Anna ——.

+5. Elinor, b. England, a. 1633, m. 1656, Andrew "fford" (John[1]).

See Ford

Elinor[2] Lovell m. Andrew[2] Ford.
Andrew Ford m. Abiah ——.
Andrew Ford m. Marcy[4] Whitmarsh.
Jacob Ford m. Sarah[4] Poole.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Lovell Family in America, Rhodes, 1924; N. E. Reg. 1892, p. 185; Historical Sketch of Weymouth, Nash.

LUMPKIN

11. William[1] Lumpkin was born in England, and came to Yarmouth, Mass., where he was a proprietor and freeman, 1638; constable, 1639; deputy to General Court, 1652; in Yarmouth company, 1643; a weaver. He married Tamezin ——. His will, dated July 23, 1668, proved Oct. 1671, mentioned his wife Tama-

sin, daughter Tamasin, wife of John Sunderling, grandchildren William Gray, Elisha Eldred and Bethia Eldred.

He died in Yarmouth, 1671, and his widow married (2) Rev. John[1] Mayo, who died 1676. Tamezin, widowed a second time, died 1682.

Children:—

+Anne, d. 1676, m. William[1] Eldred.

Tamezin, b. 1626, d. 1709, m. 1643, Samuel Mayo (Rev. John[1]); he d. 1663; m. (2) John Sunderling (Sunderland).

Perhaps Hannah, who m. 1643, John Gray.

See ELDREDGE

Anne[2] Lumpkin m. William[1] Eldredge.
Samuel Eldredge m. Keziah[2] Taylor.
Keziah Eldredge m. John[4] Crowell.
Deborah Crowell m. John[4] Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—N. E. Hist & Gen. Reg., v. 51, p. 47; v. 7, p. 236; Transcript, Dec. 20, 1922; Savage.

MAKEPEACE

10. "MR." THOMAS[1] MAKEPEACE was born about 1592, and came with his wife and a large family from England, 1636, to Dorchester, where his wife died, 1638. He married, second, Elizabeth, widow of Oliver Mellowes (who had died, 1638). She was dismissed from the Boston church to Dorchester in 1641. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638-39. In Narragansett expedition against the Indians, 1654. His will, dated June 30, 1666, probated Aug. 1667, gives land and a house in England to his son Thomas, land to son William, and daughters Hannah Hoppin, Mary Willis, Hester, wife of John Brown, and their five children; Waitawhile, wife of Josias Cooper, and to his wife's three daughters. He deposed in 1662, he was aged near 70 years. He died Jan. 1667, Boston.

Children:—

Thomas, b. England.
William, b. England, a. 1633, m. 1661, Ann Johnson (John).
Hannah, m. Stephen[1] Hoppin (1624-1678).
+Esther, m. 1655, John Brown (John[1]).
Mary, m. 1656, Lawrence[1] Willis (John).
Waitawhile, bapt. Mar. 22, 1641, m. 1661, Josiah Cooper.
Joseph, bapt. July 20, 1646, d. 1666.

See Brown

Esther[2] Makepeace m. John[2] Brown.
Deborah Brown m. Jeremiah[3] Meachem.
Esther Meachem m. Hope[3] Rogers.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Society Colonial Wars, 1922; N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 15, p. 323; Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900.

MARRYOTT

11. Thomas[1] Marryott was born in England in 1589. A shoemaker and cordwinder. He came to Cambridge, Mass., 1635, and was chosen a deacon of Shepherd's church, when it was organized in 1636. A freeman, 1636, and a prominent citizen. A selectman, 1639-1647.

He married Susanna (perhaps Cranniwell) in England, and his first four children were born there. He was attorney of his brother-in-law, Richard Cranniwell of Woodbridge, Suffolk Co., Eng., in 1642. Susanna died Feb. 23, 1665. He had died, June 30, 1664, ae. 75, at Cambridge. His will, dated Oct. 15, 1663, provides for his wife Susanna, children John, Thomas, Abigail and Hannah, and children of son, George Barstow, dec'd; and grandchildren Lydia, Amos, John and Jeremiah Fisher.

Children:—

+Abigail, b. England, d. Oct. 11, 1683, m. 1641, Daniel[2] Fisher (Anthony[1]).
John, b. England, 1630, m. 1654, Abigail Richardson.

Susanna, b. England, d. 1654, m. George Barstow.
Thomas, b. England.
Hannah, d. 1668, unm.

See FISHER

Abigail[2] Marryott m. Daniel[2] Fisher.
Lydia Fisher m. Nathaniel[1] Chickering.
Mary Chickering m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
Mary (Aldis) Allen m. Moses[3] Draper.
Sarah (Draper) Whiting m. James[5] Prentice.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Fisher Genealogy, Philip Fisher, 1898; Whipple-Hill Families, J. W. Hill, 1897.

McEWEN

9. ROBERT[1] McEWEN was born in Dundee, Scotland, in 1662. He was persecuted on account of his religion, fined and imprisoned, his property confiscated, and he was banished from the country. On Sept. 5, 1685, he and one hundred others of similar faith were put in an old unseaworthy ship bound for Virginia. One half of the number died because of a severe storm, which necessitated continued and hard pumping, from exposure, lack of food and prolonged voyage. They at length, on Dec. 18, put into the port of Amboy, N. J., to which they added the name Perth from their Scottish home. In Feb. 1686, he removed to Stratford, Conn., for the religious liberty he had heard was allowed in Connecticut. Tradition says eleven of the passengers came on foot to Stratford. A tailor. He married there, June 20, 1695, Sarah Wilcoxson, who was born Dec. 26, 1671, the daughter of Timothy[2] and Joanna (Birdsey) Wilcoxson. He died in Stratford, Feb. 24, 1739. The name was spelled on Stratford records McEwen; later his children appear as McIan, Macune, Macon and Mason.

Children:—

1. John, b. Sept. 20, 1697, m. 1727, Rebecca Picket (Daniel[2]).
+2. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 7, 1699, d. 1736, m. 1724, Thomas Norton (John[2 1]).
3. Robert, b. Mar. 7, 1702, m. 1727, Mary Birdsey (Abel).

4. Sarah, b. Nov. 5, 1704.
5. Timothy, b. Apr. 1707, m. Abigail Hurd (John).
6. Gershom, b. Apr. 7, 1711, m. 1737, Martha Picket (Samuel).
7. George, b. 1713, m. 1739, Elizabeth Beardsley (Thomas).

See NORTON

Elizabeth[2] McEwen m. Thomas[3] Norton.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Reference:—History of Stratford, Conn., Orcutt, 1886.

McMURPHY

8. JOHN[1] MCMURPHY, born in Ireland, 1682, was probably the son of James McMurphy. He came to New England and joined the settlement in Londonderry, N. H., in 1719, a short time after its commencement. In 1720, he built the second frame house in the town; his name appears on the earliest records of the town; selectman in 1722; a member of the most important committees to adjust the concerns of the colony; the first representative from Londonderry, and as representative was a member of the General Court of New Hampshire for eleven years. He was early appointed Justice of Peace; town clerk, fourteen years; a man of intelligence and probity. He died at Portsmouth, while attending General Court, Sept. 21, 1755, aged about 73. His body "was carried in procession to Londonderry and buried with an extraordinary company" at the old burying ground in Londonderry. A record has been preserved of the distribution of kid gloves to be worn at his funeral in Portsmouth, which was the custom of those days, sixty-seven pairs of white kid gloves, while thirty-four pairs of black gloves were given to the near relatives, among whom are the names Widow MacMurphy, Deacon Tolford and wife, Major Tolford and wife, Alexander Caldwell and wife, Alexander MacMurphy and wife, Matthew Patten and wife, William Craig and wife, John Caldwell, Elizabeth Tolford, John Tolford, Mary Tolford 2d, Mr. MacGregor and wife.

He married in Ireland, Mary ——, and some of his children

were born there. Robert was executor of his father's will, dated Feb. 25, 1755, and received the homestead. Alexander McMurphy who came with John[1] was probably his brother. The Scotch form of the name, McMurchy—meaning Murchison—was changed in Ireland.

The Scotch Presbyterians who had gone from Dumfries, Scotland, to Ulster in North Ireland, about 1680, found the system of renting land so discouraging that they sent to Gov. Shute of Massachusetts a petition, signed by 319 representative men, asking for land for a settlement. His answer was favorable and about one hundred and twenty families left Ireland, from the counties of Londonderry and Antrim. They "filled five large ships, and numbered 750 men, women and children." The first ship arrived in Boston, July, 1718; some of these families settled in Boston, where they eventually formed the Federal Street Church; many went to Pennsylvania, some located near Worcester, while others went to a section of land twelve miles square assigned to them by Gov. Shute, which later proved to be in the Province of New Hampshire, and was named by them Londonderry. By Sept. 1719, there were seventy families here with their pastor, Rev. David McGregor, and it became the mother town from which ten other settlements were made in New Hampshire. Several families settled in Chester, and later organized the Presbyterian Church. The Scotch were not welcomed by the old settlers and their settlements were on the frontier where they were buffer walls against the Indians and often suffered greatly. There was mutual dislike between the Yankees and the "Irish" and there were no intermarriages for many years. The Irish raised flax and spun the linen; they ate potatoes, churned milk and drank buttermilk, none of which the English did; the Irish made barley broth while the English made bean porridge, but they became friendly neighbors as time passed.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Feb. 5, 1709, m. Sir James Leslie.
2. Jean, b. Aug. 7, 1711, d. 1792, m. 1734, Major John[1] Tolford.
+3. Isabel, b. July 15, 1713, d. 1748, m. 1735, William[1] Tolford.
4. Christine, b. July 12, 1715, m. Alex Caldwell.
5. Alexander, b. July 15, 1717, m. Isabel Craig (William[1]).
6. John, b. Jan. 5, 1720, d. y.

7. Robert, b. Jan. 8, 1723, m. Jane Shirley.
8. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1728, m. Matthew Patten.

See TOLFORD

Isabel[2] McMurphy m. William[1] Tolford.
Margaret Tolford m. Robert[2] Forsaith.
Margaret Forsaith m. David[2] Murray.
Emeline Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Londonderry, Parker; Americana, 1925; History of Chester, N. H., Bell, 1863.

MEACHEM

10. JEREMIAH[1] MEACHEM was born in England, perhaps Somersetshire, in 1614. He was in Southold, L. I., 1640; in Salem, Mass., 1650. He removed to Easthampton, L. I., in 1655, and back to Salem in 1668, where he was a weaver and fuller. He married Margaret ——, in England; she was the mother of his children. She died in Salem in 1679. He married, second, Alice Doutch Dane, daughter of Osman Doutch, and widow of Dr. John[2] Dane. Jeremiah died Nov. 11, 1696, "aged 83 years," at Salem. His widow died in May, 1704. His estate was divided in 1696.

Children:—

Isaac, b. 1643, d. 1715, m. 1669, Deborah (Browning) Perkins, wid. of John Perkins.
+Jeremiah, b. a. 1644, d. 1743, m. 1672, Mary Trask (Henry[1]).
Rhoda, d. bef. 1695, m. West.
Sarah, living 1722, m. 1668, Joseph Boyce (Joseph[1]).
Hannah, m. 1677, William Gill; (2) 1700, John Priest.
Bethiah, b. 1650, d. 1709, m. 1672, George Hacker, d. 1702; (2) 1709, John Darling.
Rebecca, m. 1675, John Mecarter.

9. JEREMIAH[2] MEACHEM was born about 1644, and inherited from his father his fulling mill and all lands, housing and privileges belonging thereto. He married at Salem, Jan. 3, 1671, Mary Trask, who was born at Salem, Aug. 14, 1652, the daughter of Henry[1] and Mary (Southwick) Trask. She died before 1683.

He removed to Windham, Conn., and died there Apr. 14, 1743, "aged 99 years."

Children:—

+Jeremiah, b. Dec. 21, 1673, d. a. 1743, m. Deborah Brown.
Mary.

8. JEREMIAH[3] MEACHEM, born at Salem, Dec. 21, 1673, married May 28, 1693, Deborah Brown, who was born at Marlborough, Apr. 20, 1673, daughter of John[2] and Esther (Makepeace) Brown. She died at Windham, Conn., Dec. 3, 1721. He died about 1743, probably at Windham.

Children:—

+1. Esther, b. 1694, m. 1715, Hope Rogers.
2. Joseph, b. 1696.
3. Hannah, b. 1698.
4. Margaret, b. 1700.
5. Daniel, b. Apr. 4, 1703, d. 1758, m. 1729, Lydia Lilly (George).
6. Deborah, b. 1705.
7. Lydia, b. 1709.
8. Samuel, b. 1712.
9. Benjamin, b. 1714.
10. Rachel, b. 1716.
11. Seth, b. 1718.

See ROGERS

Esther[4] Meachem m. Hope[3] Rogers.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Salem, Mass., Perley, 1926, v. 2, p. 391; N. E. Register, v. 35, p. 86; 160 Allied Families, J. O. Austin, 1893; Transcript, Dec. 19, 1927, Aug. 3, 1925.

MILLER

13. JOHN MILLER of Cambridgeshire, Eng., was probably father of Martin.

12. MARTIN MILLER, also called Hugh, a weaver of Kent, Eng.

11. Rev. John[1] Miller, son of Martin Miller of Kent, Eng., was born in England, 1606. He studied at Cambridge, Eng., receiving the degree A.B. in 1627, from Caius College. He preached in England, and married there Lydia ——. He brought his wife and son John with him to America. He was Elder in the church at Roxbury, 1634. Freeman, 1639. Preached in Rowley, 1639-41. He was a proprietor and had a grant of land in Sandwich, 1641, and in Newbury, 1642. In 1642 he was asked to go as a missionary to Virginia, but declined "because of bodily weakness." He preached in Yarmouth, 1646 to 1662; in 1663 he was called to Groton and preached there until his death, June 12, 1664. He was succeeded there by Samuel Willard (son of Simon), who was the seventh president of Harvard College. It was said of him, "He was a man of low stature but high literary attainments." "Lydia, wife of Mr. John Miller of Yarmouth," died in Boston, Aug. 7, 1658. He was one of the few University graduates among the early settlers.

Children:—

John, b. England, Mar. 1631, d. 1711, m. 1659, Margaret Winslow (Josias[1]), (2) 1704, Sarah, wid. of Thomas[2] Crosby.
+Mehitabel, b. July 13, 1638, d. 1715, m. John Crowell (John[1]).
Lydia, b. Rowley, Feb. 2, 1640, m. Fish.
Faith, b. a. 1644, d. 1729, m. 1664, Nathaniel Winslow (Kenelm[1]).
Hannah, d. after 1693, m. 1666, Joseph Frost (Edmund[1]).
Susanna, b. Yarmouth, May 2, 1647, d. 1669, m. Lieut. John Wilson.
Elizabeth, b. Yarmouth, Oct. 13, 1649, m. bef. 1674, Samuel Frost (Edmund[1]).

See Crowell

Mehitable[2] Miller m. John[2] Crowell.
John Crowell m. Bethia[3] Sears.
John Crowell m. Keziah[3] Eldredge.
Deborah Crowell m. John[4] Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Chas. R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Cape Cod, Frederick Freeman, 1860; Pope's Pioneers, 1900; Colonial Dames, Mass., 1927; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 31, p. 69.

MOORE

10. Deacon Isaac[1] Moore, born 1622, was probably that youth of 13 who came in the *Increase* to Boston, in 1635. He married in Hartford, Conn., Dec. 5, 1645, Ruth Stanley, who was born in England in 1628, the daughter of John[1] Stanley. He was a deacon of the church in Farmington, and in May, 1649, was appointed sergeant of the Train Band. In 1665 he was freed from training because he had been chief officer of the Train Band. In 1650 a title to the lands at Farmington (previously called Tunxis) was obtained by an agreement with the Indians. The Land Records of Apr. 9, 1650, read "Sutch agrements as were made by the majistrates with the Indians of Tunckses concerning the Lands & sutch things In reference thereunto as tend to setle peace In a way of truth and Righteousness betwixt the Inglish and them." Pethus and Ahamo signed for the Indians. Jo: Haynes for the Colony, in the presence of Stephen Hart, Thomas Judd, Thomas Thompson, Isack Moore, Thomas Stanton and Roger Newton. This was an effective treaty for war was never declared by or against the Tunxis Indians.

He was one of the 84 proprietors when the division of lands at Farmington was made in 1672. In 1651 he removed to Norwalk, and was one of the first settlers. "Isacke More was granted one home lott containing four akers." In 1654 Goodman Moore was chosen townsman; in 1657 with others he "made a wolfe pit and was allowed 10s. for every wolfe." He was deputy, 1657 and 1658, to General Court. He returned to Farmington in 1660. His wife Ruth died in Farmington, May 26, 1691; he married, second, after 1693, Dorothy, the daughter of Rev. Henry[1] Smith,—her fourth marriage. He died 1705, and his widow died the next year.

Children:—

+Ruth, b. Jan. 5, 1657, m. John Norton (John[1]).

Sarah, b. Feb. 12, 1662, d. 1725, m. a. 1678, William Lewis (William[2 1]).

Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1664, d. 1738, m. a. 1682, John Hart (John[2]).

Phoebe, b. Apr. 25, 1669.

See NORTON

Ruth[2] Moore m. John[2] Norton.
Thomas Norton m. Elizabeth[2] McEwen.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Savage: Lewis, with Collateral Lines, H. S. L. Barnes, 1910; Col. Wars, 1922.

MOSES

11. JOHN[1] MOSES, probably born in Wales, married in England, and came to New England, 1632, probably to Lynn, then Salem, then Duxbury, where we find him in 1639, a blacksmith and shipwright. He brought with him his tools and an anvil which weighed 126 lbs., and long remained in the family. He was a member of the Church of England so probably did not come to escape religious persecution but to meet the need for men who could build ships.

Children:—

+John d. 1683, m. 1653, Mary Brown.
Probably also, Henry of Salem, Mass., who m. 1659, ——.
Probably also, Thomas of Dorchester.

10. JOHN[2] MOSES, son of John[1] Moses, married May 18, 1653, Mary Brown. He located in Windsor, Conn., before 1647. Was a soldier in Capt. John Mason's troop of horse, 1637. He remained in the Church of England; he had ownership in a cider mill, saw mills and a grist mill. He removed with the group of early settlers to Simsbury. All his life he was a negotiator between the colonists and Indians. He died Oct. 14, 1683; his widow died Sept. 14, 1689. His estate was inventoried at £575. He was in the war against King Philip and the Narragansetts. Administration was given Oct. 1683, to his widow and son John. He left legacies to his eldest daughter, Mary, and to son Timothy and to each of his children £60 at lawful age. Mary Moses,

widow of John, bequeathed in her will "two barrels of syder to her son John, and her cyder mill to Timothy," all the rest of her property to be divided among her children equally.

Children:—

+1. John, b. June 15, 1654, d. 1714, m. 1680, Deborah Thrall (Timothy[2]).

2. William, b. Sept. 1, 1656, d. 1681, as result of being wounded by Indians.

3. Thomas, b. Jan. 14, 1658, d. 1681, as result of being wounded by Indians.

4. Mary, b. May 13, 1661, m. 1685, Samuel Farnsworth (Joseph[1]), his second wife.

5. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1663, m. Samuel Butler.

6. Nathaniel.

7. Dorkis.

8. Margaret, b. Dec. 2, 1666.

9. Timothy, b. Feb. 1670.

10. Martha, b. Mar. 8, 1672, d. 1689, m. 1689, Samuel Crow.

11. Mindwell, b. Dec. 13, 1676, d. 1697, m. 1697, John Thrall (Timothy[2]).

9. JOHN[3] MOSES was born June 15, 1654, in Windsor, Conn., the son of John[2] and Mary Moses; he married July 14, 1680, Deborah Thrall, who was born in Windsor, Conn., Aug. 9, 1660, the daughter of Timothy[2] and Deborah (Gunn) Thrall. She was a member of the Puritan Church. He settled in Simsbury on his father's farm, and his children were all born there. He died Aug. 31, 1714. His widow Deborah died May 16, 1715.

Children:—

1. John, b. Apr. 26, 1681, d. 1759, m. 1705, Sarah Tuller (d. 1712), (2) 1713, Hannah Hoskins.

2. Deborah, b. Oct. 1, 1682, d. 1683.

3. William, b. Mar. 25, 1684, d. 1745, m. a. 1710, Elizabeth (Law) Reade, (2) 1738, Hannah Humphrey.

4. Thomas, b. May 8, 1685, m. 1709, Sarah Alderman (William).

5. Joshua, b. Oct. 3, 1689, d. 1773, m. 1717, Hannah Strickland, d. 1719, (2) 1722, Mary Brooks.

6. Deborah, b. Jan. 12, 1691, m. a. 1714, Richard Roberts.

7. Caleb, b. Aug. 1, 1694, d. 1697.

8. Othniel, b. Jan. 10, 1696, d. Mar. 1697.

9. Moses, bapt. Nov. 14, 1697.

10. Caleb, b. Jan. 4, 1698, d. 1787, m. 1726, Hannah Beaman.

11. Othniel, b. Sept. 6, 1701.

+12. Mary, b. Sept. 1, 1702, m. 1722, Jacob Tuller (John[1]).
13. Martha, b. 1705, d. 1764, unm.

See TULLER

Mary[4] Moses m. Jacob[2] Tuller.
Martha Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[8] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Moses Family. Zebina Moses, 1890; Ancient Windsor, Conn., Stiles, 1892; Simsbury, Conn., Town Records; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

MURRAY

6. ISAAC[1] MURRAY, born in Scotland, came to Londonderry, N. H.; a carpenter; he went with quite a company from Londonderry to Belfast, Me., where he married Nov. 8, 1774, Elizabeth Durham, who was born about 1758, daughter of John[1] and Mary (Tolford) Durham. He died 1789, and his widow died about 1833, aged 75. His children were all born in Belfast, but are not recorded as the British occupied Belfast during the Revolution. His marriage is recorded as "James Morro" to Elizabeth Durham.

Children:—

+1. David, b. Oct. 30, 1776, d. 1851, m. 1802, Mary Morrison, (2) 1807, Margaret Forsaith, (3) 1826, Elizabeth MacCormack.
2. Jonathan, b. Oct. 30, 1776, d. after 1853, m. —— Grant, had 11 children.
3. Betsey, b. 1777, d. 1866, m. —— Clifford, had no children.
4. Polly, b. 1780, m. —— Kinsman, had 4 children.

5. DAVID[2] MURRAY was born Oct. 30, 1776, in Belfast, Me., son of Isaac[1] and Elizabeth Murray. After the death of his father he came with his mother to Chester, N. H., but later returned to Belfast. He returned to Chester in 1812, for a few years; thence to Hartland, Vt., for a few years; finally settled in Nashua, N. H., where he lived for more than thirty years, and died there Mar. 20, 1851. He married, Dec. 8, 1802, Mary Morrison of Windsor,

Vt., who died Mar. 1804, of consumption. He married (2) Dec. 1807, Margaret Forsaith, who was born June 21, 1777, daughter of Robert[2] and Margaret (Tolford) Forsaith; she died July 14, 1824, aged 47 years, and was buried in the Chester, N. H., cemetery. He married (3) 1826, Elizabeth MacCormack of Londonderry, N. H.; she died Mar. 23, 1879. As his widow, a pension was granted her for his service in the War of 1812. He was a carpenter.

Children, second wife:—

+1. Emeline Johnson, b. Oct. 26, 1808, d. 1882, m. 1833, William[7] Tenney.

2. Laurana Tolford, b. Belfast, Me., Dec. 31, 1810, d. Oct. 5, 1899, unm.

3. Leonidas, b. Chester, June, 1812, d. Hartland, Vt., 1816.

4. Marietta, b. Hartland, Jan. 3, 1816, d. 1853, m. 1851, Charles C. Flagg.

5. Orlando Dana, b. Hartland, Mar. 12, 1818, d. Nashua, N. H., 1896, m. 1842, Mary Jane Wetherbee, d. 1918.

Children, third wife:—

6. Leonidas, b. July 29, 1833, d. 1902, m. 1856, Caroline Cline, (2) Mrs. Tebitts, (3) 1867, Mary Lizzie Wright, d. 1901.

7. George Williams, b. Sept. 1835, d. Apr. 1837, of scarlet fever.

8. Betsey Ann, b. June 24, 1837, d. 1910, m. James H. Gerry.

See Tenney

Emeline[3] Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Records in the Murray family.

MYGATT

10. Deacon Joseph Mygatt was born in England, 1596, and married in England, Ann ——, who was born in 1602. He came in the *Griffen,* 1633, with his wife and his pastor, Rev. Thomas Hooker. Rev. Thomas Hooker, Rev. Mr. Stone and the celebrated Rev. John Cotton were obnoxious to the government and were suspected of planning to leave England, and spies were

watching for them at every port. They came aboard the *Griffen* disguised, and remained incognito until the ship was well out at sea. One of the three ministers preached every day and sometimes all three preached—Mr. Cotton in the morning, Mr. Hooker in the afternoon and Mr. Stone after supper. They arrived Sept. 4, after eight weeks' sailing.

He settled in Newtown (later Cambridge), where he received a grant of land in 1634; and was freeman, 1635. In 1632, a church had been built in Newtown with a bell on it.

In May, 1636, a band of 150 people with their pastor, Rev. Thos. Hooker, started from Newtown for the new settlement on the Connecticut River—later named Hartford. They travelled through a dreary wilderness with no guide but compasses; they drove one hundred and sixty cattle, and lived on the milk of the cows; for one hundred miles the people carried their packs, arms and utensils and were two weeks on their way. Their supplies, which were sent around by boats, sunk. By winter a church was built, small, with a door in the middle of one wall and a window each side of it, and seats outside for the guard.

He was selectman in 1639; an original proprietor in division of lands, and one of the committee to make the division in 1640; a deacon in the church; a merchant; he was licensed in 1656 to sell strong liquors by retail (only responsible persons were so licensed). He was representative in 1656 and 1658; on a committee with John Steele to demand compensation from the Indians for buildings they had burned.

He died, Dec. 7, 1680, at Hartford, and his widow died, in 1686, at Hartford, "aged 84"; both left wills and a good estate. His will of Nov. 27, 1676, mentioned his wife, his son Jacob, his son John Deming, and grandson John Deming. His widow, in her will dated Dec. 28, 1681, leaves all her property to her daughter, Mary Deming, and grandchildren Joseph and Sarah Mygatt.

Children:—

1. Jacob, b. 1633, d. 1706, m. a. 1655, Sarah Whiting (William[1]).
+2. Mary, b. 1637, d. 1723, m. 1657, John Deming (John[1]).

See Deming

Mary[2] Maygatt m. John[2] Deming.
Hezekiah Deming m. Lois[3] Wyart.
Eliakim Deming m. Lucy[4] Gridley.

Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Historical Sketch of Joseph Mygatt, F. F. Mygatt, 1853; Memorial History of Hartford County, Trumbull, 1886; Conn. Col. Records, v. 1, p. 308.

NASH

10. Captain James[1] Nash was in Weymouth in 1628, perhaps the son of Gregory Nash of Charlestown. A freeman, 1645; representative, 1655, 1662 and 1667; a shoemaker and yeoman. He owned waterworks at Marshfield, 1651, and "a tyde mill"—"Nash's grist mill," at Weymouth. He probably died in 1680, as administration of his estate was granted, Dec. 31, 1680, to his sons, John of Boston, cooper, and Jacob of Weymouth, housewright. He owned land in Boston, near his brother Robert. He married Alice, but not the daughter of Robert and Alice Burges.

Children:—

John, m. Mary —— (d. 1662), (2) Rebecca Smith.
James, d. 1696, m. Sarah Simmons (Moses).
+Jacob, b. 1641, d. 1718, m. Abigail Dyer (Thomas[1]).
Joseph, m. a. 1675, Elizabeth Holbrook (John[2]), (2) Grace Stoddard (Anthony).

9. Lieut. Jacob[2] Nash, son of James[1] and Alice Nash, was born in 1641, lived in Weymouth; a freeman, 1666; representative, 1689 and 1690. Was in military service; in King Philip's War, 1676; in French and Indian War, 1689. A housewright. He married Abigail Dyer, who was born in Weymouth in 1647, daughter of Captain Thomas[1] and Alice (Reed) Dyer. He died Mar. 13, 1718, at Abington.

Children:—

Jacob, b. Dec. 4, 1667, d. after 1690, unm.
Joseph, b. Oct. 11, 1669, m. 1698, Phebe Marsh, (2) Hannah ——.
John, b. Oct. 8, 1671, d. 1752, m. Mary ——.
+Abigail, b. Aug. 7, 1673, m. bef. 1700, Richard Ager (Jonathan[2]).

Mary, b. Mar. 20, 1675, d. 1755, m. a. 1698, Samuel Porter (John[2]).
James, b. a. 1678, d. 1725, m. Hannah ——, (2) Experience ——.
Thomas, b. Jan. 11, 1682, m. 1714, Mary Jackson.
+Alice, b. Mar. 24, 1685, d. 1751, m. 1703, William Reed (William[2 1]).
Benjamin, b. Mar. 24, 1685, a twin with Alice, m. 1713, Rebecca Tirrel.
+Sarah, b. June 7, 1688, m. a. 1710, Samuel Poole (Joseph[2]).
Experience, d. unm., after her father.

See Reed

Alice[3] Nash m. William[3] Reed.
Ebenezer Reed m. Hannah[3] Thompson.
Barnabas Reed m. Silence[5] Sprague.
Sarah[6] Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

See Poole

Sarah[3] Nash m. Samuel[3] Pool.
Sarah Pool m. Jacob[5] Ford.
John[6] Ford m. Lydia Augur.
John[7] Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

See Ager (Augur)

Abigail[3] Nash m. Richard[3] Augur.
Richard Augur m. Susanna[2] Colson.
John[6] Ford m. Lydia Augur.
John[7] Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900; Abington Vital Records, N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 46; Soc'y Colonial Wars, 1922.

NEWELL

10. Abraham[1] Newell, born in England about 1584, married there Frances ——. He came from Ipswich, or Essex, Eng. The custom house records say:— Abraham Newell, aged 50, his wife Frances, aged 40; Faith, 14; Grace, 13; Abraham, 8; John, 5,

and Isaake, 2, came in the *Frances,* 1634, to Roxbury. "A tayler." Freeman, Mar. 1635. He died in Roxbury, June 13, 1672, "aged 91," according to the town records, which probably exaggerated his age and also his wife's, in the record that she died, Jan. 13, 1683, "aged 100 years."

Children:—

1. Faith, later called Ruth, b. a. 1620, m. —— Bennett.
2. Grace, b. 1621, d. 1712, m. 1644, William Tay.
3. Abraham, b. 1626, d. 1692, m. ——; (2) 1652, Susanna Rand (Robert).
4. John, b. 1629, d. 1673.
+5. Isaac, b. 1632, d. 1707, m. 1658, Elizabeth Curtis.
6. Jacob, b. on ship *Frances,* 1634, d. 1678, m. 1657, Martha Gibson (John).

9. Isaac[2] Newell, born in England, 1632, son of Abraham[1] and Frances Newell, married Dec. 14, 1658, Elizabeth Curtis, who was baptized at Nazing, Eng., Feb. 13, 1625, daughter of William[1] and Sarah (Eliot) Curtis. He was admitted to the church at Roxbury, 1660. His name was signed to a deed of land from the aborigines in 1682. He died Dec. 8, 1707, and his wife died the same year.

Children:—

1. Isaac, b. Dec. 11, 1660, m. Sarah ——.
2. Josiah, b. Dec. 1, 1662, d. aged 16.
+3. Sarah, b. Mar. 22, 1665, m. 1688, Nathaniel Hawes (Edward[1]).
4. Abraham, b. Feb. 28, 1667, d. aged 11.
5. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 6, 1669, m. 1690, Benjamin Wight.
6. Hannah, b. Feb. 4, 1671, m. 1690, John Holmes.
7. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 29, 1673, d. 1746, m. Mary ——.
8. Experience, b. Jan. 29, 1678, m. 1700, Samuel Willis.
9. Josiah, b. Mar. 6, 1680, d. 1759, m. 1701, Hannah Fisher (Thomas).

See Hawes

Sarah[3] Newell m. Nathaniel[2] Hawes.
Mehitable Hawes m. John[5] Aldis.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Savage's Gen. Dictionary; Mass. Genealogy, Cutter, 1910.

NEWHALL

10. THOMAS[1] NEWHALL, born in England, and married there, came in 1630, and was one of the first settlers of Lynn (called Saugus), where he owned a large tract of land. He was a member of the train band at Lynn and was released 1649. His brother Anthony died in Lynn, 1656. He married Mary ——, who died at Lynn, Sept. 25, 1665. He died at Lynn, May 25, 1674. His will, dated Apr. 1, 1668, proved July 3, 1674, mentions sons John and Thomas, daughters Susanna Haven and Mary Browne, and sons-in-law Richard Haven and Thomas Brownes, and his brother Matthew(?) Farrington.

1. John, b. in England, m. Elizabeth Laighton (Thomas), (2) Sarah Flanders (Stephen).
+2. Susanna, b. in England a. 1624, d. 1682, m. Richard[1] Haven.
3. Thomas, b. 1630, the first white child born in Lynn, d. 1687, m. Elizabeth Potter (Nicholas[1]).
4. Mary, b. a. 1637, m. a. 1653, Thomas[1] Brown (Nicholas).

See HAVEN

Susanna[2] Newhall m. Richard[1] Haven.
Moses Haven m. Mary[3] Ballard.
Daniel Haven m. Mehitabel[4] Haven.
Asa Haven m. Eunice[6] Aldis.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[5] Preston.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus N. Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Newhall Family, H. F. Waters, 1882; My Ancestry, Chas. L. Newhall, 1899; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

NORTH

10. JOHN[1] NORTH, born in England in 1615, came in 1635 to Boston, probably in the *Susan and Ellen*. He was in Ipswich, 1637, and in 1652 was in Hartford. He and his sons, John and Samuel, were among the early settlers of Farmington, Conn., where land was entered to him in 1653. In 1672 he was one of the 84 proprietors; a freeman of Connecticut, 1657. He and his wife

were members of the Farmington church in 1656. He married Hannah Bird—according to old family records. His will was dated Feb. 12, 1692—distribution was made Mar. 3—among sons Thomas and Joseph; daughters, Mary Searles and Sarah Woodruff; as his wife was not mentioned she must have died. He married (2) perhaps, Mary Bird, daughter of Thomas[1]. He died Feb. 1692, aged 76.

Children:—

1. John, b. Nov. 1641, d. 1682, m. 1671, Susanna Francis (Robert[1]).
+2. Samuel, b. 1643, d. 1682, m. 1666, Hannah Norton (John[1]).
3. Mary, b. 1643, d. 1726, m. 1675, John Searles (John[1]), his second wife.
4. James, b. 1647, d. 1689, m. 1677, Sarah Edwards (Alexander).
5. Thomas, b. June 30, 1649, d. 1712, m. 1669, Hannah Newell (Thomas[1]).
6. Sarah, b. Dec. 18, 1653, Farmington, d. 1692, m. 1686, Matthew[2] Woodruff, Jr.
7. Nathaniel, b. June 29, 1656.
8. Lydia, b. May 9, 1658, d. unm. probably.
9. Joseph, b. Mar. 18, 1660, d. 1731, m. 1686, Martha Porter (John).

9. SAMUEL[2] NORTH, born probably in Ipswich, 1643, son of John[1] North, married Jan. 3, 1666, Hannah Norton, who was born in Branford, Conn., 1646, the daughter of John[1] and Dorothy Norton. He was one of the 84 proprietors of Farmington in 1672. He died in Farmington, Dec. 14, 1682, aged 39. His widow married (2) 1685, John Rew(?).

Children:—

+1. John, b. 1669, d. 1745, m. 1692, Mary Warner; (2) 1700, Mary Seymour; (3) Elizabeth ——; (4) Abigail Judd.
2. Samuel, b. 1672, d. 1707, unm.
3. Thomas, b. 1674, d. 1755, m. 1699, Hannah Woodford (Joseph[1]).
4. Hannah, b. 1678, d. 1752, m. 1705, George Northaway.

8. JOHN[3] NORTH, born in Farmington, Conn., 1669, son of Samuel[2] and Hannah North, married May 16, 1692, Mary Warner, dau. of John[2] (Andrew[1]). She died Mar. 1, 1695. He married (2) Sept. 25, 1700, Mary Seymour, who was born in Hartford, Nov. 1670, daughter of John[2] and Mary (Watson) Seymour; (3) Elizabeth ——, she died Mar. 2, 1733. He married (4)

Mar. 20, 1734, Abigail (Phelps) Judd, widow of Sergt. Samuel Judd.

He died April 20, 1745. The court of Hartford Co., April 8, 1701, appointed John North guardian to his two daughters, Ann and Mary, which he had by Mary Warner, he giving bond. He was a weaver. His will, dated Apr. 26, 1737, mentions wife Abigail, sons Jonathan, Samuel and Josiah, daughters Anna Coleman, Ruth Cowles and her children, Eunice Hawley; and children of Mary Wilcox, deceased.

Children:—

1. Hannah, b. 1693, m. 1716, Thomas Wilcox (Israel[3]), d. 1726; (2) 1728, Richard Coleman.
2. Mary, b. 1695, d. 1734, m. 1717, Israel Wilcox, Jr. (Israel[3]).

Second wife's:—

3. John, d. 1733, unm., will dated Jan. 1, 1733, appoints his mother Elizabeth and his father, executors.
4. Margaret, b. 1701, m. bef. 1737, —— Prior.
5. Ruth, bapt. Jan. 10, 1703, d. bef. 1736, m. 1729, Isaac Cowles (Isaac[3]).
6. Jonathan, b. Apr. 8, 1704, m. 1730, Mary Wolcott (Charles).
7. Josiah, b. 1705, d. 1777, m. 1726, Temperance Baldwin.
+8. Samuel, b. July 21, 1708, d. 1796, m. 1737, Lois Porter (Timothy[3]).
9. Eunice, b. Dec. 17, 1710, m. Hawley.

7. Samuel[4] North, born in Farmington, Conn., July 21, 1708, son of John[3] and Mary (Seymour) North, married in Farmington, 1737, Lois Porter, who was born in Farmington, July, 1712, the daughter of Timothy[3] and Susanna (Bull) Porter. He lived in Farmington, and died there Dec. 8, 1796. He and his wife and all his children were members of the Farmington church. They lived at East Farms, Farmington. His wife died Sept. 15, 1783, aged 70.

Children:—

1. Samuel, b. 1738, d. inf.
+2. Samuel, b. July 17, 1740, d. 1806, m. 1770, Lucy Deming (Eliakim[4]).
3. Reuben, b. May 23, 1743, d. 1822, m. Julia Curtis (Daniel).
4. Lois, b. Feb. 8, 1745, d. same day.
5. John, b. Oct. 5, 1748, d. 1840, m. 1775, Rhoda Merrill.
6. Susanna, b. Nov. 10, 1750, d. 1829, m. Gabriel Curtis.

7. Lois, b. 1752, d. 1814, m. 1770, Samuel Scott; (2) Timothy Woodruff.
8. Solomon, b. 1754, d. 1777, in Rev. War., m. ——.
9. Aaron, b. 1756, d. 1776, in Rev. War., unm.

6. SAMUEL[5] NORTH, born in Farmington, Conn., July 17, 1740, son of Samuel[4] and Lois (Porter) North, married Nov. 29, 1770, in Farmington, Lucy Deming, who was born in Southington, Dec. 5, 1747, daughter of Eliakim[4] and Lucy (Gridley) Deming. She was admitted to the Farmington church in 1775. She habitually took her ten children three miles to church, where they sat in the pew next the governor's, people being seated according to their social standing. After her husband's death she lived with her daughter Sylvia Bowen, and her last seven years at the home of her son Nathan, in Boonville, N. Y., where she died, April 19, 1839, aged 91 years. Samuel died at Farmington, Aug. 11, 1806, and was buried in the old graveyard at Southington. The children were all born at East Farms, Farmington, where he was a farmer.

Children:—

1. Anna, b. Sept. 4, 1771, d. 1830, m. 1795, Gad Langdon (Ebenezer).
2. Clarissa, b. May 27, 1773, d. 1809, unm.
+3. Linus, b. Dec. 6, 1774, d. 1828, m. 1802, Dolly Woodruff (Lot[5]).
4. Marcus, b. Sept. 18, 1776, d. 1801, unm.
5. Nathan, b. Sept. 3, 1778, d. Boonville, N. Y., 1857, m. 1805, Nancy Bulkley (Prescott).
6. Sally, b. Jan. 7, 1781, d. 1809, m. 1804, Thomas Wadsworth (Asahel[5]).
7. Asahel, b. Sept. 3, 1782, d. 1846, m. a. 1818, Prudence Swallow (Nahum).
8. Lucy, b. Jan. 12, 1785, d. 1817, m. a. 1810, Gen. Daniel Bowen.
9. Sylvia, b. Jan. 2, 1787, d. 1868, m. as second wife, Gen. Daniel Bowen.
10. Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 1790, d. 1862, m. 1822, Jemima Gridley.

5. LINUS[6] NORTH, born at East Farms, near Farmington, Conn., Dec. 6, 1774, the son of Samuel[5] and Lucy (Deming) North, married Feb. 23, 1802, Dolly Woodruff, who was born Nov. 28, 1782, the daughter of Lot[5] and Martha (Hart) Woodruff. He lived and died on his father's place, dying Aug. 17, 1828, of a broken heart after the death of his oldest child, his only son.

His wife died Oct. 17, 1830, leaving five daughters; the older ones taught school and cared for their young sisters.

Children:—

1. Marcus, b. Feb. 26, 1804, d. July 21, 1828, aged 24, unm.
2. Jane, b. July 10, 1808, d. Oxford, Ohio, 1888, m. George Lewis; (2) his brother, Romeo Lewis (d. 1843).
+3. Clarissa, b. Aug. 15, 1811, d. 1896, m. 1833, Rev. John Bower[6] Preston.
4. Anna, b. July 30, 1814, d. Cincinnati, Ohio, Feb. 1894, m. 1840, Guernsey Yale Roots (d. 1888).
5. Lot Woodruff, b. Feb. 9, 1819, d. Mar. 11, 1819.
6. Lucy Deming, b. Mar. 3, 1823, d. Oxford, Ohio, Mar. 5, 1888, m. 1846, Rev. John M. Bishop (d. 1890).
7 Susan, b. Mar. 12, 1825, d. Mar. 24, 1850, m. 1848, Col. Henry C. Moore (1813-1889).

See Preston

Clarissa[7] North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—John North of Farmington, Conn., Dexter North, 1921; Fifty Puritan Ancestors, Nash, 1902.

NORTON

11. Richard Norton of London, b. 1595, married Ellen Rowley, daughter of Thomas Rowley of Wallden in Essex, and they had five children:— Luke, Richard, John, Ellen, Dorothy.

The line of descent from Le Seignor de Norville, who came from Normandy as constable of William the Conqueror, is no longer accepted as the ancestry of this family (C. E. B. M. Transcript, Nov. 7, 1928).

10. John[1] Norton, son of Richard and Ellen Norton, was born about 1625, probably in London. He was in Branford, Conn., at its founding. His name appears on the Branford records on the first page of the first book in connection with laying out the lands, July 7, 1646. He removed to Farmington, 1659, and was one of the 84 proprietors in the first division of land in 1672. He lived there until his death. Deputy, 1680-82, from Farmington. He married, first, Dorothy ——, who died Jan. 24, 1652, in Branford;

second, Elizabeth Allen, who died Nov. 6, 1657, in Branford; third, Elizabeth Clark, who died Sept. 11, 1702, at Farmington. He died Nov. 5, 1709, in Farmington, Conn.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. 1645, d. 1712, m. 1668, John[3] Plum (Robert[2]).
+2. Hannah, b. 1646, m. 1666, Samuel North (John[1]), (2) 1685, John Rew.
3. Dorothy, b. Mar. 1, 1649, m. —— Dickinson.
+4. John, b. May 24, 1651, d. 1725, m. Ruth Moore (Isaac[1]).

Second wife's:—

5. Felix, b. Oct. 14, 1657, d. 1658.

Third wife's:—

6. Samuel, bapt. May 30, 1659, d. 1659.
7. Thomas, b. 1660, d. 1729, m. 1700, Hannah Rose.

See North

Hannah[2] Norton m. Samuel[2] North.
John North m. Mary[3] Seymour.
Samuel North m. Lois[4] Porter.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

9. John[2] Norton, born in Branford, May 24, 1651, son of John[1] and Dorothy Norton, went with his father to Farmington in 1659, and lived, married and died there, and his children were all born there. He married Ruth Moore who was born in Farmington, Jan. 5, 1657, and bapt. in Norwalk, the daughter of Isaac[1] and Ruth (Stanley) Moore of Norwalk. He was representative from Farmington, 1680-81 and 1682. He was one of the Brookfield Garrison, 1675, in King Philip's War. He died in Farmington, Apr. 25, 1725; his wife survived him.

Children:—

1. Ruth, b. 1675, m. 1700, Thomas Seymour.
2. Elizabeth, m. Samuel Catlin.
3. Isaac, b. 1680, m. Elizabeth Galpin.
4. John, b. 1684, d. 1752, m. 1708, Anna Thompson (Thomas[2 1]).
5. Mary, b. 1686, m. John Pantry, Jr., (2) Solomon Boltwood (Thomas[1]).

6. Sarah, b. Mar. 31, 1689, d. 1775, m. 1710, Samuel Newell (Samuel).
7. Hannah, b. 1692, m. 1713, John Pratt.
8. Dorcas, b. 1695, d. 1751, m. 1721, Joseph Bird.
+9. Thomas, b. July 11, 1697, d. 1760, m. 1724, Elizabeth McEwen (Robert).
10. Ebenezer, b. 1698, m. 1726, Sarah Savage.

8. Thomas[3] Norton, born Farmington, Conn., July 11, 1697, the son of John and Ruth (Moore) Norton, married Nov. 17, 1724, Elizabeth McEwen, who was born Nov. 7, 1699, the daughter of Robert[1] and Sarah McEwen of Stratford. She died 1736, at Farmington; he married, 1739, a second wife, widow Rachel Pomeroy; third, 1753, Elizabeth Deming. He owned a large amount of land near Farmington, and was an original proprietor of Salisbury, Conn. He died in Lakeville, near Farmington, in 1760.

Children:—

1. Ruth, b. Mar. 11, 1726, m. Noah Stanley.
2. Sarah, b. Sept. 28, 1727, d. 1808, m. Phineas Lewis.
+3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 6, 1730, d. 1798, m. 1754, Samuel Woodruff (Samuel[3]).
4. Seth, b. Aug. 10, 1731, d. 1762, a minister.
5. Lot, b. Aug. 6, 1733, d. 1810, m. Esther Merrill, (2) Mary Davies.
6. Ichabod, b. 1736, d. 1825, m. Ruth Strong.

See Woodruff

Elizabeth[4] Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Linus North m. Dolly Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Tercentenary of New England Families, 1920; Fifty Puritan Ancestors, Nash, 1902; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 13, p. 229, vol. 53, p. 87; Boston Transcript, Nov. 22, 1926; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

ORTON

10. Thomas[1] Orton, born in England, 1613, was in Windsor, Conn., 1636, where he married, June 16, 1641, Mary or Margaret Pratt of Windsor, who was probably born in England. He and

his wife joined the church in Windsor, and he often served on juries.

In 1655, he moved to Farmington and lived there until his death. He was one of 84 proprietors, and when the valley lands that had been held in common were divided in 1672, he was eighth in amount of land received. He was deputy to General Court of Connecticut, 1684.

In 1688, May 7, he deeded his estate to his children—in place of a will—to his son John, daughter Elizabeth Lewis, daughter Sarah Dewey, and her three daughters and four sons, and daughter Mary Root. He and his wife both died in Farmington.

Children:—

Two children died in 1649.

John, b. Feb. 17, 1648, d. 1696, m. —— Hawley, (2) a. 1686, Hannah Orvis (George), d. 1694, (3) 1695, Mary Tudor (Owen).

Mary, b. May 16, 1650, m. John Root.

Sarah, bapt. Aug. 22, 1652, d. 1711, m. a. 1670, Jedediah Dewey (Thomas[1]).

+Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1654, m. Samuel Lewis (William[2 1]).

Hannah, bapt. Dec. 29, 1656, d. soon.

See Lewis

Elizabeth[2] Orton m. Samuel[3] Lewis.
Hannah Lewis m. Joseph[3] Gridley.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ancient Woodbury, Conn., Cothren, 1871; Orton Genealogy, Edward Orton, 1896; Ancient Windsor, Conn., Stiles, 1892; Savage; Society Col. Wars, 1922.

PARRAT

10. Francis[1] Parrat, born in England, came with Rev. Ezekiel Rogers' party from Rowley, Yorkshire, Eng., arriving at Salem, Mass., Dec. 1638, and helped form the settlement of Rowley, Mass., in Apr. 1639. Made freeman, May 13, 1640. Representative, 1640-42. He returned to England on business and died while there about 1656. He made his will Nov. 18, 1650, when

he was about to go to England, leaving property to his wife, Elizabeth, and to each of his six daughters when 21 years old or on their marriage day.

He married Elizabeth ——; after his death she married, second, Feb. 24, 1658, Thomas[1] Tenney, his second wife. His sister Ann Parrat, who died 1694, married Thomas Mighill; his sister Faith Parrat married John Smith, (2) 1666, William Law.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 11, 1640, m. 1659, Samuel Wooster (Rev. William[1]).
2. Faith, b. Jan. 20, 1642, d. 1715, m. 1663, Ezekiel Jewett (Maximilian[1]).
3. Sarah, b. Dec. 22, 1643, d. Oct. 1663.
+4. Mercy, b. July 23, 1646, d. 1667, m. 1663, John Tenney (Thomas[1]).
5. Mary, b. May 15, 1647, m. John Sawyer (Edward[1]).
6. Martha, b. Aug. 9, 1649, m. Isaac Colby (Anthony[1]).
7. Hannah, b. Dec. 26, 1651, d. inf.

See Tenney

Mercy[2] Parrat m. John[2] Tenney.
Samuel Tenney m. Sarah[3] Boynton.
Daniel Tenney m. Sarah[4] Kimball.
Thomas Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., Blodgett, 1894; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

PEMBERTON

10. James[1] Pemberton of Charlestown, 1630, was partner with Capt. Robert Keayne in Malden, Mass., 1654. He died in Malden, Feb. 5, 1662. He married Margaret ——, who survived him. His will of Mar. 23, 1661, names his wife, son John and his wife Margaret (was she a first wife?), daughters Sarah and Mary, and her husband, Edward Barlow, and their children.

Children:—

James, bapt. Sept. 14, 1633, prob. d. y.
Mary, bapt. Apr. 3, 1636, m. a. 1659, Edward Barlow.

Sarah, bapt. Dec. 30, 1638, d. 1676, m. 1668, Samuel Gibson (John[1]).
+John, bapt. Apr. 24, 1642, d. 1691, m. Deborah ——.

9. JOHN[2] PEMBERTON, bapt. Apr. 24, 1642, son of James[1] Pemberton, lived in Malden, and died there in 1691. He was with Capt. Henchman and Capt. Poole, 1675; with Capt. Moseley, 1675-6. He married Deborah ——, who survived him and administration was granted to his wife Deborah. "Joseph Hills of Malden deeded to Deborah, wife of John Pemberton," and that fact made the historian of the Pemberton family think Deborah was his daughter, but no Deborah Hills of suitable age can be found.

Children:—

Ephraim.
John.
+Deborah, b. 1668, d. 1726, m. 1686, Thomas Kimball (Thomas[2]).

See KIMBALL

Deborah[3] Pemberton m. Thomas[3] Kimball.
Sarah Kimball m. Daniel[4] Tenney.
Thomas Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Pemberton Family, W. K. Watkins, in N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 46; Socy. Col. Wars, 1922; Hills Family in America, Thos. Hills, 1906.

PETTINGILL

11. RICHARD[1] PETTINGILL, born 1621, came from Co. Norfolk, Eng., to Salem, Mass., before 1640. He was a freeman, 1641, which was a dignity given to church members who were recommended by their minister. He married at Salem, 1643, Joanna Ingersoll, who was born in England about 1625, the daughter of Richard[1] and Ann (Langley) Ingersoll. She died about 1693.

From Town Records of Salem, 1634-1659—Oct. 1644:—

"It was ordered that twoe be appointed every Lord's day to walk forth in the time of God's wo^r^shippe—to take notice of such as either lye about the meeting house w^th^out attending to the word or ordinances, or that lye at home or in the fields w^th^out giuing good account thereof, and to take

the names of such persons and to present them to the magistrate, whereby they may be accordingly p ceeded against. The names of such as are ordered to doe this service are —— for the 6th day, Richard Ingersoll, for the 7th day John Ingersoll. Richard Pettingill."

In 1642 he was granted ten acres at Enon (later Wenham), and later at Newbury, 1651, where he bought land. He died 1695, at Newbury.

Children:—

1. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 9, 1645, d. 1711, m. 1674, Sarah Poore (John[1]).
2. Matthew, b. at Enon, a. 1648, d. a. 1715, m. 1674, Sarah Noyes (Nicholas), (2) 1703, Jemima French.

+3. Mary, b. July 6, 1652, d. 1705, m. 1670, Abraham Adams (Robert[1]).

4. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 24, 1654, d. 1717, m. 1703, Hannah Goodridge (Jeremiah).
5. A son, b. and d. Nov. 1657.
6. Henry, b. and d. Jan. 1659.

See Adams

Mary[2] Pettingill m. Abraham[2] Adams.
Abraham Adams m. Anne[2] Longfellow.
Anne Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—A Pettingell Genealogy, Chas. I. Pettingell, 1906; Essex Institute Collections, 1909; Richard Ingersoll and some of his Descendants, A. W. Greeley, 1909.

PHILLIPS

11. Nicholas[1] Phillips, a pioneer at Dedham, Mass., 1636, was one of the men appointed to govern the town, 1636-39. In 1636, he gave to Dedham its first burying ground. He removed to Weymouth, 1648, and to Boston in 1651. A butcher; freeman, 1640.

He married in Wendover, Eng., 1631, Elizabeth Jenson and he

married, second, Jan. 4, 1651, Hannah Salter. His will, dated June 2, 1671, proved Oct. 2, 1672, mentions daughter Alice Shaw. He died Sept. 1672. His brother Henry of Dedham, died 1686; married, 1639, Elizabeth Brock; (2) 1641, Ann Hunting; (3) 1656, Mary Dwight (John[1]).

Children:—

Richard, d. 1695, m. a. 1656, Mary Packard (Samuel[1]), (2) a. 1693, Elizabeth (Edson) Kingman.
+Alice, m. 1655, John Shaw (Abraham[1]).
Experience, b. May 8, 1641, d. 1718, m. 1658, Samuel King.
Caleb, b. Jan. 22, 1644.
Joshua, d. Apr. 1679.
Benjamin, d. 1687, m. Anne ——.
Hannah, b. Nov. 25, 1654, m. Ebenezer White (Thomas[1]) or Thomas Pemberton.
Nicholas, b. May 12, 1660, d. 1661.
Abigail, b. Feb. 20, 1661, was perhaps she who m. John Blanchard.
Elizabeth, b. Feb. 24, 1662.
Sarah, bapt. May 6, 1666.
Thomas, b. Oct. 19, 1667.

See Shaw

Alice[2] Phillips m. John[2] Shaw.
Elizabeth Shaw m. Joseph[2] Poole.
Samuel Poole m. Sarah[3] Nash.
Sarah Poole m. Jacob[5] Ford.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pioneers of Mass., Pope, 1900; Phillips Genealogies, 1885.

PIERCE

11. Richard[1] Pierce (Pearse) was born in Bristol, Eng., in 1590, the son of Richard, who was said to have changed the spelling of his name from Percy to Pearse. He came in the ship *Lyons* from Bristol, his brother, Capt. William Pearse, being master of the ship. He settled in Rowley and was a distinguished mariner. He married in England, Martha ——, about whom we know no more.

Children:—

+John, b. a. 1610, d. 1661, m. Mary ——, (2) wid. Rebecca Wheeler.
Richard, b. 1615, d. 1678, m. 1642, Susanna Wright.
Samuel.
Hannah.
Martha.
Sarah.
William.
Mary.

10. JOHN[2] PEARSE, born probably in Bristol, Eng., the son of Richard and Martha Pearse, married in England, Mary ——, who died in Boston, July 12, 1647. He married, second, Aug. 10, 1654, Rebecca, widow of Thomas Wheeler of Dorchester. She died Dec. 1647.

He was a cooper. A freeman in Dorchester, 1631, and lived there until 1642, after that in Boston. He died Sept. 17, 1661. His will, dated 1661, gave 20s each to three children "of my daughter —— the wife of Jeremiah Rogers." It mentioned his sons, Nehemiah and Samuel, and three daughters, all under eighteen, Mary, Mercy and Exercise.

Children:—

Nehemiah, b. Jan. 17, 1631, m. Phebe Planting, (2) 1684, Anna (Addington) Mosley.
+Mehitable, prob. d. 1678, m. Jeremiah[1] Rogers.
Samuel, b. Jan. 14, 1636, d. 1721, m. bef. 1673, Mary ——.
Mary, b. Mar. 6, 1638, d. before 1661.
Mercy, b. after 1643, living 1716, m. 1667, Manasses Marston (John).
Exercise, b. after 1643.
Mary, b. after 1643.

See ROGERS

Mehitabel[3] Pierce m. Jeremiah[1] Rogers.
Ichabod Rogers m. Sarah[3] Currier.
Hope Rogers m. Esther[4] Meachem.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

Reference:—Richard Peirce, F. C. Pierce, 1888, p. XI.

PLUM

14. John Plum (Plumb, Plumbe, Plume, etc., the name is spelled in the records in seventeen ways) was of a family of ancient Norman origin. He lived in Topsfield, Co. Essex, Eng. He was born about 1505; married Elizabeth ——, about 1529; died Oct. 1, 1586.

Children:—

+1. Robert, b. a. 1530, d. 1613, m. Elizabeth Purcas, (2) Mrs. Ethelred Fuller.
2. John, d. 1569, m. Rose ——.
3. Alice, m. —— Easterford.
4. Margaret, m. —— Edgeley.
5. Daughter.
6. Thomas, d. 1611, m. Elizabeth ——.
7. Daughter.

13. Robert Plume, the son of John, born about 1530, married Elizabeth Purcas (or Purchase); she died June 25, 1596, and he married, second, Mrs. Ethelred Fuller, who died May, 1615. He owned large tracts of land in many parishes; lived in Great Yeldham, Eng., where he died May 18, 1613.

Children:—

1. Margaret, m. —— Raye.
+2. Robert, b. a. 1558, d. 1628, m. Grace Crackbone.
3. Elizabeth, bapt. Dec. 9, 1560, d. 1611, m. 1581, Richard Symons.
4. Thomas, bapt. Mar. 12, 1563, d. 1615, m. Mary Hammond.
5. Mary, bapt. Oct. 9, 1566, m. —— Wilbore.
6. Anne, bapt. May 2, 1569, m. 1589, John Sorrell.
7. Edmund, bapt. Sept. 2, 1571, m. Elizabeth Hearne.
8. Infant son, d. May 27, 1575.

Second wife's:—

9. Joseph, bapt. Feb. 25, 1601, d. May, 1602.

12. Robert Plume, "Gentleman," born about 1558, son of Robert and Elizabeth, was born, married, lived and died in Spaynes Hall, Great Yeldham, Essex Co., Eng. He married Grace Crackbone (daughter of Roubert) of Great Yeldham; she died July 22, 1615. He died Aug. 14, 1628.

Children:—

1. Robert, bapt. 1587, d. 1657, m. 1616, Frances Gansell, (2) Honor Wolrich.
2. Martha, bapt. 1592, d. 1593.
+3. John, bapt. July 28, 1594, d. 1648, m. 1616, Dorothy ——.
4. Thomas, b. a. 1596, d. 1599.
5. Mary, b. a. 1598, d. 1599.
6. Etheldred, bapt. Apr. 1, 1599, m. Philip (or Phyllis) Sparrow.
7. Frances, bapt. Nov. 1, 1601, m. John Uptcher.
8. Hannah, bapt. Aug. 26, 1604, m. William Saddler.

11. JOHN[1] PLUME was bapt. in Great Yeldham, Essex Co., Eng., July 28, 1594, the son of Robert and Grace Plume. He married about 1616, Dorothy ——. In 1634, he was seated in Ridgewell Hall, where all his children except Dorcas were born. He sold his property in England and bought a ship in which he came to Dorchester, Mass., 1633, and settled in Watertown, but soon went with a party from there to Wethersfield, Conn., where he was one of the first settlers and proprietors in 1636. In 1637 he was one of Capt. Mason's company of 77 men in the Pequot War, which nearly exterminated the Pequot Indians, and received a grant of land from the colony. He was deputy to Court, 1637, and often until 1644, when he removed to Branford, where he was town clerk until his death, having been elected at the first town meeting. He was on the committee to buy corn from the Indians for from four to six shillings a bushel; to mark the boundaries of towns; to lay out roads, and to improve the land of the plantations. He died July, 1648, at Branford. His widow administered his estate, and was living in 1669. He was a ship owner and traded up and down the river with the Indians.

Children:—

+1. Robert, b. Dec. 30, 1617, d. 1655, m. 1642, Mary Baldwin (Sylvester[1]).
2. John, b. May 27, 1619, m. —— Banbury.
3. William, b. May 9, 1621.
4. Ann, b. Oct. 16, 1623.
5. Samuel, b. Jan. 4, 1625, d. 1703, m. ——.
6. Dorothea, b. Jan. 16, 1626-7.
7. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 9, 1629.
8. Deborah, b. July 28, 1633.
9. Dorkas, b. Wethersfield, Conn., m. 1654, John Liman (Richard[1]).

10. Robert[2] Plum, born Ridgewell, Eng., Dec. 30, 1617, the son of John and Dorothy, was one of the original settlers of Milford, Conn., in 1639. He married Jan. 9, 1642, Mary Baldwin of Milford, who was born in Aston Clinton, Co. Bucks, Eng., Feb. 19, 1625, the daughter of Sylvester[1] and Sarah Baldwin. He died in Milford, May 12, 1655. His widow married Mar. 16, 1676, William East of Milford, his second wife. As he was not a church member he could not be a freeman and help in the government of the colony. His will was probated Dec. 17, 1655.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. Feb. 1645, d. bef. 1686, m. 1668, Matthew Woodruff (Matthew[1]).
2. John, b. Aug. 12. 1646, d. 1728, m. 1668, Elizabeth Norton (John[1]).
3. Robert, b. Dec. 21, 1648, d. 1703, m. wid. Ruth (Clark) Fitch.
4. Samuel, b. Dec. 1, 1650, d. inf.
5. Samuel, b. Feb. 16, 1653, d. 1691, m. ——.
6. Joseph, b. July 10, 1655, d. young.

See Woodruff

Mary[3] Plum m. Matthew[2] Woodruff.
Samuel Woodruff m. Mary[3] Judd.
Samuel Woodruff m. Elizabeth[4] Norton.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Plumbs, 1635-1800, H. B. Plumb, 1893; Reed-Edgerton, C. E. Benton, 1912; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

POOL

10. Edward[1] Pool was born in Weymouth, Eng., 1609. He left England on account of religious persecution, and came, aged 26, with Rev. Joseph Hull's party of 21 families, to Weymouth, Mass., July, 1635, where he became a large land owner, and owned a sawmill. A captain of militia. He married between 1641 and 1645, Sarah Pynney, daughter of John and Jane (Porthesy) Pinney. The names of his children are from his will, dated Aug. 22, 1664, and proved Oct. 26, 1664, between which dates he

died, at Weymouth. His wife was executrix. In 1645 he gave a letter of attorney to William Pardon to receive a legacy, willed to his wife, Sarah Poole.

Children:—

Samuel, d. 1669, m. Mercy ——.
Isaac, b. a. 1650, m. a. 1668, Elishama ——.
+Joseph, b. a. 1650, d. 1706, m. Elizabeth Shaw (John[2]).
Benjamin, d. 1676.
John, m. bef. 1679, Elizabeth ——, (2) bef. 1687, Joanna Smith.
Sarah, b. July 28, 1661.
Jacob.

9. Captain Joseph[2] Poole was born in Weymouth, Mass., about 1650, and lived there all his life. He owned a large amount of land, and a mill, the second in the town, built in 1700. He married Elizabeth Shaw, who was born in Weymouth, Feb. 26, 1656, the daughte of John[2] and Alice Shaw. His will was dated April 11, and proved May 16, 1706, between which dates he died. It mentions his wife Elizabeth, three sons and three daughters. His widow married (2) Peter[2] Holbrook (1655-1712), his second wife. She married (3) Feb. 26, 1719, Robert Weare. She died at Wrentham, July 28, 1723. Her will, dated Feb. 10, 1719, mentions her sons Joseph, Samuel and Isaac Poole; children of deceased daughter Margaret Torrey; children of Elizabeth Lovell, deceased, and four surviving daughters, naming Abigail Cook and Hannah Holbrook; her son-in-law Peter Holbrook, executor.

Children:—

Elizabeth, b. Dec. 6, 1674, d. before 1719, m. James Lovell (James[2]).
Susanna, b. Dec. 17, 1679.
Mary, b. Jan. 26, 1681.
Benjamin, b. Feb. 9, 1683, d. 1748, m. 1713, Hannah Whitmarsh, (2) 1742, Elizabeth Shaw.
Margaret, b. Apr. 22, 1688, d. before 1719, m. —— Torrey.
+Samuel, b. a. 1690, d. 1785, m. a. 1710, Sarah Nash (Jacob[2]).
Joseph, d. 1746, m. Ruth Humphrey.
Abigail, b. June 30, 1690, m. —— Cook.
Isaac, d. 1759, m. Mary ——, (2) Bethia Beal (Jeremiah[422]).
Hannah, m. Peter Holbrook (Peter[2]).

8. Samuel[3] Poole was born in Weymouth, Mass., about 1690, the son of Joseph[2] and Elizabeth Poole. He married, about 1710,

Sarah Nash, who was born in Weymouth, June 7, 1688, the daughter of Jacob[2] and Abigail (Dyer) Nash. He removed to South Abington in 1711, where he was one of the original settlers. He was selectman for 6 years; the first representative to General Court from Abington, 1735, and several years later. He built and owned a saw mill on Beaver Brook, 1729, and was a citizen highly esteemed. He died 1785, aged 95, in South Abington.

Children:—

Elizabeth, b. Aug. 31, 1711, m. 1728, John Noyes (John[3]).
Samuel, b. Sept. 18, 1713, d. 1795, m. 1733, Rebecca Shaw (Joshua[4]).
Joseph, b. Feb. 11, 1716, was drowned, left 2 daughters, no sons.
+Sarah, b. Feb. 11, 1718, d. 1788, m. 1733, Jacob[5] Ford (Andrew[4 3 2]).

See Ford

Sarah[4] Poole m. Jacob[5] Ford.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—M. E. Poole's History of Edward Poole of Weymouth, 1893; Transcript, Oct. 11, 1926; Sept. 14, 1927; Mar. 19, 1928; May 21, 1928; History of Abington, Hobart, 1866.

PORTER

11. Richard[1] Porter was probably son of John Porter of Weymouth, Eng. He came from Weymouth, Eng., with Rev. Joseph Hull's party of 106 persons to Weymouth, Mass., in 1635. A member of the original church. Freeman, 1653. He had grants of land in Weymouth, 1654, and later. A husbandman; selectman, and constable. He married Ruth ——.

His will was dated Dec. 25, 1688, and inventory of his estate made Mar. 6, 1689, between which dates he died. His will mentioned his daughter Mary, wife of John Bicknell; Thomas, son of his deceased son Thomas; his son John; his grandchildren, Ruth Richards and Samuel Bayley.

Children:—

John, b. 1638, d. 1717, m. 1660, Deliverance Byrum (Nicholas[1]).
+Ruth, b. Oct. 3, 1639, m. 1660, Thomas Bailey (Thomas[1]).
Thomas, b. Mar. 1650, d. 1672, m. a. 1669, Sarah Vining.
A dau., m. —— Richards.
Mary, m. 1658, John Bicknell (Zachary[1]), his second wife.

See Bailey (Thomas[1])

Ruth[2] Porter m. Thomas[2] Bailey.
Christian Bailey m. Ebenezer[3] Whitmarsh.
Marcy Whitmarsh m. Andrew[4] Ford.
Jacob Ford m. Sarah[4] Poole.
John Ford m. Lydia[6] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 46, p. 187; Genealogy of Richard Porter, Jos. W. Porter, 1878; Anderson, Savery, etc., Families, H. E. S. Smith, 1902; Cutter, New England Families, 1914, vol. 1, p. 103.

PORTER

10. Thomas[1] Porter, born in England, came to America and was in Hartford, Conn., 1640. His land joined Stephen[1] Hart's whose daughter Sarah he married Nov. 20, 1644. In 1844, it was still occupied by a descendant, Timothy Porter. They removed to Farmington and joined the church there, 1653, and he was chosen deacon. His will, dated Mar. 1691, mentions his wife Sarah, sons Thomas and Samuel, and dau. Dorothy Porter. He died 1697. His inventory was taken Dec. 13, 1697.

Children:—

Sarah, b. 1646, d. 1725, m. a. 1664, Nathaniel Winchell (Robert[1]).
+Thomas, b. 1648, d. 1711, m. Lois Stanley (Timothy[1]).
Joanna, b. Oct. 1652, m. 1676, Stephen Taylor (Stephen[1]).
Dorothy, bapt. Nov. 1654, unm. in 1691, was mentioned in the will of her grandfather, Stephen Hart, 1683.
Samuel, m. ——.
Ruth, d. bef. 1750, m. 1687, Samuel Smith, d. 1725 (William[1]), (2) 1727, Joseph Root.
Rachel, bapt. Dec. 26, 1658, d. 1743, m. 1685, Samuel Cowles (Samuel[2]).

9. THOMAS[2] PORTER, b. 1648, son of Thomas[1] and Sarah Porter, married Lois Stanley, who was born Aug. 23, 1645, the daughter of Timothy[1] and Elizabeth Stanley of Hartford. He was mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Stephen Hart, in 1683. They lived in Farmington, where he was a deacon, and he died 1711. His will was dated Mar. 28, 1711; before the end it says "At this point Deacon Porter fainted and ceased to live."

Children:—

Lois, b. 1670, d. 1697, m. a. 1690, Nathaniel Goodwin (Nathaniel[2]).
+Timothy, b. Nov. 2, 1672, d. 1743, m. 1697, Susanna Bull (Thomas[2 1]).

8. TIMOTHY[3] PORTER, born Nov. 2, 1672, son of Thomas[2] and Lois Porter, married April 22, 1697, Susanna Bull, who was born 1679, the daughter of Thomas[2] and Esther (Cowles) Bull of Farmington. She died in 1743. He was a deacon in the Farmington church; he died Jan. 6, 1743.

Children:—

Timothy, b. Sept. 14, 1702, d. 1780.
Ebenezer, bapt. June 13, 1708, d. 1750, m. 1728, Anna Porter.
+Lois, b. July, 1712, d. 1783, m. 1737, Samuel North (John[3]).

See NORTH

Lois[4] Porter m. Samuel[4] North.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John B.[6] Preston.
Marcus N.[7] Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Memorial History of Hartford County, Trumbull, 1886, p. 255; Boston Transcript, Nov. 8, 1926; Andrews' New Britain; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 9, p. 54.

PRENCE

11. THOMAS PRENCE, a carriage maker of All Souls, Barking, Gloucestershire, Eng., married Elizabeth Tolderby (daughter of Dr. John Tolderby). He died in 1630.

Children:—

+Thomas, b. 1600, d. 1673, m. 1624, Patience Brewster.
Susanna, unm.
Rebecca, m. Thomas Dipple.

10. Gov. THOMAS[1] PRENCE, b. Lechdale, Eng., 1600, came in the ship *Fortune* to Plymouth, 1621, where he lived until he moved to Duxbury, 1635; he moved to Eastham, 1644, and later returned to Plymouth. He married Aug. 5, 1624—the ninth marriage in the colony—Patience Brewster, who was born in England, dau. of Elder William[1] Brewster, and came with her mother, 1623, in the *Ann.* She died, Plymouth, 1634, and he married, second, Apr. 1, 1635, Mary Collier, who was born in England, dau. of William[1] Collier. He married, third, 1662, Apphia, wid. of Samuel[1] Freeman; and married, fourth, 1668, Mary, wid. of Thomas[1] Howes. She survived him and died in 1695. "His appearance was particularly dignified and striking. He had a countenance full of majesty, and was therein a terror to evil doers."

In 1627 he and a half a dozen of the most prominent colonists devised means to bring over more of their friends who had been with them at Leyden. In 1634 he was elected governor of New Plymouth. Having moved from Plymouth to Duxbury he could not be re-elected governor (as the governor had to be from Plymouth), so he was elected assistant, but in 1638 he was elected governor with permission to live in Duxbury. He was succeeded by William Bradford, who died 1657, and then he was elected governor for the third time and held the office until his death, which occurred Mar. 29, 1673. He was buried in Plymouth. His will, dated Mar. 13, 1673, mentions his wife Mary.

Children:—

Thomas, b. Plymouth, went to Eng. and m. and died there before his father.
Rebecca, d. a. 1649, m. 1646, Edmund Freeman (Edmund[1]).
Hannah, m. 1649, Nathaniel Mayo (John[1]), (2) Jonathan Sparrow (Richard[1]).
+Mercy, b. 1630, d. 1711, m. 1649, John Freeman (Edmund[1]).

Second wife's:—

Jane, b. Nov. 1, 1637, m. 1660, Mark Snow (Nicholas[1]).
Mary, m. John Tracy (Stephen[1]).
Elizabeth, m. 1667, Arthur Howland (Arthur[1]).

+Sarah, b. a. 1645, d. 1706, m. Jeremiah Howes (Thomas[1]).
Judith, m. 1665, Isaac Barker, (2) 1691, William Tubbs.

See Howes

Sarah[2] Prince m. Jeremiah[2] Howes.
Prince Howes m. Dorcas Joyce.
Thomas[4] Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas[5] Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

See Freeman (Edmund[1])

Mercy[2] Prince m. John[2] Freeman.
Thomas Freeman m. Rebecca[3] Sparrow.
Mercy Freeman m. Paul[3] Sears.
Thomas[4] Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas[5] Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Anderson, Savery, etc., Families, H. E. S. Smith, 1902; Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, 1920; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

PRENTICE

11. Robert[1] Prentice was born in England and married there Elizabeth(?). He came to America and was a member, 1639, of the First Church in Roxbury, Mass. In 1645, he gave a subscription for a free school in Roxbury. His brother Thomas, b. 1621, d. 1710, was called the "Trooper."

Children:—

James, b. a. 1629, d. 1710, m. a. 1655, Susanna Johnson (Edward[1]).
+Thomas, b. a. 1632, d. 1722, m. Rebecca Jackson (Edward[1]).
An Elizabeth, bapt. Nazing, Eng., Apr. 20, 1635, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth, was possibly of this family.

10. Thomas[2] Prentice was born in England, about 1632. He came to America and with his brother James, in 1657, bought land

in that part of Cambridge which later became Newton, and they were among the first settlers. He was selectman, 1686, 1690, 1699 and 1700. He was called "Jr." to distinguish him from his uncle, "Thomas the Trooper." He married Rebecca Jackson who was born in 1633, and baptized in Whitechapel Parish, London, Oct. 12, 1636 (daughter of Edward[1] and Frances Jackson). He died Nov. 6, 1722, aged about 90 years.

Children:—

Ebenezer, a constable, 1687.
Rebecca.
Hannah, m. John Hyde.
Enos, d. bef. 1713, m. a. 1709, Lydia ——.
Frances, living 1710, m. 1687, Joseph Palmer (Nehemiah[2]), 1663-1710.
+Thomas, b. a. 1669, d. 1724, m. a. 1690, Elizabeth (Bond?).
John, d. 1721, m. 1696, Hannah Osland (Humphrey[1]), d. 1704, (2) Bethia ——.
James, d. 1719, m. 1710, Elizabeth Bartlett (Henry).
Sarah, d. 1713, m. 1707, John Hyde (Job[2]).
Edward, bapt. 1685, d. 1724, m. 1705, Sarah Osland (Humphrey[1]).

9. Thomas[3] Prentice was born about 1669, in Newton, Mass., the son of Thomas[2] and Rebecca (Jackson) Prentice. He married about 1690, Elizabeth (Bond?). He died at Newton Dec. 11, 1724, and his widow was administratrix. "As a family they seemed averse to publicity and did not even record the births and deaths of their children."

Children:—

+1. John, b. Mar. 6, 1691, m. 1715, Elizabeth ——.
2. Rebecca, b. Dec. 22, 1693.
3. Ebenezer, b. 1706, m. Elizabeth ——.
4. Thomas.

8. John[4] Prentice was born in Newton, Mass., Mar. 6, 1691, son of Thomas[3] and Elizabeth Prentice. He married, Sept. 29, 1715, Elizabeth ——. A husbandman. He moved to Preston, Conn., and perhaps later to Canterbury, Conn.

Children:—

Mary, b. 1716.
Elizabeth, b. June 29, 1719.

+Samuel, b. Nov. 3, 1721, d. 1804, m. 1745, Phoebe (Rist) Draper, (2) Abigail Leland.

John, m. 1756, Mary McLellan, she d. 1771, ae. 38.

Jonah, perhaps he who m. 1754, Elizabeth Smith, (2) 1760, Abigail Cummings.

William, m. Trial Darling.

Rufus.

Dilly, m. —— Brown, lived nearly 100 years.

Ebenezer, unm.

7. Samuel[5] Prentice was born in Preston, Conn., Nov. 3, 1721, son of John[4] Prentice. He lived in Sutton, Mass., where in 15 deeds to him he is called housewright, and husbandman. He was constable and collector of taxes, 1769-1772. He married, Nov. 19, 1745, Phoebe (Rist) Draper of Uxbridge, the daughter of Joseph and Phoebe (Richardson) Rist. She was born in Reading about 1716, and had married, first, Oct. 13, 1739, Samuel Draper (Jonathan[2]), who died June 12, 1744. The Sutton records say, "the wife of Samuel Prentice died July 25, 1772, ae. about 60, of a languishment." He married (2) Abigail Leland, daughter of Amariah. She was born 1746.

He died at the home of his daughter, Rhoda Clark, in Sturbridge, Mass., July, 1804, aged 83. He gave his farm in Sutton to his son, James, and land and a house to each of his grandsons, Calvin and Nahum.

Children:—

+James, b. July 23, 1746, d. 1837, m. 1770, Sarah (Draper) Whiting.

Second wife's:—

Rhoda, m. 1799, Erasmus Clark of Sturbridge.

6. Lieut. James[6] Prentice was born in Sutton, Mass., July 23, 1746, the son of Samuel[5] and Phoebe (Rist) Prentice, and lived in Sutton. He married, Dec. 24, 1770, Sarah (Draper) Whiting, who was born June 5, 1748, at Roxbury, and married (1) at Trinity Church, Boston, Sept. 23, 1767, Nathaniel Whiting (Nathaniel). He died, Roxbury, June 21, 1769, leaving a son Paul, b. 1769. She was the daughter of Moses[3] and Mary (Aldis) Draper.

He served in the War of the Revolution. A lieutenant in Capt.

Mark Chase's Co. of Sutton. He died in Spencer, Mass., May 20, 1837, aged 91. His wife had died, and was buried at Northbridge, Dec. 8, 1831, aged 85.

Children:—

1. Calvin, b. Jan. 17, 1772, d. 1831, m. a. 1795, Jemima Bundy.
2. Luther, b. July 24, 1774, d. 1777, aged 2½.
3. Dorcas, b. Feb. 2, 1777, d. 1850, m. 1794, Silas Batchelder.
4. Luke, b. Feb. 11, 1779, m. 1805, Azuba Adams.
5. Levi, b. Dec. 6, 1780, d. 1818, m. 1801, Rachel Darling and brought up his niece Caroline.

+6. Nahum, b. May 8, 1783, m. 1807, Nancy Whipple (John[5]).

7. Sarah, b. Sept. 8, 1786, m. Joel Wright.
8. Mary, b. Dec. 7, 1790, was living 1882, m. Joseph Martin.

5. Nahum[7] Prentice was born in Sutton, May 8, 1783, son of James[6] and Sarah Prentice. He married in Sutton, Feb. 15, 1807, Nancy Whipple, daughter of John[5] and Eunice (Ellis) Whipple. She was born, Apr. 12, 1781, and died in Northbridge, Feb. 7, 1813. He married, second, July 25, 1813, Asenath Thayer of Douglas; third, —— Jones. He located in Northbridge, 1807, and his children were all born there. He removed to Cottage Hill, Ind., where he was living on a farm in 1882.

Children:—

+1. Caroline Matilda, b. Dec. 7, 1808, d. 1887, m. 1828, Elam Rogers (Abijah[5]).

2. Coridon, b. Mar. 15, 1810, m. Sarah P. Palmer.
3. Nancy Whipple, b. Oct. 1, 1812, d. 1836, ae. 23.

See Rogers

Caroline[8] Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Newton, Jackson, 1854; Prentice Family, C. J. F. Binney, 1883; Sutton Vital Records.

PRESTON

9. Roger[1] Preston was born in England, 1614, and came from London, 1635, "aged 21," in the *Elizabeth and Ann,* to Ipswich, Mass. A tanner. He married, 1642, Martha ——, who was

born 1622. He removed to Salem, 1657. Roger sold his house and land in Ipswich and obtained a license to conduct an inn in Salem, 1658; died there Jan. 20, 1666. His widow married, second, May 21, 1666, Nicholas[1] Holt (his third wife), of Andover, to which place she took her sons Samuel, Jacob and John Preston. She bound her two older minor sons, Samuel and John, to Stephen and Thomas Johnson. Martha died, Mar. 21, 1703, aged 80, a widow a second time.

Children:—

Thomas, b. 1643, d. 1697, m. 1669, Rebecca Nurse, dau. of the witchcraft martyr.
Mary, d. 1684, m. 1670, Nathaniel Ingersoll (John,[2] Richard[1]).
Elizabeth, living 1698, m. 1671, William[1] Henfield.
Samuel, b. 1651, d. 1738, m. 1672, Susanna Gutterson (William[1]), (2) 1713, Mary (Rolandson) Blodgett, dau. of Thomas, wid. of John.
John, b. 165-, m. 1687, Sarah (Gary) Holt, wid. of John[2] (Nicholas[1]).
Jacob, b. 1658, was lost at sea 1679, on a fishing "ketch." unm.
+Levi, b. July 16, 1662, d. 1752, m. 1695, Abigail Brooks (Timothy[2]).

8. Levi[2] Preston was born in Salem, Mass., July 16, 1662, and married in Swansea, Oct. 16, 1695, Abigail Brooks, the daughter of Timothy[2] and Mary (Russell) Brooks. He went with a colony of Baptists from Swansea, Mass., to West Jersey, and settled in Cohansey, Salem Co., N. J., about 1708. In 1732 he made a grant of land to the township of Fairfield, N. J., where he died Jan. 17, 1752. His gravestone, giving his age as 90 years, is in the old burying ground on the banks of the Cohansey River, below Fairton, N. J., which was formerly New Englandtown. An old family Bible, printed in Oxford, 1749, contains the dates of birth of Levi and his children. His will, dated Feb. 19, 1750, was proved Feb. 4, 1752. His wife died and was buried in Cohansey.

Children:—

1. Levi, b. Mar. 22, 1697, d. 1731, m. Mary ——.
2. Martha, b. Apr. 7, 1699, m. Samuel Bennett.
3. John, b. Feb. 26, 1701, d. bef. 1750, m. ——.
4. Mary, b. Aug. 14, 1703, m. Nathaniel Bishop.
5. Abigail, b. Feb. 3, 1705, d. Apr. 7, 1782, m. 1723, Benjamin Stratton (Benjamin[2]).
+6. Isaac, b. Sept. 10, 1707, d. 1749, m. Elizabeth Dare (William[2 1]).
7. Freelove, b. June 29, 1714, m. a. 1733, William Dare (William[2 1]).

7. Isaac[3] Preston was born in Fairfield, N. J., Sept. 10, 1707, the son of Levi[2] and Abigail (Brooks) Preston. He married Elizabeth Dare, daughter of William[2]. His will, dated Dec. 16, 1748, was probated Feb. 19, 1749, and named his wife executor. She married, second, Jehial Wheeler (license dated Dec. 9, 1751); he died 1759, and she survived him. Isaac[3] and Levi[2], his father, Col. Isaac[4], his son, Isaac[5], his grandson, and many of their descendants are buried together in the old Fairfield burying ground, Cumberland Co., N. J. "Muscatoes curtains and muskete nett" were necessities in New Jersey at that time.

Children:—

Levi, b. 1732, d. 1790, m. Dedamia ——.
+Isaac, b. Nov. 20, 1735, d. 1777, m. Hannah Bower (Ebenezer[3]).
Elizabeth, m. 1761, Abraham Dubois.
William.
John.
Joseph.

6. Col. Isaac[4] Preston, born in Fairfield, N. J., Nov. 20, 1735, son of Isaac[3], lived in Fairfield, and was married there to Hannah Bower, who was born in Fairfield, Mar. 20, 1737, the daughter of Ebenezer[3] and Priscilla Bower. He was ordained an elder in the Fairfield church, Feb. 14, 1771. He was a private in Capt. Allen's Co. of State troops of New Jersey; appointed colonel of First Battalion, Cumberland Co., N. J., troops, Feb. 4, 1777; served under Washington during the memorable compaign of 1776. His regiment was in service in the northern part of the state, where he died in camp in Somerset Co., Mar. 5, 1777, as a result of exposure during the marches following the battles of Trenton and Princeton. His will, dated 1-8-1775, appoints his wife executor, and mentions his new cedar log house, and leaves legacies to his three sons and five daughters—all minors. Theodotia who was born later was not mentioned. His widow, Hannah, mentions all nine children in her will dated Jan. 12, 1782, probated Mar. 1, 1782, between which dates she died of small pox at Fairfield. She named her brother John Bower, and son-in-law Ephraim Newcomb, executors.

Children:—

1. Bathsheba, b. Oct. 14, 1757, m. a. 1778, Ephraim Newcomb (d. 1795), (2) 1811, James Diament.

2. Hannah, b. May 22, 1759, d. 1835, m. 1782, Ezekiel Foster.
3. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 15, 1762, m. Carl Whitecar.
4. Priscilla, b. July 30, 1763, m. 1784, Jeremiah Foster.
5. Isaac, b. Apr. 26, 1765, d. 1799, m. a. 1785, Lovice Daniels.
+6. John Bower, b. Oct. 3, 1770, d. 1813, m. 1799, Polly Haven (Asa[4]).
7. David, b. Nov. 29, 1772, d. Nov. 17, 1800.
8. Ruth, b. Aug. 29, 1774, m. bef. 1797, John Elmer.
9. Theodotia, b. May 21, 1776, d. 1795, m. William Williams.

5. Rev. John Bower[5] Preston was born in Fairfield, N. J., Oct. 3, 1770, the son of Col. Isaac[4] and Hannah (Bower) Preston. "He began life in a feeble state and for six months continued to languish, and wholly lost the sight of one eye." He was left fatherless at seven, and motherless at twelve, and used all his inheritance in his education. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania, in 1793, taught two years, then studied theology with the celebrated Dr. Emmons of Franklin, Mass., as this was before the days of theological seminaries. In 1798 he went to his first and only pastorate at Rupert, Vt., where he died Feb. 21, 1813, aged 42. He was married at Franklin, Mass., Jan. 6, 1799, to Polly Haven, who was born Dec. 15, 1776, the daughter of Asa[4] and Eunice (Aldis) Haven.

"He was a good classical scholar, a frank and hearty friend. His peculiar characteristics were system, energy and perseverance. He was kind, affable and obliging, punctual, modest and had a high sense of duty, a beloved and successful pastor" (extracts from a sketch of his life printed at the time of his death). His widow married, second, 1816, Deacon James Fisher of Francestown, N. H., born 1750, son of Samuel[1] Fisher of Londonderry, N. H., who died Aug. 15, 1840. They had one child, Isaac Preston Fisher, born Mar. 14, 1820, d. Dec. 1896. She died at the home of her daughter Mrs. Harvey D. Smith, Gouverneur, N. Y., Mar. 23, 1848.

Children:—

1. Mary Haven, b. Dec. 10, 1800, d. Dec. 10, 1884, m. 1822, Harvey D. Smith, as 2d wife.
+2. John Bower, b. Dec. 29, 1802, d. 1877, m. 1831, Mary Whedon, (2) 1833, Clarissa North.
3. Nathaniel Ogden, b. Dec. 22, 1804, d. a. 1867, m. 1835, Charlotte S. Whedon (Capt. David).
4. Julia Richards, b. Feb. 19, 1807, d. Jan. 23, 1887, m. 1835, Rev.

George S. Wilson (d. 1841) (Robert), m. (2) 1847, Abijah Crane of Clinton, N. Y. He d. 6 wks. later.

5. Hannah Maria, b. Dec. 12, 1808, d. Jan. 8, 1839, m. 1833, Rev. Stephen Johnson (Stephen) and they at once went as missionaries to Bangkok, Siam. None of her three children survived her. Her health failed and they returned, but she died soon after landing in Philadelphia. Mr. Johnson m. (2) 1840, Mary Fowler, d. 1841, (3) 1849, Caroline Selmer. In 1847 he went from Siam to Foochow, China, the first missionary there of the American Board. In 1852 his health failed and he returned home.

4. Rev. John Bower[6] Preston, born in Rupert, Vt., Dec. 29, 1802, son of John Bower[5] and Polly Preston, was graduated from Middlebury College, 1827, and Auburn (N. Y.) Theological Seminary, 1830. He married, June 7, 1831, Mary Whedon, dau. of Capt. David Whedon of Hebron, N. Y.; she died Aug. 4, 1832. He married, second, at Farmington, Conn., Clarissa North, who was born Aug. 15, 1811, daughter of Linus[6] and Dolly (Woodruff) North. He preached as a Home Missionary at Ripley, N. Y., 1830-33; Lodi (now Gowanda), N. Y., 1833-37; Attica, N. Y., 1837-44; Byron, N. Y., 1844-48; Berlin, Wis., 1849-59; Oconomowoc, Wis., 1859-61; Omro, Wis., 1861-65; Cape Vincent, N. Y., 1865-68; Woodville, N. Y., 1868-73; Manlius, N. Y., 1873-76. He had a stroke of paralysis in the pulpit one Sunday in Jan. 1876, after which he never preached. He died at the home of his son Deming, Oct. 17, 1877, in Chicago. His widow died at Hinsdale, Ill., Nov. 26, 1896, and they are buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Chicago. He was sympathetic, gentle and lovable, very fond of music. He helped build several churches, and in some of his parishes a parsonage also.

Children:—

1. John Bower, b. July 7, 1832, d. Dec. 26, 1898, m. 1857, Mrs. Jennie (Gallagher) Forward.

Second wife's:—

+2. Marcus North, b. July 1, 1835, d. 1904, m. 1862, Rebecca B. Tenney (William[7]).

3. Lewis Ogden, b. Aug. 20, 1837, d. in Civil War, Feb. 18, 1865, unm.

4. Edward Dwight, b. June 7, 1840, d. July 4, 1897, m. 1863, Ellen C. Bronson.

5. Anna Maria, b. Jan. 31, 1842, d. Dec. 27, 1920, m. 1868, Eli Carlos Kelsey (Eli).

6. Deming Haven, b. Dec. 2, 1845, d. July 16, 1919, m. 1869, Ella C. Mendsen (William).

3. Rev. Marcus North[7] Preston was born at Gowanda, N. Y., July 1, 1835, the son of John Bower[6] and Clarissa (North) Preston. He studied at Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, 1853-56; was graduated from Williams College, 1859; studied one year at Union Seminary, New York City, and then at Auburn (N. Y.) Theological Seminary, 1860-62. He married, May 12, 1862, at Chester, N. H., Rebecca Bailey Tenney, who was born in Chester, Oct. 4, 1835, the daughter of William[7] and Emeline (Murray) Tenney.

His first pastorate was in Skaneateles, N. Y., from May, 1862, to Dec. 1884, when he accepted a call to the Presbyterian Church in Bath, N. Y. In Jan. 1896, he became pastor of the Congregational Church in Hinsdale, Ill., and died there Dec. 24, 1904. His widow moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., where she died Mar. 7, 1921. They are both buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Chicago.

Children:—

Mary Isabella, b. Oct. 1, 1863.

+Annie Rebecca, b. May 12, 1865, m. May 14, 1890, Edward M. Bassett (Charles R.[8]).

See Bassett

References:—Descendants of Roger Preston, C. H. Preston, Essex Inst., 1925-6; Ogden-Preston Genealogy, B. S. Ogden, 1914; Family Records.

RAINSFORD

10. Edward[1] Rainsford (Raynesford), born about 1609, Stanerton, Eng., came about 1630 from England to Boston, where he was an elder of the first church. Freeman, 1637. He married Mary ——, who died June, 1632; he married, second, about 1633, Elizabeth Dillie (or Dilloe), born 1607, died Nov. 16, 1688. He died Aug. 18, 1680. Both are buried in Kings Chapel burying ground, Boston. His will, dated Aug. 3, 1680, proved Aug. 28, mentions "my daughter Mary Parcyval." He bequeathed Rayneford Island, and other lands, vessels, etc. A merchant. He deposed, 1671, he was aged about 60 years.

Children:—

1. Josiah, b. June 1, 1632, d. Sept. 1632.
+2. Mary, b. June 1, 1632, d. 1694, m. a. 1652, William[2] Bassett, (2) 1671, James[1] Percival.

Second wife's:—

3. John, b. June 30, 1634, d. 1698, m. a. 1660, Susanna Vergoose (Peter), d. a. 1681, (2) Sarah ——.
4. Jonathan, bapt. Oct. 30, 1636, d. 1671, m. 1656, Mary Sunderland (John[1]).
5. Ranis, b. June 4, 1638, d. 1691, m. 1655, Josiah Belcher.
6. Nathan, b. July 24, 1641, d. before 1680, m. Mary Allen (Capt. John[1]).
7. David, b. Sept. 1, 1644, d. 1691, m. Abigail ——, (2) Hannah Griggs.
8. Solomon, b. Oct. 17, 1646, m. Priscilla Getchell.
9. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 18, 1649, d. 1688, m. William Greenough (2d wife).
10. Hannah, bapt. Jan. 16, 1651.
11. Ann, bapt. Feb. 1, 1652, m. Samuel Hough.
12. Edward, bapt. Oct. 15, 1654, m. Huldah ——.

See Bassett

Mary[2] Rainsford m. William[2] Bassett.
William Bassett m. Rachel Willison.
William Bassett m. Abigail[3] Bourne.
Elisha Bassett m. Ruhama[3] Jennings.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900; Savage's Gen. Dict.

REED

12. Matthew Reed married Alice Ward.

11. William Reed married Lucy Henage.

10. William[1] Reed was born in England in 1605. He sailed from England, July 26, 1635, on the *Assurance,* and went to Weymouth. Freeman, 1635. He is probably the one who was married Oct. 26, 1635, to Avis Chapman or Chipman at Long Sutton,

Somersetshire. She was born in England, 1616. He was the first representative from Weymouth, Sept. 1636. He was a representative when the General Court of Massachusetts, Oct. 28, 1636, agreed to "give £400 towards a schoale or colledge." Nov. 15, 1637, it was voted "The Colledge is ordered to be at Newetowne." Mar. 13, 1638-9, "It was ordered that the colledge agreed upon to bee built at Cambridg shalbee called Harvard Colledge." He was prominently identified with the affairs of the new colony. Was "Townsman," Nov. 1651. He died before 1659, as in Feb. 1659, widow Avis Reed was granted a garden plot, and in 1663 another lot of 10 acres.

Children:—

Margaret, b. Jan. 20, 1637, d. July 6, 1659, m. 1657, John Vining.
Hannah, b. 1637, m. 1658, Nicholas Whitmarsh (John[1]).
+William, b. Oct. 15, 1639, d. 1706, m. 1675, Esther Thompson (John[1]).
Esther, b. May 8, 1641.
Ruth, b. 1642, d. 1683, m. 1662, John Whitman.
Thomas, b. 1645, d. 1719, m. 1670, Sarah Bicknell (John).
Mary, b. 1647, d. 1655, unm.
John, b. 1649, d. 1720, m. Bethia Frye (George[1]).
James, d. 1726, m. 1683, Susanna Richmond (John).

9. William[2] Reed was born in Weymouth, Mass., Oct. 15, 1639, the son of William[1] and Avis Reed. He married in 1675, Esther Thompson, born Middleborough, July 28, 1652, daughter of John[1] and Mary (Cook) Thompson. In 1675 he was constable, which was the principal officer of the town at that time. Selectman, 1681, 1686, 1687 and 1696, and an extensive dealer in land. A dam that he built across the river between 1680-90 was still there in 1902. In 1688 he was one of five who agreed to ring the bell and sweep the meeting house for one year "for fortie shillings." He was a private in Lieut. Edward Oakes Co., in King Philip's War, 1676; representative to General Court. His will was dated Oct. 26, 1705, and proved Sept. 12, 1706; he and his wife both died between those dates at Weymouth.

Children:—

Mercy, m. a. 1698, Nicholas Whitmarsh (Nicholas[2]).
John, b. Oct. 21, 1680, d. inf.
+William, b. May 24, 1682, d. June 3, 1753, m. 1703, Alice Nash (Jacob[2]).

Esther, m. 1707, Joseph Allen.

John, b. July 10, 1687, m. Sarah Hersey, (2) 1714, Mary Whitmarsh (Ebenezer[3]).

Mary, was unm. Oct., 1705.

Jacob, b. Nov. 6, 1691, d. 1766, m. a. 1717, Sarah Hersey, (2) 1733, wid. Hannah Noyes.

Bashua (Bathsheba) m. Nicholas Porter (John[2]).

Sarah, b. Mar. 21, 1694, m. 1714, Hezekiah King.

8. Captain William[3] Reed was born in Weymouth, Mass., May 24, 1682, the son of William[2] and Esther Reed. He married, 1703, Alice Nash, who was born in Weymouth, Mar. 24, 1685, the daughter of Jacob[2] and Abigail Dyer Nash. He removed from Weymouth to Abington, 1708, and at the first town meeting held in Abington he was chosen selectman, and in 1712 town clerk.

His wife died in Abington, Dec. 5, 1751, and he died June 3, 1753. Rev. Mr. Dodge of Abington wrote in his diary, "I attended the funeral of aged Captain Reed, the largest I have ever seen in town. Ten, at least, of his descendants have been liberally educated."

Children, all but first two born in Abington:—

Alice, b. Oct. 19, 1703, d. Oct. 24, 1703.

William, b. Dec. 15, 1704, d. Nov. 1724.

Obadiah, b. Mar. 14, 1707, d. 1753, m. 1731, Mary Nash (James[2 1]).

+Ebenezer, b. July 13, 1709, d. 1790, m. 1732, Hannah Thompson (Jacob[2]).

Alice, b. Apr. 4, 1711, d. Sept. 1724.

Daniel, b. Sept. 6, 1713, d. Apr. 1781, m. 1739, Ruth White, (2) 1776, Sarah Hamlyn.

James, b. Mar. 3, 1716, d. 1762, m. 1739, Abigail Nash (James[2 1]).

Solomon, b. Oct. 22, 1719, d. 1785, m. 1748, Abigail Stoughton, (2) Sarah Reed, wid. of Elijah.

Jacob, b. a. 1721, untraced.

Moses, b. Jan. 15, 1723, d. 1771, m. a. 1750, Phoebe.

Alice, b. Apr. 19, 1725, m. 1748, Jacob Reed.

7. Ebenezer[4] Reed was born in Abington, Mass., July 13, 1709, son of William[3] and Alice (Nash) Reed. Lived in Abington. He married, Feb. 21, 1732, Hannah Thompson, who was born at Middleborough, Mar. 9, 1709, daughter of Jacob[2] and Abigail (Wadsworth) Thompson. She died Nov. 27, 1787, and he died April 16, 1790. He was called captain in the Abington

Records of Deaths. His will, dated April 14, 1790, bequeathed rights in his mill to his "three children Barnabas, David and Abigail Dyer."

Children:—

1. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 11, 1733, d. June 1740.
2. William, b. Oct. 28, 1735, m. 1759, Ruth Shaw.
3. Ichabod, b. Apr. 26, 1738, d. in French and Indian War, 1755.
4. David, b. July 9, 1740, d. 1808, m. 1762, Mercy Ford, (2) 1788, Hannah (Reed) Bates.
5. Jonathan, b. July 9, 1740, d. 1769, m. 1763, Mary Tirrel.
6. Paul, b. Mar. 3, 1743, d. June 4, 1743.
7. Silas, b. Mar. 3, 1743, d. Aug. 3, 1797, m. Rebecca ——, (2) Mary ——.
8. Abigail, b. Apr. 10, 1745, m. 1766, Jacob Dyer (Christopher).

+9. Barnabas, b. Apr. 5, 1748, d. 1796, m. 1774, Silence Sprague (Joshua[4]).

10. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 18, 1751, d. July 12, 1764.

6. Barnabas[5] Reed was born in Abington, Apr. 5, 1748, the son of Ebenezer[4] and Hannah Reed. He married, April 20, 1774, at Abington, Silence Sprague who was born Aug. 8, 1755, at Abington, daughter of Joshua[4] and Elizabeth (Keen) Sprague. He died March 24, 1796, at Abington, and after his death his widow moved to Plainfield.

Children:—

1. Polly, b. Mar. 6, 1775, m. 1796, Oliver Tirrell.

+2. Sarah, b. Oct. 14, 1776, d. 1842, m. 1799, John Ford (John[6]).

3. Meriam, b. Oct. 1, 1778, d. ae. 6 days.
4. Barnabas, b. May 22, 1780, d. 1835, unm.
5. Wealthy, b. Mar. 9, 1782, d. 1831.
6. William, b. May 6, 1783, d. 1860, m. 1814, Lovisa Beals (Robert).
7. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 23, 1785, d. 1849, m. 1802, Joseph Beals.
8. Joshua, b. Mar. 6, 1788, d. 1835, m. 1817, Susanna Noyes (Jonathan).
9. Annis, b. 1790, m. Benjamin Towne.

See Ford

Sarah[6] Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Reed Genealogy, John L. Reed, 1901; Abington Vital Records; Weymouth Vital Records.

RICHARDSON

11. Thomas Richardson of Standon, later of Westmill, Herts, Eng., married Aug. 24, 1590, Catherine Duxford of Westmill. She died and was buried Mar. 10, 1631, and he was buried Jan. 8, 1633, at Westmill, Eng. His will, probated July 31, 1634, mentions wife Catherine, children John, James and Thomas, and son Samuel, executor.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, bapt. Jan. 13, 1593, d. 1630, m. May 1, 1617, Francis Wiman.
2. John, bapt. Nov. 7, 1596.
3. James, bapt. Apr. 6, 1600.
4. Ezekiel, b. 1602, d. 1648, m. Susanna Bradford, she m. (2) 1651, Henry[1] Brooks.
5. Samuel, bapt. Dec. 22, 1602 or 4, d. 1658, m. a. 1633, Joanna ——.
6. Margaret, bapt. Apr. 19, 1607.

+7. Thomas, bapt. July 3, 1608, d. 1651, m. a. 1635, Mary ——.

10. Thomas[1] Richardson, son of Thomas and Catherine Richardson, was baptized in Westmill, Herts, Eng., July 3, 1608. He married in England, about 1635, Mary ——, and came to Charlestown, Mass., 1635. Mary was admitted to the Charlestown church in 1636, and Thomas in 1637. He was freeman, 1638, in Charlestown. He and his brothers, Ezekiel and Samuel, helped form the new town of Woburn, just off from Charlestown, and a church there in 1641. He and his brothers lived on the street which was named for them Richardson's Row. He died in Woburn, Aug. 28, 1651. His widow married, second, Oct. 26, 1655, Michael[2] Bacon (his second wife), and died May 19, 1670. Michael married, third, in 1670, Mary Haines, widow of Thomas Noyes.

Children, first two born in Charlestown, the rest in Woburn:—

1. Mary, bapt. Nov. 17, 1638, m. 1655, John[1] Baldwin.
2. Sarah, bapt. Nov. 22, 1640, d. 1694, m. 1660, Michael Bacon (Michael[1]).

+3. Isaac, b. May 14, 1643, d. 1689, m. 1667, Deborah Fuller (Thomas[1]).

4. Thomas, b. Oct. 4, 1645, d. 1721, m. 1670, Mary Stimson, (2) 1690, Sarah, wid. of Thomas Patten.

5. Ruth, b. Apr. 14, 1647, prob. the dau. who m. Thomas[2] Fuller (Thomas[1]).
6. Phebe, b. Jan. 24, 1649, perhaps she who m. Caleb Simonds (William[1]).
7. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 2, 1651, d. 1714, m. Mary ——.

9. Isaac[2] Richardson was born in Woburn, Mass., May 14, 1643, son of Thomas[1] and Mary Richardson. He married, June 19, 1667, Deborah Fuller, who was born in Woburn, May 12, 1650, the daughter of Thomas[1] and Elizabeth (Tidd) Fuller. He lived on Richardson's Row on the east side of Woburn. His will, dated Feb. 28, 1689, mentions his wife Deborah, five sons and four daughters, all minors. He died April 2, 1689. His widow married —— Shaw.

Children:—

1. Jonathan, b. Dec. 12, 1669, m. Mary Isaac.
2. Deborah, b. Jan. 22, 1672.
3. Joseph, b. June 25, 1674, prob. he who m. 1695, Anna Knight.
4. Benjamin, b. June 25, 1674, d. 1728, m. 1700, Lydia (Draper) (Scott) Whittemore.
5. Mary or Mercy, b. Oct. 27, 1676, d. 1678.
6. David, b. Feb. 4, 1679, d. 1748, m. Rebecca.
+7. Phebe, b. Feb. 14, 1681, d. 1739, m. 1703, Joseph Rist (Nicholas[1]).
8. Mary, b. July 14, 1683, m. —— King.
9. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 8, 1685.
10. Edward, b. Feb. 2, 1688.

See Rist

Phebe[3] Richardson m. Joseph[2] Rist.
Phoebe (Rist) Draper m. Samuel[5] Prentice.
James Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Richardsons of Westmill, Eng., W. K. Watkins, 1903; Richardson Memorial, J. A. Vinton, 1876; Transcript, Apr. 18, 1928.

RIST

9. Nicholas[1] Rist (Risse or Rice) was in Boston, Mass., Sept. 1648, and was apparently from Walden, Essex Co., Eng., as

in Sept. 1648, he gave Peter Gardiner power of attorney to collect from the executor of Thomas Rice of Walden, Eng., a legacy due him, and also anything due him by the deaths of his brothers and sisters. In Oct. 1648, he gave power of attorney to Gardiner to collect another legacy of £10 from the estate of Richard Rice, shoemaker of Kelton, in Suffolk, Eng. As he was old enough to execute legal papers he must have been born before 1628. He appears later at Noodle's Island, Lynn, Boston, Andover in 1662, and Reading, calling himself LeRisse, Rist and Rice at various times. The family is said to have come to England from Wales, in 1599, where the name was spelled Rhys.

Philip Risse, Rich or LeRisse, a tailor of Boston, who died in 1664, may have been a relative. A Nicholas Rist of Wenham, Philip Rist of Sudbury, 1712, Thomas Rist of Reading, John Rich of Reading, 1700, and Mary Rish, who joined the church in Reading in 1700, had family names and were probably related to him.

Nicholas married, about 1671, Sarah (Clark) Davis, who was born in England before 1633, daughter of William Clark, and widow of George Davis, a sea captain of Lynn, who had died in 1667. Sarah had had Hannah, born 1648, and five other children by her first husband. June 1, 1692, Sarah Rist was accused of witchcraft, with Lydia and Sarah Dustin, and imprisoned for five months. In October her husband petitioned court for her release, calling her "aged and decrepit" and saying he had been her husband for the past twenty years. They were later released and not brought to trial. Mar. 23, 1694, Nicholas and wife Sarah deeded eighteen acres in Reading to their dutiful son, Joseph Rist, to be helpful to them in their old age. Sept. 20, 1697, Sarah made her will, leaving legacies to her Davis children. She does not bequeath to Nicholas, nor call herself "widow," but "wife" of Nicholas Rist.

Children:—

+Joseph, b. a. 1673, d. 1740, m. 1703, Phoebe Richardson.
Perhaps others.

8. Joseph[2] Rist, born in Reading, Mass., about 1673, the son of Nicholas and Sarah Rist, married at Woburn, May 20, 1703, Phoebe Richardson, who was born in Woburn, Feb. 14, 1681, the daughter of Isaac[2] and Deborah (Fuller) Richardson.

In 1734 he sold his Reading property to his brother-in-law Jacob Richardson and removed to Uxbridge, where he died April 19, 1740. Phoebe joined the church in Reading in 1720, and in Uxbridge, 1737, and died there Feb. 6, 1739.

Children:—

Joseph, b. Reading, May 6, 1707.
Thomas, b. June 23, 1710, d. 1783, m. 1735, Mary Fowler, d. 1736, (2) 1739, Sarah Goodwin.
Daughter, b. and d. same day.
+Phoebe, b. 1716, d. 1772, m. 1739, Samuel Draper, (2) Samuel Prentice.
Elizabeth, b. Apr. 16, 1723.

See Prentice

Phoebe[3] Rist m. Samuel[5] Prentice.
James Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Reading Records; Uxbridge Records; Transcript, Aug. 11, 1920, Sept. 8, 1920, April 28, 1926.

ROGERS

9. Jeremiah[1] Rogers, whose parents are not known, was one of the first settlers of Lancaster, Mass. He married Mehitabel Pierce, daughter of John and Mary Pierce. She was born probably in Dorchester, and probably about 1630, as she had three children to whom her father left legacies in his will in 1661. When Indians, in Feb. 1676, burned all the buildings in Lancaster except the church and one house, all the inhabitants who were not killed or captured fled to Dorchester. Among the refugees were Jeremiah and his family, and he died there Sept. 26, 1676, probably in the small pox epidemic which had broken out. Lancaster records say Abiah Rogers, widow of Jeremiah, died at Dorchester, Jan. 10, 1678. She and two of her daughters, Abigail and Bathsheba, died of small pox the same month. As the birth and death records of

their children in Lancaster all read child "of Jeremiah Rogers and Abiah his wife," that must have been another name for Mehitabel.

Jeremiah Rogers of Salem, wheelwright, Ichabod of Lancaster, cordwainer, and Jehoshaphat of Topsfield, tailor, conveyed their interest in lands of their father, Jeremiah Rogers of Lancaster, to Edward Phelps, May 12, 1710.

Samuel Trescott and Margaret, his wife, one of the daughters of Jeremiah Rogers, late of Lancaster, deceased, convey to Edward Phelps, land purchased of Abiah Warren of Boston, widow, one other daughter of said Jeremiah Rogers, May 21, 1710 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 15, p. 261).

Children, except the first, from Lancaster records:—

Jeremiah, m. 1672, Dorcas ——.
Margaret, bapt. Apr. 1653, living 1710, m. Samuel Trescott (William[1]).
Mehitable, b. Oct. 6, 1658, d. Nov. 20, 1660.
+Ichabod, b. Nov. 9, 1659, m. 1689, Sarah Currier (Samuel[2]).
Jehosaphat, b. Oct. 4, 1663, d. after 1710.
Abyah, b. July 6, 1666, d. after 1710, m. —— Warren.
Bathsheba, b. Jan. 6, 1667, d. Jan. 1, 1678.
Hittabel, b. Oct. 1, 1667, perhaps should be 1662 as a dau. Hittabel d. Nov. 7, 1662.
Susanna, b. Nov. 2, 1673.

8. Ichabod[2] Rogers was born at Lancaster, Nov. 9, 1659, bapt. May 27, 1660, son of Jeremiah and Mehitabel (Pierce) Rogers. He married in Haverhill, Jan. 13, 1689, Sarah Currier, who was born in Bradford, the daughter of Samuel[2] and Mary (Hardy) Currier. He was living in Lancaster, 1710, a cordwainer. He died later and his widow had married Amos Singletary, before 1724.

Child, recorded as a daughter in Haverhill Vital Records, probably error of clerk:—

+Hope, b. Mar. 28, 1690, m. 1715, Esther Meachem (Jeremiah[3]).

7. Hope[3] Rogers, born in Haverhill, Mass., Mar. 28, 1690, son of Ichabod[2] and Sarah (Currier) Rogers, married Nov. 14, 1715, Esther Meachem, who was born, 1694, daughter of Jeremiah[3] and Deborah (Brown) Meachem. He bought land in Mansfield, Windham Co., Conn., June 5, 1713, 100 acres for 115 pounds sterling, and lived in Mansfield.

Children from Windham Co. records:—

1. Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1716, d. inf.
2. Ismael, b. July 7, 1717.
3. Ichabod, b. Jan. 19, 1719, d. 1800, m. 1743, Priscilla Holt (George[3]).
4. Josiah, b. Oct. 7, 1720, d. 1815, m. 1743, Hannah Ford.
+5. Jethro, b. Apr. 14, 1722, m. 1747, Hannah Holt (George[3]).
6. Jeduthan, b. Feb. 16, 1724, d. 1800, m. 1747, Anna Farnham, d. 1762, (2) 1763, Hannah Knight, d. 1771, (3) 1772, Eunice (Putnam) Burgess.
7. Sarah, b. Feb. 21, 1726, m. 1744, Robert Green.
8. Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1727.
9. Joel, b. Oct. 14, 1729, d. 1823, m. Sarah Webber, (2) 1818, Ruth White.
10. Ruth, b. Aug. 23, 1732.

6. Jethro[4] Rogers was born in Mansfield, Conn., Apr. 14, 1722. He lived in Stafford, Conn. He married, Oct. 8, 1747, Hannah Holt, who was born in Hampton, Conn., Mar. 11, 1730, the daughter of George[3] and Mary (Bixbee) Rogers. His brothers Ichabod and Joel went to Wales, Mass., from Windham, Conn., 1748. A manuscript book "History, Genealogy and Biography of the Town of Wales" (until 1828 called South Brimfield), by Absalom Gardner, 1873, now in possession of town clerk of Wales, says, on page 12, Abijah was a son of Jethro Rogers (a brother of Ichabod and Joel).

Children:—

Oliver, b. Apr. 14, 1748.
Bixbee, b. Dec. 18, 1749, d. inf.
+Abijah, b. 1766, d. 1847, m. 1791, Polly Wetherbee (William).

5. Abijah[5] Rogers was born in 1766, the son of Jethro[4] and Hannah (Holt) Rogers of Stafford, Conn., where he continued living. He married, Jan. 13, 1791, Polly Wetherbee, who was born in Attleboro, Mass., 1770, the daughter of William and Parthene (Willard) (Lane) Wetherbee of Wales, Mass. She died, June 7, 1806, of typhoid fever, according to family tradition, and he married, second, Mariam Brackett, who survived him. He died in Southbridge, Mass., Jan. 11, 1847. He was a corporal.

Names of the children are from a Bible of Louisa Rogers Briggs. Record of birth of children of second wife are from

Dudley, Mass., records. Tombstone inscriptions from Pratt Neighborhood Cemetery, Southbridge.

In Memory of
Mrs Polly Rogers
Wife of
Mr Abijah Rogers
Deceas'd June 7th 1806
In her 36 year

Meriam
Wife of
Abijah Rogers
Died Dec. 14. 1869
AE 84 yrs

Abijah Rogers
Died
Jan 11. 1847
AE 81
Farewell dear father
we bid adieu
To this your lifeless clay
Your body to the grave
we give
Till that great
rising day

Children:—

1. William, b. Sept. 18, 1791, d. Oct. 1792.
2. David, b. Mar. 3, 1793, d. 1841.
3. Sally, b. Nov. 8, 1794, d. 1853, m. John Stone.
4. Polly, b. Mar. 10, 1797, d. 1841, m. Baker Batcheler.
+5. Elam, b. Sept. 23, 1801, d. 1887, m. 1828, Caroline Prentice (Nahum[7]).
6. Jonathan Holt, b. Sept. 5, 1803, ran away to sea, d. y., unm.

Second wife:—

7. Adeline Miranda, b. June 20, 1807, d. 1887, m. —— Prince.
8. Eli Oliver, b. Jan. 14, 1809, d. 1879.
9. Ichabod Brackett, b. Jan. 17, 1811, d. 1881.
10. Louisa Underwood, b. Apr. 19, 1813, d. 1904, m. —— Briggs.
11. Hannah Holt, b. June 13, 1815, d. 1850.
12. William Wetherbee, b. Oct. 3, 1820, d. 1903.
13. Cornelia Martin, b. Mar. 3, 1823, d. 1896, m. —— Burleigh.

4. Elam[6] Rogers was born in South Brimfield, Mass., Sept. 23, 1801, the son of Abijah and Polly (Wetherbee) Rogers. From 10 to 21 years of age he lived with a farmer in South Brimfield whom he called Uncle Cyril Carpenter. After his marriage he manufactured hoes with his brother-in-law, Baker Batchelor at Groton. Later, both worked in the Wadsworth Scythe Works, Auburn, N. Y.—probably residing in Aurelius. He moved to Ballston, N. Y., 1841, and made scythes and axes with Isaiah Blood, owner of the Ballston Scythe Works. He built a home there at 134 Maple Ave., where he died Aug. 5, 1887.

He married, Nov. 27, 1828, at Northbridge, Mass., Caroline Matilda Prentice, who was born Dec. 7, 1808, at Northbridge, the daughter of Nahum[7] and Nancy (Whipple) Prentice. When she was a little over four years of age her mother died, and she was taken into the home of her uncle, Levi Prentice, at Prentice Corners, one mile west of Whitinsville, Mass. She died of apoplexy, Mar. 11, 1887, at Ballston, N. Y., and they are both buried in the cemetery there.

Children:—

1. Rachel Prentice, b. Northbridge, Aug. 27, 1829, d. Nov. 12, 1913, m. Oct. 21, 1861, William Henry Dodge.
2. Caroline Matilda, b. Aurelius, N. Y., Mar. 20, 1834, d. Mar. 19, 1902, Sycamore, Ill., m. Nov. 26, 1869, John Calhoun Waterman.
+3. Elvira, b. Sept. 17, 1837, d. 1923, m. 1860, Charles R. Bassett (Francis[7]).
4. Amelia, b. Apr. 1, 1840, Aurelius, d. Feb. 1, 1909, m. Apr. 29, 1880, Thomas Warren Stebbins.
5. Emily, b. Oct. 20, 1842, Milton, N. Y., d. Apr. 19, 1924, Ballston, N. Y., unm.
6. Melissa, b. June 9, 1845, Milton, N. Y., d. Dec. 31, 1922, m. Nov. 6, 1872, Moritz Pinner.
7. Ethan, b. Sept. 13, 1847, Milton, N. Y., d. Apr. 2, 1915, Glassport, Pa., m. Jan. 17, 1870, Martha Jane Parkinson
8. Elthom, b. Sept. 13, 1847, Milton, N. Y., d. Nov. 7, 1916, Sycamore, Ill., m. May 6, 1880, Jane Leslie Bryan, (2) Dec. 1897, Lydia Etta Dodge.
9. Jane Eliza Blood, b. Sept. 9, 1850, Milton, N. Y., d. Nov. 24, 1925, McKeeseport, Pa., m. Nov. 1, 1871, Henry Hugh Hunt.

See Bassett

Elvira[7] Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Richard Peirce, F. C. Pierce, 1888; Early Records of Lancaster, Nourse, 1884; Hope Rogers and his Descendants, in N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 55; vol. 60, p. 313; vol. 16, p. 354; Haverhill Vital Records.

RUSCOE

11. Roger Ruscoe (or Rescoe) was probably the son of widow Hannah Ruscoe, who was buried in Strawbridgeworth, 25 miles northeast of London, Aug. 5, 1634, aged about 80. William Ruscoe, who was born about 1593, died 1682, married about 1620,

Rebecca ——, and came to Hartford in 1636, was probably a younger brother of Roger. Roger was born about 1585, and lived in Strawbridgeworth, Herts, Eng. He was probably from a Flemish or Dutch family who came to England with the Huguenot immigrants in the 16th century (especially good textile workers who settled in the cloth manufacturing towns of Essex and Suffolk).

He married Sarah ——, who survived him; he died May 17, 1618. His will of May 16, 1618, mentions his wife Sarah, his son John, and daughters Mercy and Katherine.

Children:—

+Mercy, b. a. 1610, m. 1631, Richard[1] Seamer, (2) 1655, John[1] Steele.
John, b. a. 1613, m. and had Roger, b. 1637.
Katherine, b. a. 1616.

See Seymour

Mercy[1] Ruscoe m. Richard[1] Seymour.
John Seymour m. Mary[2] Watson.
Mary Seymour m. John[3] North.
Samuel North m. Lois[4] Porter.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Ancestry of Richard Seamer, G. D. Seymour, 1917; N. E. H. & G. Register, vol. 71.

RUSSELL

10. John[1] Russell was born in England in 1616, and perhaps married there, Elizabeth ——. He was in Cambridge, Mass., in 1634; a proprietor and freeman there, 1635; in Charlestown, 1640; one of the first settlers of Woburn, 1644; a shoemaker, and appointed to be sealer of leather; in 1664 he was on important committees for division and distribution of plow lands, swamps and timber land; selectman several years. He was a deacon, in 1664, of the Congregational Church at Woburn. As an officer of the church, because he turned his back at the ceremony of infant

baptism, he was tried and committed to prison; although he was soon released his health was broken. He was one of the founders of the first Baptist Church in Boston in 1670, the members of which had gathered together in Noodles Island some years earlier.

His first wife died Dec. 16, 1644, and he married a second wife May 13, 1645, Elizabeth, daughter of William Baker of Charlestown. She survived him, and died Jan. 17, 1690. He died at Woburn, June 1, 1676. His will, dated May 27, 1676, mentions only two children:—son John, and daughter Mary Brooks. His son John was a Baptist minister.

Children:—

+Mary, d. 1680, m. 1659, Timothy Brooks (Henry[1]).
John, b. 1640, d. 1680, m. 1661, Sarah Champney (John).

See Brooks

Mary[2] Russell m. Timothy[2] Brooks.
Abigail Brooks m. Levi[2] Preston.
Isaac Preston m. Elizabeth[3] Dare.
Isaac Preston m. Hannah[4] Bower.
John Bower Preston m. Polly[5] Haven.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of John Russell, John Russell Bartlett, 1879: Sewall's History of Woburn, 1868.

SAWYER

11. John Sawyer of Lincolnshire, Eng., was the father of William, Edward and Thomas, who came to America in 1636. Thomas was born about 1618, died 1706, m. 1648, Mary Prescott (John). Edward, b. 1608, married Mary ——, and settled in Lancaster, Mass.

10. William[1] Sawyer, born about 1613, in Lincolnshire, Eng., son of John, came, 1636, to Salem, Mass., where he was granted land in 1643. Removed to Newbury, 1644, where his children were all born. He was one of the founders of the Baptist Church at Newbury, 1682.

He married, 1644, Ruth ——, perhaps the daughter of William and Elizabeth Bidford (or Bidfield). He took the oath of allegiance, 1678, aged 69. He died in 1702, and his son-in-law John Emery administered his estate, 1703.

Children:—

1. John, b. Aug. 24, 1645, d. 1689, m. 1676, Sarah Poore (John[1]).
2. Samuel, b. Nov. 22, 1646, d. 1718, m. 1671, Mary Emery (John[2 1]).
3. Ruth, b. Sept. 16, 1648, living 1707, m. 1667, Benjamin Morse (Anthony[1]).
4. Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1650, d. 1659.
5. Sarah, b. Nov. 20, 1651, m. 1668, Joshua[2] Brown (Richard[1]).
6. Hannah, b. Feb. 23, 1654, d. 1660.
7. William, b. Feb. 1, 1656, d. 1718, m. 1677, Mrs. Sarah (Littlefield) Wells.
8. Frances, b. Mar. 24, 1658, d. 1660.
+9. Mary, b. July 29, 1660, d. 1699, m. 1683, John Emery (John[2 1]).
10. Stephen, b. Apr. 25, 1663, d. 1753, m. 1686, Ann Titcomb (William[1]).
11. Hannah, b. Jan. 11, 1665, d 1683.
12. Frances, b. Nov. 3, 1670, m. Thomas Treadwell.
13. Bitfield, d. unm., aged 97.

See Emery

Mary[2] Sawyer m. John[3] Emery.
Hannah Emery m. Samuel[3] Chase.
Samuel Chase m. Sarah[4] Stewart.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Sawyers in America, Carter, 1883; New England Families, 1916; Descendants of William Sawyer, Nathaniel Sawyer, 1889; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, D. W. Hoyt, 1916; Descendants of William Sawyer, W. S. Appleton, 1891.

SCOTT

11. Henry Scott (Skott), yeoman, of Rattlesden, Suffolk Co., Eng., married July 25, 1594, Martha Whatlocke, who was baptized July 18, 1568, the daughter of Thomas Whatlocke (who was buried Jan. 25, 1608, "very old") and his wife Johan (who was

buried Mar. 14, 1610). Thomas Whatlocke was a surveyor of Rattlesden in 1588, and questman in 1590.

Henry Scott was questman at Rattlesden, 1601 and 1619 (that is the collector of parish rents); surveyor, 1619; overseer of poor, 1613; constable, 1616-18. He was buried Dec. 24, 1624. His will made Sept. 24, 1624, proved 10th of following January, mentions his wife Martha, his sons Roger and Thomas and grandchildren Abigail, Henry, Elizabeth and Richard Kimball.

Children, bapt. in Rattlesden:—

Thomas, bapt. Feb. 26, 1595, d. 1653, m. Elizabeth ——.
+Ursula, bapt. Feb. 14, 1597, d. bef. 1661, m. Richard[1] Kimball.
Roger, bapt. Nov. 15, 1604, m. 1627, Sarah Grimwood.

See Kimball

Ursula[1] Scott m. Richard[1] Kimball.
Thomas Kimball m. Mary[2] Smith.
Thomas Kimball m. Deborah[3] Pemberton.
Sarah Kimball m. Daniel[4] Tenney.
Thomas Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Kimball Family, Morrison and Sharples, 1897.

SEARS

10 and 11. Richard[1] Sares or Sears was born in 1590. The name Sares is a common one in the Island of Guernsey. S. P. May thinks it possible he came from there. The first records of him here are in Plymouth, May 8, 1630. He was in Marblehead, 1637-8. In 1639, he with others settled on a tract of land called by the Indians, Mattakeese, which they named Yarmouth. Freeman, 1653; representative to General Court, Plymouth Colony, 1662; member, Yarmouth Co., Lieut. William Palmer. He married 1632, Dorothy Jones, who was born in England. She was a sister of Richard[1] Jones (of Dinder, Co. Somerset, Eng., and Dorchester, Mass., d. 1641, m. Alice ——), and of Elizabeth Jones, who married Anthony[1] Thacher. She died Mar. 1679, "Goody Sares was buried Mar. 19, 1679," Yarmouth.

He was called "a husbandman." His will, dated 1667, proved Oct. 1676, names "my eldest son Paule, my youngest son Sylas, dau. Deborah and son-in-law Zachary Paddock." He died and was buried, Yarmouth, Aug. 26, 1676, ae. 86.

Children:—

+1. Paul, d. 1707, m. 1658, Deborah Willard (George[1]).
2. Silas, b. 1637, d. 1697, m. Anna (Bursell?).
3. Deborah, b. Sept. 1639, d. 1732, m. 1659, Zachary Paddock (Robert[1]).

9 and 10. Capt. Paul[2] Sears was born probably at Marblehead, Mass., son of Richard[1] and Dorothy (Jones) Sears. He was the first one to spell the name Sears. Lived at Yarmouth. Captain of Massachusetts militia in Narragansett War, 1654. He married at Yarmouth, 1658, Deborah Willard, who was bapt. Scituate, Sept. 14, 1645, died Yarmouth, May 13, 1721, dau. of George[1] and his wife, who was, perhaps, Dorothy Dunster. He was freeman, 1657; an original proprietor of Harwich.

His will, dated Feb. 20, 1707, proved Apr. 8, 1708, mentions wife Deborah and five sons. He died Feb. 20, 1708, and is buried, Yarmouth. His stone slab is the oldest dated gravestone still standing in the Yarmouth graveyard.

Inscription on gravestone of Capt. Paul[2] Sears surmounted by a cherub's head and scroll work:—

Here lyes the
Body of Paul
Sears who
Departed this
Life, February Ye
20th 1707 in Ye 70th
Year of his age

Children, all born in Yarmouth:—

1. Mercy, b. July 3, 1659.
+2. Bethia, b. Jan. 3, 1662, d. 1724, m. 1684, John Crowell (John[2 1]).
3. Capt. Samuel, b. Jan. 1664, d. 1741, m. Mercy Mayo (Samuel[2]).
4. Dau. (perhaps Lydia), b. Oct. 24, 1666, m. Eleazer Hamblen (James[2]), (2) Thomas Snow (Mark).
+5. Paul, b. June 15, 1669, d. 1739, m. 1693, Mercy Freeman (Thomas[3]).
6. ——ry (perhaps Mary), b. Oct. 24, 1672, m. Col. John Knowles.
7. Ann, b. Mar. 27, 1675, d. 1745, m. 1703, John Merrick (Wm.[2 1]).

+8. John, b. 1678, d. 1738, m. 1704, Priscilla Freeman (Samuel$^{3\,2\,1}$).
9. Richard, b. 1680, d. 1718, m. 1706, Hope Howes (Samuel^{3}).
10. Daniel, b. 1682, d. 1756, m. 1708, Mary Howes (Samuel^{3}).

See Crowell

Bethia^{8} Sears m. John^{8} Crowell.
John Crowell m. Kezia^{3} Eldredge.
Deborah Crowell m. John^{4} Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas^{5} Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot^{6} Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel^{8} Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira^{7} Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.^{8} Preston.

8. Paul^{3} Sears, born Yarmouth, Mass., June 15, 1669, son of Capt. Paul^{2} and Deborah (Willard) Sears, married at Harwich, 1693, Mercy Freeman, who was born Harwich, Oct. 30, 1674, dau. of Thomas^{3} and Rebecca (Sparrow) Freeman. He lived on Quivet Neck, and was prominent in the church of east precinct, Yarmouth, to which he was admitted 1728, and his wife, 1727. He was on various church committees. His wife, Mercy, died Aug. 30, 1747. Her will, dated Dec. 13, 1746, filed Sept. 1747, mentioned all her children except Elizabeth and Hannah who had died. He died Feb. 14, 1740, in 71st year (gr. st.). They are both buried at West Brewster.

Children, all born in Yarmouth:—

1. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 15, 1694, d. a. 1722, m. 1720, Sarah Howes (Ebenezer^{3}).
2. Paul, b. Dec. 21, 1695, d. 1771, m. 1721, Charity Whitredge (William).
3. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 27, 1697, d. 1729, m. 1725, Nathaniel Crosby.
4. Thomas, b. June 6, 1699, d. 1755, m. 1734, Elizabeth Bartlett (Robert), (2) Mehitabel Fish.
5. Rebecca, b. Apr. 2, 1701, d. 1791, m. 1719, Joseph Hall (Joseph^{3}).
6. Mercy, b. Feb. 7, 1703, m. 1724, Joseph Blackmore.
7. Deborah, b. Mar. 11, 1705, m. Thomas Howes (Ebenezer).
8. Ann, b. Dec. 20, 1706, m. 1727, Ebenezer Bangs (Capt. Edward^{3}).
9. Joshua, b. Nov. 20, 1708, d. 1753, m. 1731, Rebecca Mayo (John).
10. Daniel, b. July 16, 1710, d. 1771, m. 1736, Mercy Snow (Micajah).
11. Edmund, b. Aug. 6, 1712, d. 1796, m. 1743, Hannah Crowell (Christopher).

+12. Hannah, b. Mar. 6, 1714, d. bef. 1741, m. July 4, 1734, Thomas Howes (Prince^{3}).

See Howes

Hannah[4] Sears m. Thomas[4] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

8. Capt. John[3] Sears, born Yarmouth, Mass., 1678, son of Capt. Paul[2] and Deborah (Willard) Sears, lived in east precinct of Yarmouth (now East Dennis). A wealthy man, prominent in church, town and military affairs. His house is still standing (1890). Ensign, 1722; lieutenant, 1726; captain, 1736.

He married at Eastham, June 1, 1704, Priscilla Freeman, born Eastham, Oct. 27, 1686, daughter of Capt. Samuel[3] and Elizabeth (Sparrow) Freeman. She died May 8, 1764, in her 78th year (gravestone). He died Apr. 9, 1738, in 61st year (gravestone); both are buried at West Brewster. In his will of Apr. 1, 1738, he calls himself "yeoman," but in the inventory of his estate he is styled "Gentleman." He mentioned his wife Priscilla, and his six living children.

Children:—

1. Elisha, b. a. 1706, d. 1790, m. 1735, Sarah Vincent (Philip).
+2. John, b. a. 1712, d. 1791, m. 1738, Deborah[5] Crowell, (2) 1754, Priscilla Sears.
3. Bathsheba, b. a. 1712, d. 1735, in 24th yr. (gr. stone).
4. Willard, b. 1714, d. 1765, m. 1745, Susanna Howes (Ebenezer), (2) 1765, Margery Homer (Benjamin).
5. Mary, living 1738, m. 1725, Ebenezer Paddock (John).
6. Priscilla, "Jr.," living 1738, m. 1728, John Howes (John).
7. Betty, b. a. 1719, d. 1755, m. 1739, John Webb.
8. Nathaniel, b. a. 1720, d. a. 1802, m. 1748, Deborah Howes.
9. Heman, b. Jan. 28, 1724, d. Aug. 1726 (gr. stone).
10. Bethia, b. Oct. 15, 1726, d. Sept. 1736 (gr. stone).

7. Deacon John[4] Sears, born Yarmouth, Mass., about 1712, son of Capt. John[3] and Priscilla (Freeman) Sears, married at Yarmouth, Aug. 24, 1738, Deborah Crowell, born Sept. 21, 1719, dau. of John[4] and Keziah (Eldredge) Crowell. He and his wife were admitted to the Second Church, Yarmouth, 1739. She died Sept. 18, 1753, ae. 53 (gravestone). Was buried at West Brewster. He married, second, Apr. 11, 1754, Priscilla Sears,

born 1730, died 1819 (Seth[4], Samuel[3], Paul[2], Richard[1]). He was a prominent man in church and town; was moderator and assessor; was a deacon in the church from 1768 to his death. He died Dec. 5, 1791, in his 79th year (gravestone), and was buried at West Brewster. His will, dated Mar. 10, 1789, mentions wife Priscilla, and sons John and Seth, and daughters Bathshua Howes, Deborah Crowell, Betsey Tobey, Bethia Sears, Lucy Hall and Kezia Sears.

Children:—

+1. Bathsheba, b. Yarmouth, Sept. 13, 1739, m. 1760, Thomas Howes (Thomas[4]).
2. Keziah, b. Oct. 26, 1740, d. bef. 1772, m. 1761, Isaac Hamblen.
3. John, b. Jan. 13, 1741, d. Jan. 31, 1741.
4. Deborah, b. Jan. 27, 1742, m. 1761, Christopher Crowell (Christopher).
5. John, b. July 20, 1744, d. 1817, m. 177-, Phebe Sears (Daniel,[4] Paul[3 2]).
6. Heman, b. Apr. 11, 1746, not mentioned in his father's will, 1789.
7. Freeman, b. Sept. 25, 1747, d. Jan. 1749.
8. Priscilla, b. Apr. 5, 1749, m. 1767, Daniel Sears (Daniel,[4] Paul[3 2]).
9. Betty, b. Dec. 3, 1750, m. 1767, Benjamin Howes (Amos), (2) Seth Tobey (Thomas[3 2 1]).
10. Freeman, b. June 16, 1752, d. Aug. 1753.

Second wife's:—

11. Freeman, b. July 5, 1755, not mentioned in his father's will.
12. Tamsen, b. Jan. 31, 1757, d. inf.
13. Tamsen, b. Dec. 13, 1758, m. 1777, Levi Eldredge.
14. Bethia, b. Mar. 10, 1761, m. 1789, Edward Sears (Willard[4]).
15. Lucy, b. July 15, 1763, m. 1781, Joseph Hall (Joseph[5 4 3]).
16. Seth, b. Mar. 6, 1765, d. Aug. 4, 1766.
17. Seth, b. Dec. 8, 1767, m. 1792, Hephsibah Hall (Barnabas[5]), (2) 1795, Sarah Hurd.
18. Keziah, b. Aug. 9, 1772.

See Howes

Bathsheba[5] Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah[6] Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Descendants of Richard Sears, S. P. May, 1890; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SEWALL

14. William Sewall of Warwickshire, Eng., married, 1540, Matilda Horne, daughter of Reginald and Margery Horne. They had two sons, Henry, and William, who married Anne ——.

13. Henry Sewall, born 1544, in Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng., son of William and Matilda Sewall, married, 1575, Margaret Grazebrook, daughter of Alverey and Margaret (Keene) Grazebrook of Stoke Hall, Warwick. Her ancestry goes back to 1060. He was a linen draper, and a wealthy man; alderman of Coventry; mayor, 1589-1606; an uncompromising Puritan. He died April 16, 1628; his widow died 1632. They had four children:—

1. Henry.
2. Richard, who m. Mary Dugdale.
3. Anne, m. Antonie Power.
4. Margaret, m. Abraham Randall.

12. Henry Sewall, the oldest son of Henry and Margaret Sewall, was born at St. Michaels, Coventry, Eng.; bapt. Apr. 8, 1576; married Mary Cawarden, who lived only one year. He married (2) Anne Hunt, who was the mother of Henry, his only child. Because of his dislike of the English hierarchy he sent his son to New England and soon followed him. He came to Newbury, Mass., 1640, removed to Rowley, 1646, and died and was buried there in 1657. Savage says he became insane.

Child:—

Henry.

11. Henry[1] Sewall, born in England, 1614, only child of Henry and Anne Sewall, came in the *Elizabeth and Dorcas* to Ipswich, 1634. Removed to Newbury, 1635, where he was freeman, 1637, traveling 40 miles on foot for that purpose, and married there Mar. 25, 1646, Jane Dummer, who was born in England, 1628, daughter of Stephen[1] and Alice (Archer) Dummer. After his marriage he returned to England where he officiated as a minister for a short time in Warwick, then in Tunworth, Co. Hants. He returned to Newbury, 1661; deputy from Newbury, 1661, 1668 and 1670; one of the largest land holders in Massa-

chusetts in his day. He died in Newbury, May 16, 1700, and his widow died Jan. 13, 1701. The inscription on his gravestone, still standing in Newbury, reads:—

"Mr Henry Sewall (sent by Mr Henry Sewall, his father, in ye ship Elsbeth and Dorcas, Capt. Watts, Commander.) arrived at Boston 1634. Winterd at Ipswich helpd begin this plantation 1635. Furnishing English servant. neat cattel and provisions. Married Mrs Jane Dummer March ye 25, 1646 Died May ye 16, 1700 Aetat 86. His frutfull Vine being thus disjoined fell to ye ground January ye 13 following. Aetat 74. Psal. 27.10."

Children, first five born in England, last three in Newbury:—

1. Hannah, b. May 10, 1649, d. 1699, m. 1670, Jacob Toppan.
2. Samuel, b. Mar. 28, 1652, d. 1730, m. 1676, Hannah Hull, d. 1717, (2) 1719, Abigail (Melyen) Tilley, d. 1720, (3) 1722, Mary (Shrimpton) Gibbs.
3. John, b. Oct. 10, 1654, d. 1699, m. 1671, Hannah Fessenden.
4. Stephen, b. Aug. 10, 1657, d. 1729, m. 1682, Margaret Mitchell (Jonathan).
5. Jane, b. Oct. 25, 1659, d. 1717, m. 1677, Moses Gerrish (William[1]).

+6. Anne, b. Sept. 3, 1662, d. 1706, m. 1678, William[1] Longfellow, (2) Henry Short.

7. Mehitabel, b. May 8, 1665, d. 1702, m. 1684, William Moody (William).
8. Dorothy, b. Oct. 29, 1668, m. 1691, Ezekiel[2] Northend, (2) Moses Bradstreet.

See Longfellow

Anne[2] Sewall m. William[1] Longfellow.
Anne Longfellow m. Abraham[3] Adams.
Anne Adams m. Robert[3] Stewart.
Sarah Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Sewalls in the New World, Duff, 1924; Early New England People, Titcomb, 1882; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SEYMOUR

12. John Semare (Seymour, originally Seynt Maur), was born about 1535 in Strawbridgeworth, Co. Herts, bordering on Co. Essex, Eng. He married, first, Jone Androw, Nov. 11, 1560;

she died and was buried Oct. 3, 1561, leaving no children. He married, second, May 9, 1562, Dyzory Porter, who survived him. He was buried Oct. 23, 1605. His will of Oct. 7, proved Nov. 13, 1605, mentions his wife (unnamed), his sons Robert, John and Peter, and his daughters Annie, Jane and Dorothy.

Children:—

1. Annis, bapt. Mar. 6, 1563.
2. Jone, bapt. Oct. 18, 1567.
3. Mary, bapt. Oct. 28, 1570, prob. d. young.
+4. Robert, bapt. Nov. 30, 1573, d. 1637, m. 1603, Elizabeth Waller.
5. John, bapt. Sept. 30, 1576, m. 1617, Frances Deardes.
6. Dorothy, bapt. Sept. 6, 1579.
7. Peter, bapt. Feb. 11, 1583.
8. William, bapt. Feb. 9, 1584, bur. Aug. 1587.

11. Robert Semare, bapt. Nov. 30, 1573, married Nov. 14, 1603, Elizabeth Waller, second child of John and Elizabeth (Bayford) Waller; she was baptized Dec. 12, 1578. He was buried Aug. 23, 1637. The birth of only his oldest child is recorded, but the others are probably his also.

Children:—

+Richard, bapt. Jan. 27, 1605, d. 1655, m. 1631, Mercy Ruscoe (Roger).
Nathaniel, b. a. 1607, m. a. 1633, ——.
Zechariah, b. a. 1610, m. 1637, Phebe Bennett.
Elizabeth, m. 1639, Humphrey Brown.
+Mary, m. 1644, Thomas[1] Gridley (d. 1655), (2) John Langdon.

See Gridley

Mary[1] Seamar m. Thomas[1] Gridley.
Samuel Gridley m. Esther[2] Thompson.
Joseph Gridley m. Hannah[4] Lewis.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

10. Richard[1] Seamar was bapt. Jan. 27, 1605, in Strawbridgeworth, Co. Herts, Eng., son of Robert and Elizabeth Semare. He married at Strawbridgeworth (local pronunciation Sapsearth), Apr. 18, 1631, Mercy Ruscoe, who was born about

1610, daughter of Roger and Sarah Ruscoe. He came to New England in 1638, probably as soon as he had finished settling his father's estate, and he naturally went to Hartford where he was among old neighbors. Of the 136 proprietors of Hartford, in 1640, at least one-half were from Essex Co., Eng., where Rev. Thomas Hooker had preached before his exile to Holland, in 1630. Later he came with a large part of his flock to Hartford, and was the pastor of their church.

Richard Seamer was one of the original proprietors of Hartford, 1639. He was chosen chimney viewer in 1647. Removed to Farmington; was captain of Seymour Fort; was one of the fourteen signers for the planting of Norwalk, 1650; was selectman there in 1655, and died there in Sept. 1655. His will, dated July 29, 1655, in which he is described as "very weak and sike," was proved Oct. 25. It mentions his wife Mercy, his oldest son Thomas, and leaves his sons John, Zechariah and Richard, who are minors, to their mother's guardianship. His widow married, second, Nov. 25, 1655, John[1] Steele of Farmington, who had administered her first husband's estate.

Children:—

1. Thomas, bapt. July 15, 1632, d. 1712, m. 1654, Hannah Marvin, d. 1680, (2) a. 1688, wid. Sarah Wildman.
2. Mary, bapt. Jan. 9, 1635, d. Apr. 3, 1635.
3. Mercy, bapt. July 8, 1636.
+4. John, b. a. 1639, d. 1713, m. a. 1665, Mary Watson (John[2]).
5. Zechariah, b. 1642, d. 1702, m. 1688, Mary, dau. of wid. Mary Gritt (or Garrett).
6. Richard, b. a. 1645, d. 1710, m. 1674, Hannah Woodruff (Matthew[1]).
7. Elizabeth, b. June, 1650.

9. John[2] Seymour, born in Hartford about 1639, married about 1665, Mary Watson, who was born at Hartford about 1647, dau. of John[2] and Margaret (Smith) Watson. He lived in Hartford; freeman, 1667; admitted in the South Church, 1670. His will, dated Dec. 10, 1712, was proved Aug. 3, 1713. Inventory, £1158. He died in 1713, "at advanced age."

Children:—

1. John, b. June 12, 1666, d. 1748, m. 1693, Elizabeth Webster (Robert[2]).

2. Thomas, b. Mar. 12, 1669, m. Hepzibah Merrill (Daniel).
+3. Mary, b. Nov. 1670, m. 1700, John North (Samuel[2]).
4. Margaret, b. Jan. 17, 1675, d. 1751, m. 1707, Timothy Root (Stephen[2]), d. 1713, (2) 1718, John Rew.
5. Richard, b. Feb. 11, 1677, m. Mary Wilson.
6. Jonathan, b. Jan. 10, 1679, d. y.
7. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 6, 1680, d. y.
8. Zechary, b. Jan. 10, 1685.

See North

Mary[3] Seymour m. John[3] North.
Samuel North m. Lois[4] Porter.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ancestry of Richard Seamer, G. D. Seymour, 1917; Memorial History, Hartford Co., 1882; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SHAW

11. Abraham[1] Shaw, a clothier, came from Northowram, Halifax, Yorkshire, Eng., in the *Anne*, 1636, to Watertown, Mass. In Oct. 1636, his house and all his goods were burned and he removed to Dedham, where he had twelve acres and was called a planter. In Feb. 1637, he was granted 60 acres and the right to build a corn mill, and was one of the men appointed to govern the town. Freeman, 1637; constable, 1638. He married in Halifax, Eng., June 24, 1616, Bridget Best, who was bapt. Ovenden, Halifax, Eng., Apr. 9, 1592, daughter of Henry Best. Names of their children are from the church records of Halifax, Eng.

He probably died in 1638, as his will was proved late in that year. It mentions his oldest son Joseph, dau. Mary, and calls John and Martha infants. His wife had died earlier.

Children:—

Susanna, m. 1635, Nicholas[1] Byram.
Joseph, bapt. Mar. 14, 1618, d. 1653, m. (1) ——, (2) 1653, Mary Souther (Nathaniel[1]).
Grace, bapt. Aug. 15, 1621, m. William[1] Richards.

Martha, bapt. Dec. 1, 1623, bur. Mar. 31, 1625.
Maria, bapt. June 18, 1626, d. 1658, m. John Bicknell (Zachariah[1]).
John, bapt. Feb. 16, 1628, bur. Apr. 12, 1629.
+John, bapt. May 23, 1630, d. 1704, m. Alice Phillips (Nicholas[1]).
Martha, bapt. Jan. 6, 1632, d. 1698.

10. JOHN[2] SHAW, bapt. Halifax, Eng., May 23, 1630, son of Abraham[1], married in 1655, in Weymouth, Mass., Alice Phillips, daughter of Nicholas[1] and Elizabeth (Jenson) Phillips. He probably lived a quiet life as a farmer. He died, Sept. 16, 1704, at Weymouth. His wife, Alice, survived him and with their oldest son, John, administered his estate. In the division of his estate in 1706, Joseph Poole and his wife Elizabeth are mentioned among the heirs. He served in King Philip's War, 1675, a lieutenant in Upham's Company.

Children:—

John, b. a. 1655, d. 1718, m. Hannah Whitmarsh (Nicholas[2]).
+Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1656, d. 1723, m. a. 1673, Joseph Poole (Edward[1]).
Abraham, b. Oct. 10, 1657.
Mary, b. Mar. 24, 1660.
Nicholas, b. Mar. 23, 1662, m. 1686, Deborah Whitmarsh (John[2]).
Joseph, b. Apr. 15, 1664, d. 1718, m. a. 1691, Judith Whitmarsh (John[2]).
Alice, b. July 6, 1666, d. 1735, m. Capt. John Andrews (John[1]).
Hannah, b. Apr. 7, 1668, m. 1687, Gideon Tirrell (William[1]).
Benjamin, b. June 16, 1670, d. 1723, m. Hannah Bicknell (John[2]).
Abigail, b. July 15, 1672, m. bef. 1704, Stephen Bryant.
Ebenezer, b. Apr. 24, 1674, m. Susanna ——, d. 1698, (2) Hannah (Pratt?).

See POOLE

Elizabeth[3] Shaw m. Joseph[2] Poole.
Samuel Poole m. Sarah[3] Nash.
Sarah Poole m. Jacob[5] Ford.
John Ford m. Lydia[6] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitable Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Shaw-Williams Genealogy, 1920; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SKIFF

10. JAMES[1] SKIFF came from London, Eng., and became a proprietor of Lynn, Mass., 1635. He removed to Sandwich, 1637, and was one of the original settlers. He was deputy to General Court, 1645, and for 13 years, at later periods. A member of the Governor's Council. He was appointed in 1658, "to exercise the militia." He married Mary (or Margaret) Reeves, who died, Sept. 21, 1673, at Sandwich. He died, 1688, at Sandwich. Yeoman; freeman, 1644. His children were all born at Sandwich. He opposed harsh measures against the Quakers, for which he was refused his seat as deputy to Massachusetts court.

Children:—

1. James, b. Sept. 12, 1638, d. ——, m. 1659, Elizabeth Tabor, (2) Sarah Barnard.
+2. Stephen, b. Apr. 14, 1641, d. 1710, m. Lydia Snow (Anthony[1]).
3. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 20, 1645, d. 1741, m. 1668, Mary Chipman (John[1]), (2) Ruth West (Francis[1]).
4. Sarah, b. Oct. 12, 1646, d. 1740, m. Thomas Mayhew, 1650-1715 (Thomas[2 1]).
5. Bathsheba, b. Apr. 26, 1648, d. 1714, m. 1673, Shearjashub Bourne (Richard[1]).
6. Mary, b. Mar. 25, 1650, d. 1690, m. Matthew Mayhew (Rev. Thomas[2]).
7. Miriam, b. Mar. 25, 1652, d. Nov. 12, 1742, ae. 90.
+8. Patience, b. Mar. 25, 1653, d. 1718, m. 1675, Elisha Bourne (Richard[1]).
9. Benjamin, b. Nov. 15, 1655, m. 1680, Hannah Merry.
10. Nathan, b. May 16, 1658, d. 1726, m. a. 1678, Hepsibah Codman, d. 1696 (Robert[2]), (2) 1697, Mercy Chipman (John[1]).

See BOURNE

Patience[2] Skiff m. Elisha[2] Bourne.
Abigail Bourne m. William[4] Bassett.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

9. CAPTAIN STEPHEN[2] SKIFF was born in Sandwich, Apr. 14, 1641, son of James[1] and Mary(?) Skiff, and spent all his life there. He married Lydia Snow, who was born in 1640, the

daughter of Anthony[1] and Abigail (Warren) Snow. He was deputy to General Court, 1675-85, and 1696-1706. He was appointed on the Council of War, 1675. In 1680 he was one of a committee of three to buy land of the Indians, "to buy all they can purchase of the rightful proprietors." In 1689 he was authorized to solemnize marriages. A justice, 1690-91, and served on many important committees.

Their gravestones are still standing in the old burying ground in Sandwich (1928), reading respectively:—

Stephen Skiffe died June 9, 1710, in his 70th year. Mrs Lydia Skiffe wife of Stephen Skiffe died Mar. 17, 1713 aged 74.

Children:—

Kezia, m. —— Presbury.
Abigail, b. 1666, d. 1742, m. Thomas Smith (John[1]), (2) Melatiah Bourne (Shearjashub[2]).
Deborah, b. July 14, 1668.
+Lydia, d. 1718, m. Shubael Smith (John[1]).
Mary, b. Nov. 13, 1671, d. 1711, m. John Chipman (John[1]).
Stephen, b. Feb. 4, 1685.

See Smith

Lydia[3] Skiff m. Shubael[2] Smith.
Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—New England Families, Cutter, 1915; Transcript, June 9, 1926; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

SKINNER

14. William Skinner, yeoman, of Braintree, Essex, Eng., married Marjerie ——. William died between Aug. 14, 1616, the date of his will, and Sept. 26, 1616, the date of its probate. His widow Marjerie died in 1620 probably, as her will was proved Dec. 16, 1620. His will mentioned eldest daughter Anne, wife of Moses Wall and her Talcott children, John, Sarah and Rachel, and her three Wall children.

Children:—

William, m. ——.
John, m. ——, mentioned in will of his sister Anne, 1637.
Richard, m. ——, mentioned in will of his sister Anne, 1637.
+Anne, d. 1637, m. John Talcott, d. 1604, (2) 1605, Moses Wall.
Marjerie, living 1637, m. John Gill.
Rachel, m. Edmund Allstonne.

See TALCOTT

Anne Skinner m. John Talcott.
Rachel Talcott m. John[1] Steele.
John Steele m. Mercy[2] Warner.
John Steele m. Ruth[2] Judd.
Mary Steele m. Joseph[3] Bird.
Mary Bird m. Joseph[4] Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

Reference:—N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 50, p. 418.

SMITH

12. REV. HENRY[1] SMITH was born in England in 1588. Some authorities say he was son of Robert Smith of London, while others claim he was son of Erasmus Smith (who was born about 1540, at Withcock, died 1616, married about 1576, his second wife Margery (Cecil) Cave, widow of Roger Cave, and daughter of William Cecil, Lord Burleigh, Lord High Treasurer of Queen Elizabeth). Henry Smith studied at Cambridge, Eng., and was persecuted by Laud. He came, in 1630, to Watertown, Mass.; removed to Wethersfield, Conn., and became the first settled pastor of the church there, in 1636. He had bitter quarrels with some of the inhabitants.

He married, first, in England, but we know nothing about that wife. He married, second, Dorothy ——, who after his death married, in 1649, John[1] Russell, the father of Rev. John Russell, who succeeded Henry Smith as minister at Wethersfield. They moved to Hadley, Mass., where she died in 1694.

Samuel Smith, son of Rev. Henry[1], in a letter to his son Ichabod, described his father as follows:—

"He was an ordained minister, educated at Cambridge College, Eng. He came to New England by reason of great persecution. He brought from England both men and maid servants. He was 5 ft. 10 in. tall, and spare, active and sinewy, delighted in sports of strength. He helped erect his house and the first church building in Wethersfield, where he preached for several years. He was well featured, fair of skin and had long, curly hair, merry eyes and a sweet smiling mouth, though he could frown when need be."

An extract from a letter written by this same son, Samuel Smith, Jan. 1, 1699, shows some of their experiences:—

"After ye Red Skins ye grate Terror of our lives at Weathersfield & for many years after we had moved to Hadley to live, was ye wolves. Catamounts were bad eno' & so was ye Beares, but it was ye wolves was ye worst. The noyse of their howlings was eno' to curdle ye bloode of ye stoutest, & I have never seen ye man yt did not shiver at ye Sounde of a Packe of em."

Henry Smith was appointed by Gov. Winthrop, a member of the General Court of Connecticut, in 1636. He was a soldier in the Pequot War, 1637. He died Aug. 9, 1648. His will of May 8, 1648, mentions his wife, "My son Samuel to have what was intended for my son Peregrine; my second son, Noah; my two married daughters 20s. each, and every one of their children 5s. each; and the rest of my children £20 at 21 years of age."

Children:—

1. Peregrine, b. Eng., d. unm.
2. A dau., b. Eng., m. and had children.
+3. Phillipa, b. Eng., m. a. 1640, John[1] Birdsey.

Second wife's:—

4. Dorothy, b. 1636, d. 1706, m. 1653, John Blakeman, d. 1662, (2) 1665, Francis Hall, d. 1689, (3) 1690, Mark[2] Sension (or St. John), d. 1693, (4) Isaac[1] Moore.
5. Samuel, b. Jan. 27, 1639, d. 1703, m. a. 1662, Mary Ensign (James).
6. Joanna, b. Dec. 25, 1641, d. 1664, m. Philip Russell (John[1]).
7. Noah, b. Feb. 25, 1644, prob. d. y.
8. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 25, 1648, prob. d. y.

See Birdsey

Phillipa[2] Smith m. John[1] Birdsey.
Joanna Birdsey m. Timothy[2] Wilcoxson.

Sarah Wilcoxson m. Robert[1] McEwen.
Elizabeth McEwen m. Thomas[3] Norton.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Wethersfield, Conn., Stiles, 1903; Conn. Col. Records, vol. I, p. 502; Society Colonial Wars, 1922. The Founding of New England, Flagg, 1926.

SMITH

10. Thomas Smith of Brinspittae, Dorsetshire, Eng., had three children:—

John, b. 1614, d. 1710, m. 1643, Susannah Hinckley.
Hannah, was living in Eng. in 1651.
Tumsen, was living in Eng. in 1651.

9. Rev. John[1] Smith, born Dorsetshire, Eng., 1614, came, 1630 from England, aged 16. In a deposition made 1651 he said he was the only son of Thomas Smith. He preached in Barnstable, Mass., 1640-1673; in Sandwich, 1673-1689, when his pastoral office terminated at his own request, as he was 74 years old. James Skiff and William Bassett were two of the five active male members left after severe religious dissensions for thirty years previous.

He was member of Lieut. Thomas Dimmock's Co., Barnstable, 1643; deputy to New Jersey Assembly, 1669, 1671 and 1672; assistant, 1670-71. He married at Barnstable, June 13, 1643, Susannah Hinckley, who was baptized, Nov. 6, 1625, in England, daughter of Samuel[1] and Sarah (Soule) Hinckley. He died, Oct. 2, 1710, ae. 96, at Sandwich.

Children:—

1. Samuel, b. Apr. 1644.
2. Sarah, bapt. May 11, 1645, m. 1669, John Chadwick, Jr.
3. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 22, 1646, d. Dec. 1646.
4. Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1647, m. 1680, John Dunham (John[2]).
5. Dorcas, b. Aug. 18, 1650.
6. John, b. Feb. 22, 1652, d. in 2 days.

+7. Shubael, b. Nov. 13, 1653, d. 1734, m. 1678, Mary Swift, (2) Lydia Skiff.
8. John, b. Sept. 1656.
9. Benjamin, b. Jan. 7, 1659, d. 1720, m. 1684, Jedidah Mayhew (Rev. Thomas[1]).
10. Ichabod, b. Jan. 7, 1661.
11. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 1663.
12. Thomas, b. Feb. 1665, d. 1700, m. Abigail Skiff (Stephen[2]).
13. Joseph, b. Dec. 6, 1667, d. 1746, m. 1689, Ann Fuller (Samuel[2]).

8. SHUBAEL[2] SMITH was born Barnstable, Mass., Nov. 13, 1653, son of Rev. John[1] and Susannah (Hinckley) Smith. He resided in Sandwich, and was freeman there, 1681. In 1687 was chosen "military clerk" of Sandwich. He married, Feb. 8, 1678, Mary Swift, who was born Apr. 7, 1659, daughter of William[2] and Ruth Swift. She died Mar. 6, 1689. He married, second, Lydia Skiff, daughter of Stephen[2] and Lydia (Snow) Skiff. She died June 9, 1718, Chilmark. He married, third, Ann Sampson. He died, Apr. 24, 1734, at Chilmark.

Children:—

1. Mercy, b. Feb. 3, 1679, m. Peter Newcomb.
2. Susanna, b. Jan. 16, 1681.
3. Abigail, b. Feb. 2, 1683.

Second wife's:—

4. Lydia.
+5. Remember, b. a. 1690, d. 1717, m. 1713, Samuel Jennings (John[1]).
6. Shubael, Jr., b. Feb. 19, 1703, m. 1724, Martha Mayhew (Paine[4]).

See JENNINGS

Remember[3] Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Cape Cod, Freeman, 1860; Barnstable Families; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SNOW

9. ANTHONY[1] SNOW probably came from England. He married, Nov. 8, 1639, Abigail Warren, who was born in England, the

daughter of Richard[1] and Elizabeth Warren. She came in the *Ann,* in 1623, to Plymouth. He was a feltmaker; lived in Plymouth from 1638; removed to Marshfield, 1643. He was representative from Marshfield, 1656, and later from Plymouth, 1679 and 1680.

His will made Dec. 28, 1685, had a codicil added Aug. 8, 1692. It mentioned his wife Abigail, son Josias, daughters Lidia, Sarah, Alis and three children of daughter Abigall Ford. He died between the 8th and 31st of Aug. 1692. His wife survived him.

Children:—

+Lydia, b. 1640, d. 1714, prob. m. Stephen Skiffe (James[1]).
Abigail, d. 1682, m. 1667, Michael Ford.
Josiah, d. 1693, m. 1669, Rebecca Barker (Robert[1]).
Sarah, b. 1651, d. 1741, m. Joseph Waterman.
A son, b. Mar. 25, 1655, recorded at Marshfield.
Alice, b. Jan. 18, 1657.

See Skiff

Lydia[2] Snow m. Stephen[2] Skiff.
Lydia Skiff m. Shubael[2] Smith.
Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900; N. E. Register, vol. 55, p. 76; Savage; Transcript, Dec. 13, 1922, Oct. 31, 1927; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Mayflower Descendant, vol. 5, p. 2.

SOULE

12. John Soole of Hawkhurst, Co. Kent, Eng., married at Hawkhurst, June 21, 1565, Maria Whitfield. They were probably the parents of Thomas. The name was spelled Sole, Soule, Soole, Sowle, Solly, Soulis, etc.

11. Thomas Soole married in Hawkhurst, Eng., Oct. 16, 1598, Mary Indenden, daughter of John and Christian Indenden. They lived in Hawkhurst, which is ten miles west of Tenterden.

Records of the baptism of the following children are found at Hawkhurst. There were probably other children but records are missing from 1605 to 1615.

+Sarah, bapt. June 8, 1600, d. 1656, m. 1617, Samuel[1] Hinckley (Robert).
Mary, bapt. Jan. 29, 1604.
Thomas, bapt. May 12, 1605.
Annie, bapt. Apr. 30, 1615.

See HINCKLEY

Sarah Soole m. Samuel[1] Hinckley.
Susanna Hinckley m. Rev. John[1] Smith.
Shubael Smith m. Lydia[3] Skiff.
Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[7] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Soule History, G. T. Ridlon, 1926; N. E. H. & G. Register, vol. 67, p. 43; vol. 68, p. 187.

SOUTHWICK

11. LAWRENCE[1] SETHICK, or SOUTHWICK, was born in England, and married there Cassandra ——. They came together from Lancashire in 1625, but returned to England the same year. He returned to America with his family in 1630, and obtained lands for their trade of pottery and glass-making in Salem. He and his family were admitted members of the Salem church, 1639, and he was a freeman the same year.

In 1659 he and his wife and son Josiah were imprisoned twenty weeks in Boston because they were Quakers. He and his wife, son Josiah and daughter Mary were fined, whipped, imprisoned and finally banished from Massachusetts for being Quakers. His son Daniel and daughter Provided, their fines not being paid, were sentenced by court to be sold into slavery to any English planter in Virginia, or the Barbadoes, but no ship owner would carry them so they were releaseed. Lawrence and his wife, being banished under pain of death, went to Shelter Island where they both died the following spring, 1660, from exposure and

privation, Cassandra surviving her husband only three days. Josiah, who had established a home in Rhode Island, returned to Salem to attend to settling his father's estate, and was flogged for returning. See Whittier's poem "Cassandra Southwick."

The sect of Quakers arose in England about 1650. Laws were passed to prevent Quakers from settling in Massachusetts; fines were laid on those who entertained them or attended their meetings. They were banished from the colony, imprisoned and a few were executed. It was claimed they interrupted public worship; showed disrespect to rulers, were intemperate in language to judges, and insulting to officials.

His will, made at Shelter Island, names his sons John, Daniel, Josiah, daughter Provided, daughter Mary, wife of Henry Trask, and their three daughters.

Children:—

John, b. 1620, d. 1672, m. Sarah, wid. of Samuel Tidd, (2) 1658, Hannah, wid. of Thomas Flint, d. 1668, (3) 1669, Sarah Burnell.
+Mary, b. 1630, d. 1696, m. 1650, Henry[1] Trask.
Josiah, b. 1632, d. 1693, m. 1658, Mary Boyce (Joseph[1]).
Provided, b. 1635, d. 1640.
Daniel, b. 1637, d. 1718, m. 1663, Esther Boyce (Joseph[1]).
Provided, b. Dec. 1639, living 1725, m. 1662, Samuel Gaskell (Edward[1]).

See Trask

Mary[2] Southwick m. Henry[1] Trask.
Mary Trask m. Jeremiah[2] Meachem.
Jeremiah Meachem m. Deborah[3] Brown.
Esther Meachem m. Hope[3] Rogers.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Genealogy of Lawrence Southwick, Jas. M. Caller, 1881; History of Salem, Perley, 1926, vol. 2, p. 54.

SOUTHWORTH

13. Thomas Southworth married Jane Mynne, and had sons Thomas and Edward.

12. Edward Southworth, born in England, 1590, the son of Thomas and Jane (Mynne) Southworth, married May 28, 1613, Alice Carpenter, daughter of Alexander Carpenter. She was born, Wrentham, Eng., 1590. They were married in Leyden, Holland, where he had gone with Rev. John Robinson's followers in 1609. He was a silk worker. He died in England, 1621, and his widow, with her two sons, came in the *Ann* to Plymouth, 1623, to marry Gov. Bradford (he was born 1590, died 1657), as his second wife, his first wife having been drowned as the *Mayflower* lay at anchor in Plymouth harbor, Dec. 7, 1620. She came with her sister Julia Ann and her husband, Geo. Morton. She died Apr. 5, 1670, and was buried at Burial Hill, Plymouth.

Children:—

+Constant, b. 1614, d. 1679, m. 1637, Elizabeth Collier (William[1]).
Thomas, b. 1616, d. 1669, m. 1641, Elizabeth Reyner (Rev. John).

11. General Constant[1] Southworth, son of Edward and Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, was born in Leyden, 1614, and came to Plymouth, 1623, with his mother. He married, Nov. 2, 1637, Elizabeth Collier, daughter of William[1]. She was born in England, 1617. He was freeman, 1637; in Pequot War, 1637; deputy, 1639, and for 17 years; treasurer of the colony, 16 years; member, Council of War, 1658; ensign, Duxbury Co., 1646; commissary general, King Philip's War, 1675; assistant, nine years. His connection with his stepfather, Gov. Bradford, gave him much prominence. In 1640, he, and his brother, Thomas, were each granted 50 acres apiece in Duxbury, next to Francis Cooke's. In 1645 he was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater. He died in Duxbury, Mar. 10, 1679. His widow died in Bristol, 1682. His will, proved Mar. 15, 1679, names wife Elizabeth, sons Edward and Nathaniel and William, daughters Marcy Freeman, Alice Church, Mary Alden, Priscilla, "to my daughter Elizabeth Southworth, if she do not marry William Fobes"; but she evidently married him.

Children:—

+Mercy, b. a. 1638, d. 1712, m. 1658, Samuel Freeman (Samuel[1]).
Edward, b. Duxbury, d. a. 1727, m. 1669, Mary Pabodie (William[2]).
Alice, b. 1646, d. 1719, m. 1667, Benjamin Church (Richard[1]).
Nathaniel, b. 1648, d. 1711, m. 1672, Desire Gray (Edward).

Mary, b. a. 1650, d. 1719, m. a. 1670, David Alden (John[1]).
Elizabeth, d. a. 1690, m. 1679, William Fobes (John[1]).
William, b. 1659, d. 1719, m. Rebecca Pabodie (Wm.[2]) d. 1702, (2) wid. Martha (Kirkland) Blake, dau. of Nathaniel Kirkland.
Priscilla, m. 1678, Samuel Talbot, (2) John Irish, Jr.

See Freeman

Mercy[2] Southworth m. Samuel[2] Freeman.
Samuel Freeman m. Elizabeth[3] Sparrow.
Priscilla Freeman m. John[3] Sears.
John Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Southworth Genealogy, Webber, 1905; Elizabeth Pabodie and Descendants, Alden, 1897; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SPARROW

11. "Mr." Richard[1] Sparrow was born in England, and married there Pandora ——. He came to Plymouth, Mass., in 1635, and removed, in 1653, to Eastham, from which place he was representative to General Court in 1655-6. He died, Jan. 8, 1660, at Eastham. His will, dated Nov. 19, 1659, made his wife Pandora and son Jonathan, executors. It also mentioned his grandchildren Rebecca, John and Priscilla, and bequeathed to the church at Eastham one ewe sheep.

Child:—

+Jonathan, b. a. 1631, d. 1707.

10. Jonathan[2] Sparrow was born in England, about 1631, the son of Richard and Pandora Sparrow. He married, Oct. 28, 1654, Rebecca Bangs, who was born in 1635, the daughter of Edward[1] and Rebecca Bangs of Eastham. She probably died before 1668. He married his second wife, Hannah, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prence, and widow of Nathaniel Mayo, who had died in 1661. He married, third, Nov. 23, 1698, Sarah (Lewis) Cobb, daughter of George[1] Lewis, widow of James[2] Cobb (who died 1695). He lived in Eastham, where he was schoolmaster, 1665;

a freeman, 1667; constable; captain of a train band of Eastham militia; representative to the General Court of the colony, 1668, and eighteen years following; lieutenant in Narragansett Fight; King Philip's War, 1675.

He died Mar. 21, 1707. His will of Mar. 10, 1707, proved Apr. 3, mentioned wife Sarah, sons John, Jonathan and Richard, daughters Rebecca, Lydia and Patience, grandson Benoney Grey, and children of Capt. Samuel Freeman by my daughter Elizabeth.

Children:—

+Rebecca, b. Oct. 30, 1655, d. 1740, m. 1673, Thomas Freeman (John,[2] Edmund[1]).
John, b. Nov. 2, 1656, d. 1734, m. 1683, Apphia Tracy (John[2]).
Priscilla, b. Feb. 13, 1658, m. Edward Gray.
Lydia, m. William Freeman (John[2]), (2) a. 1696, Jonathan Higgins.
+Elizabeth, m. a. 1684, Samuel Freeman (Samuel[2 1]).
Jonathan, b. July 9, 1665, d. 1740, m. Sarah ——.

Second wife's:—

Richard, b. Mar. 17, 1669, d. 1728, m. 1702, Mercy Cobb (James[2]).
Patience, d. 1745, m. 1691, Joseph Paine (Thomas[2]), (2) 1719, John Jenkins.

See Freeman

Rebecca[3] Sparrow m. Thomas[3] Freeman.
Mercy Freeman m. Paul[3] Sears.
Hannah Sears m. Thomas[4] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Anne R.[8] Preston.

Also

Elizabeth[3] Sparrow m. Samuel[3] Freeman.
Priscilla Freeman m. John[3] Sears.
John Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Freeman's History of Cape Cod; Bangs Family, Dean Dudley, 1896; Banning and Allied Families, 1924; Mayflower Descendant, v. 11, p. 1; v. 12, p. 57; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SPENCER

13. Michael Spencer of Stotfold, Bedfordshire, Eng., married 1555, Annis Miner; she died 1561; he married, second, Elizabeth ——. He had children:— John, bapt. 1557; Michael, b. 1558, d. 1560; Johan, bapt. Aug. 20, 1564; Ann, bapt. July 24, 1566; Michael, bapt. Aug. 30, 1566; Alice, bapt. Aug. 30, 1566; Thomas, bapt. 1571; Gerat, bapt. May 20, 1576; Richard, bapt. 1580, d. 1645; Catherine.

12. Gerat (or Jarrard) Spencer of Stotfold, son of Michael and Elizabeth, was baptized May 20, 1576, and died before May, 1646.

Children:—

+1. William, bapt. Oct. 11, 1601, d. 1640, m. a. 1633, Agnes Heane.
2. Elizabeth, bapt. Oct. 21, 1602, d. a. 1645, m. —— Tomlyns.
3. John, bapt. June 22, 1604.
4. Henry, bapt. Aug. 11, 1605, d. Oct. 1607.
5. Thomas, bapt. Mar. 29, 1607, d. 1687, m. (1) ——, (2) 1645, Sarah Bearding (Nathaniel[1]).
6. Richard, bapt. Dec. 11, 1608, d. 1614.
7. Michael, bapt. May 5, 1611, d. a. 1653, m. ——, (2) widow Robbins.
8. Jarrard, bapt. Apr. 25, 1614, d. a. 1685, m. a. 1636, Hannah ——.

11. Lieut. William[1] Spencer was baptized St. Mary's Parish, Stotfold, Bedfordshire, Eng., Oct. 11, 1601, the son of Jarrard Spencer. He came with his three brothers, Thomas, Michael and Gerard, in 1631. He was one of eight men who are recorded as inhabitants of Newtown (Cambridge), Mass., in 1632; freeman, 1633; lieutenant of Newtown militia, 1636; one of the founders of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. of Boston, his name is fourth in its charter, Mar. 1639; deputy to General Court from Cambridge, 1634-8. He married about 1633, Agnes Heane. He removed to Hartford, Conn., with his brothers Gerard and Thomas, and Rev. Thos. Hooker, 1639; representative to General Court of Connecticut, 1639-40. He died in Hartford between May 4, 1640, the date of his will, and Mar. 4, 1641, its probate. He gave one-third of his property to his wife, Agnes, and two-thirds to his children Samuel, Sarah, and Elizabeth, "my cozen Matthew Allen and brother John

Pratt" to be executors. His widow, Agnes, married about 1645, second, William[1] Edwards of Hartford, son of Rev. Richard Edwards from Wales, and had at least one son. She was living in 1688.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, m. 1649, William Wellman, (2) 1672, Jacob Joy.
+2. Sarah, b. 1636, m. 1657, John[1] Case.
3. Samuel, b. a. 1639, d. a. 1716, m. Sarah ——.

See Case

Sarah[2] Spencer m. John[1] Case.
Elizabeth Case m. John[1] Tuller.
Jacob Tuller m. Mary[4] Moses.
Martha Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Thomas Spencer Family, F. F. Starr, 1896; The Spencer Family Record, W. H. Spencer, 1909; Transcript, Jan. 16, 1928; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SPRAGUE

12. Tristram Sprague, a fuller of Fordington, St. George, Eng., married June 26, 1575, Elizabeth Colt, and had Edward and William (who married, 1607, Margaret Jaggard).

11. Edward Sprague was born about 1576 in Upway, Co. Dorset, Eng. He lived and died and was buried there in June, 1614. He married, about 1597, Christiana, who survived him and was living in 1651. He was a fuller, and his fulling mill was standing in Upway until recently. The names of his children are from his will which was proved Oct. 13, 1614, dated June 16, 1614. His widow married, second, John Corbin of Upway. She was possibly a sister of John Holland, or of his wife.

Children:—

Alice, b. a. 1597, m. 1615, Richard[1] Eames (Thomas).

Ralph, b. a. 1599, d. 1650, m. 1623, Joanna Corbin (John).
Edward, b. a. 1601.
Richard, b. 1605, d. 1668, m. Mary Sharp (Nicholas).
Christopher, d. 1625.
+William, b. 1609, d. 1675, m. 1635, Millicent Eames (Anthony[1]).

10. WILLIAM[1] SPRAGUE was born in Upway, Co. Dorset, Eng., 1609, son of Edward and Christiana Sprague. At 19 years of age he came to Salem, Mass., with his brothers Ralph and Richard, 1628. They were commissioned with three or four others by Gov. Endicott of Salem, to explore the country along the Charles River. They worked along twelve miles west, made friends with the Indians and probably wintered there in tents. In the spring of 1629 an engineer, Rev. Mr. Bright, the minister, and others came, laid out a town, built houses, and named it Charlestown. The brothers were "persons of character, substance and enterprise, excellent citizens, generous public benefactors, heads of large and respectable families of descendants."

In 1635, he married in Charlestown, Millisaint Eames, who was born in Dorset, Eng., daughter of Anthony[1] and Margery (Prisse) Eames. She was admitted to the church in Charlestown, 1635. In 1645 he was one of seven selectmen. In 1662, constable and collector. In 1636 he and his father-in-law moved to Hingham. He died at Hingham, Oct. 26, 1675, and his widow died at Hingham, Feb. 8, 1696. His will, dated Oct. 19, 1675, names his wife Millesaint, sons Anthony, John, Samuel, Jonathan and William, Persis Doggett, Joanna Church and Mary King.

Children, all except the first one, born in Hingham:—

1. Anthony, b. Charlestown, Sept. 2, 1636, d. 1719, m. 1661, Elizabeth Bartlett (Robert[1]).
2. John, bapt. Apr. 1638, d. 1683, m. 1666, Elizabeth Holbrook (William[1]).
3. Samuel, bapt. May 24, 1640, d. 1710, m. 1666, Sarah Chillingsworth (Thomas[1]).
4. Jonathan, bapt. Mar. 20, 1642, d. 1647.
5. Persis, bapt. Nov. 12, 1643, m. 1673, John Doggett.
6. Joanna, bapt. Dec. 16, 1644, m. 1667, Caleb Church.
7. Jonathan, b. May 28, 1648, d. 1741, m. 1670, Mehitable Holbrook.
+8. William, b. May 7, 1650, d. 1753, m. 1674, Deborah Lane, (2) 1709, Mary Tower.
9. Mary, b. Apr. 25, 1652, m. Thomas King.
10. Hannah, b. Feb. 25, 1655, d. 1658.

9. WILLIAM[2] SPRAGUE was born in Hingham, Mass., May 7, 1650, son of William[1] and Millisaint (Eames) Sprague. He married, in Hingham, Dec. 30, 1674, Deborah Lane, who was bapt. in Hingham, June 20, 1652, the daughter of Andrew[2] and Trypheny Lane. She died, Feb. 4, 1707, at Hingham, and he married, second, Nov. 5, 1709, Mary Tower (Jeremiah[2]). He moved to Providence, R. I., 1709, where he bought land, and was freeman, 1712. He was selectman, 1690, 1699 and 1708. His will, dated Apr. 7, 1721, proved Nov. 11, 1723, mentions his son William, grandson David (son of David), sons Jonathan, John and Benjamin, dau. Deborah Beale, children of Abiah West, wife Mary, and her four children. He died, Sept. 26, 1723, at Providence, R. I.

Children:—

+1. William, b. Dec. 24, 1675, d. 1753, m. 1707, Silence Tower (Samuel[2]).
2. Deborah, b. May 24, 1677, m. —— Beals.
3. Joanna, b. Feb. 15, 1679-80.
4. David, b. Dec. 3, 1683, d. 1773, m. 1706, Sarah Jordan (John).
5. Jonathan, b. July 24, 1686, d. 1756, m. 1712, Lydia Leavitt (Israel).
6. Abiah, b. Jan. 27, 1689, m. 1709, William West (Peter).
7. John, b. Sept. 13, 1692, m. Bethiah Waterman.
8. Benjamin, b. Jan. 3, 1694, d. 1788, m. 1716, Alice Bucklin.

Second wife's:—

9. Rowland, b. Oct. 21, 1710, m. 1745, Lydia Hearnden.
10. Mary, b. Aug. 10, 1712, m. 1737, Nathaniel Arnold, or 1740, Amos Keech.
11. Peter, b. Oct. 1, 1714, d. 1790, m. Hannah.
12. Judith, m. 1741, Nathaniel Waterman.

8. WILLIAM[3] SPRAGUE was born in Hingham, Mass., Dec. 24, 1675, the son of William[2] and Deborah (Lane) Sprague. He married, at Hingham, Apr. 23, 1707, Silence Tower, who was born at Hingham, Aug. 27, 1684, daughter of Samuel[2] and Silence (Damon) Tower. Their first three children were born in Hingham. He moved to Providence, R. I., where he and his father were made freemen, May 6, 1712. He later moved to Abington where his wife died May 1, 1736, and he died Nov. 27, 1753. His son William was appointed administrator of his estate, Jan. 1754.

Children:—

1. Silence, b. Sept. 7, 1708, m. 1729, John Woker.
2. William, b. Jan. 29, 1710, d. 1796, m. 1736, Abigail Keen (Ephraim[2]).
3. Jedediah, b. Mar. 18, 1713.
4. Elisha, d. 1730.
+5. Joshua, d. a. 1757, m. 1744, Elizabeth Keen.
6. Joanna, d. 1741, m. 1740, John Nash.
7. Lydia, m. 1753, William Wales (Joseph).

7. JOSHUA[4] SPRAGUE was born in Abington, Mass., the son of William[3] and Silence (Tower) Sprague. He married, in Abington, Aug. 21, 1744, Elizabeth Keen. They lived in Abington, and he died there, probably in 1757, as his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate in that year. She married, second, William Beale, in 1760.

Children:—

1. Joshua, b. Feb. 28, 1746.
2. Elisha, b. Aug. 27, 1748, m. 1768, Sarah Corey (John).
3. Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1753, m. 1782, Mary Benner.
+4. Silence, b. Aug. 8, 1755, m. 1774, Barnabas Reed (Ebenezer[4]).

See REED

Silence[5] Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Sprague Families in America, W. V. Sprague, 1913; Spragues of Malden, Mass., Chamberlain, 1923; N. E. H. & G. Reg., 1909.

STANDISH

10. THOMAS[1] STANDISH was born about 1612, in England. He was probably a son of Myles Standish and his first wife Rose, and was left in England, although Myles' will mentions only four sons, and they were sons of his second wife, but if not a son he must have been a younger brother or a nephew, as authentic tradition says he was of that family, and there was a striking similarity of traits of character, physical likeness, and family names. If a

brother, he was son of Thomas Standish of Duxbury, Eng., who died about 1600. He came from England to Plymouth Colony, and in 1636 was one of the original settlers in Wethersfield, Conn.; a list of his property is given in the first records of the town, in 1640. He was a soldier in the Pequot War, 1637, and had a grant of land on that account; and was keeper of the fort at Wethersfield. He married Susanna Francis, who was born in 1624, the daughter of Robert and Joan Francis; she died, Nov. 30, 1692, aged 68, and he died, Dec. 5, 1693, aged 80. He was a brother-in-law of John[1] Deming, who left legacies to "cousins Unis Standigge and Sarah Wyer."

Children:—

+Sarah, m. 1681, John Wyart (Robert[1]).

Thomas, b. 1660, d. 1735, m. 1690, Mary Church (Thomas[1]), (2) Rebecca Hunn.

Eunice, b. 1664, d. 1716, m. 1693, Nathaniel Stoddard (John[1]), his 2d wife.

See Wyart

Sarah[2] Standish m. John[2] Wyart.
Lois Wyart m. Hezekiah[3] Deming.
Eliakim Deming m. Lucy[4] Gridley.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Standishes in America, Myles Standish, 1895; Savage's Gen. Dict.; Transcript, Aug. 13, 1914; Lewis Ancestors, H. S. L. Barnes, 1910; Society Colonial Wars Year Book, 1922.

STANLEY

12 and 11. John Stanley of Ashford, Kent, Eng., had two sisters, Tabitha, who was born Oct. 11, 1573, and married, 1600, John Duke, and Priscilla, bapt. Jan. 3, 1579, and one brother, Daniel. John married June 1, 1590, Susan Lancock. She was buried Sept. 10, 1619.

Children:—

1. Anne, bapt. May 18, 1591, d. 1603.
2. Elizabeth, bapt. May 15, 1592, d. Aug. 1592.

3. Sarah, bapt. Mar. 24, 1594.
4. John, b. 1596, d. 1600.
5. Thomas[1], b. 1598, d. 1663, m. 1630, Bennett Tritton.
+6. Timothy[1], bapt. Mar. 22, 1600, d. 1648, m. Elizabeth (Morrice?).
7. Sybil, bapt. Feb. 28, 1602, d. 1603.
+8. John, bapt. Dec. 28, 1603, d. 1634.

10. TIMOTHY[1] STANLEY, bapt. Mar. 22, 1600, son of John and Susan Stanley, came to Newtown (Cambridge) in 1634, in the *Planter,* with his wife and son Timothy, and perhaps other children, and his brothers Thomas and John. Timothy and his brother Thomas went to Hartford in 1635, and were original proprietors. He was freeman, 1635; deputy to General Court, 1641, and later. He had married in England, Elizabeth (Morrice?). He died in Hartford, Oct. 1648. His widow married, second, in 1661, Andrew[1] Bacon, who died in 1669. She died at the home of her son, Caleb, in Hartford, "Feb. 23, 1679, aged about 76" (gravestone). She is buried in the Center Church yard at Hartford. Her will, dated Oct. 1671, mentions her children Lois Porter, Abigail Coles and Elizabeth Sension and son Caleb.

Children:—

Timothy, b. Jan. 1633, d. 1635.
Abigail, d. 1734, m. 1660, Samuel Cowles (John[1]).
Elizabeth, b. a. 1635, d. a. 1690, m. bef. 1656, MarkEnsion (or St. John) (Matthew[1]).
Caleb, b. Mar. 1642, d. 1718, m. 1665, Hannah Cowles (John[1]), d. 1690, (2) 1690, Mrs. Sarah (Foster, Moore) Long, d. 1698, (3) 1699, Lydia (Cole) Wilson.
+Lois, b. Aug. 23, 1645, d. 1711, m. Thomas Porter (Thomas[1]).
Isaac, b. Mar. 10, 1648, d. 1671, m. Mary.

See PORTER

Lois[2] Stanley m. Thomas[2] Porter.
Timothy Porter m. Susanna[3] Bull.
Lois Porter m. Samuel[4] North.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Dolly[6] Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

11. JOHN[1] STANLEY, baptized Dec. 28, 1603, in Ashford, Kent, Eng., was the son of John and Susan (Lancock) Stanley. He

married in England, and his wife probably died there. In 1634 he sailed on the *Planter* with his three children and his brothers Thomas and Timothy. He died on the voyage. In court in Cambridge, on Mar. 3, 1635, Timothy[1] agreed "to bring upp Rueth Stanley," daughter of John, and John, her brother, was taken by his uncle Thomas[1] Stanley.

Children:—

1. John, b. 1624, d. 1706, m. 1645, Sarah Scott (Thomas[1]), d. 1661, (2) 1663, Sarah Stoddard.
+2. Ruth, b. 1628, d. 1691, m. 1645, Isaac[1] Moore.
3. A child, b. a. 1633, d. 1634, after reaching Cambridge.

See Moore

Ruth[2] Stanley m. Isaac[1] Moore.
Ruth Moore m. John[2] Norton.
Thomas Norton m. Elizabeth[2] McEwen.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly[6] Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Stanley Families of America, I. P. Warren, 1887; The Founding of New England, Ernest Flagg, 1926; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

STEELE

14. Richard Steele, son of Robert Steele, was buried at Fairstead, Eng., Jan. 10, 1595.

13. Richard Steele, Jr., was baptized in Fairstead, Essex Co., Eng., April 12, 1549, died and was buried there, Jan. 12, 1631, "aged 82." He married Elizabeth who was buried April 4, 1626, at Fairstead.

Children:—

1. Richard, bapt. Feb. 4, 1587, m. 1623, Elizabeth Bredy.
2. George, d. Hartford, Conn., 1665, m. 1608, Margery Sorrell.
+3. John, bapt. 1591, d. 1665, m. 1622, Rachel Talcott.

12. "Secretary" John[1] Steele was bapt. Fairstead, Eng., Dec. 12, 1591, son of Richard. He married, in Fairstead, Oct. 10,

1622, Rachel Talcott, who was born in Braintree, Essex Co., Eng., daughter of John and Ann (Skinner) Talcott. He came to Newtown, Mass., 1630; an original proprietor; a freeman, 1634; deputy to General Court of Massachusetts, 1634-5. In the autumn of 1635 he led a pioneer band through the wilderness from Newtown (now Cambridge), Mass., to the Connecticut River. As leader and magistrate he led and directed safely and wisely. They spent the winter clearing the land, building log houses, fighting Indians and wild beasts. In the spring their wives and families, with Mr. Hooker, their minister, came to the new settlement which became Hartford. He was one of eight commissioners appointed by the General Court of Massachusetts to govern Connecticut, Mar. 1636, for one year. His brother George[1] Steele and brother-in-law John[1] Talcott were of the party.

He became an original proprietor of Farmington, 1645. He was elected to the principal colony court for twenty-three years, and was first Colonial Secretary of Connecticut, 1636-9. He was deputy to the court in 1636, which declared war against the Pequots. His wife died Oct. 24, 1653, and he married, second, Nov. 25, 1655, Mary (Ruscoe), widow of Richard[1] Seymour. He died at Farmington, Feb. 27, 1664. His will, dated Jan. 30, 1664, proved June 15, 1665, mentions his wife Mercy (or Mary); Samuel and his wife Mary Boosey; son-in-law William Judd and wife Mary; son-in-law Thomas Judd and wife Sarah; and John, Samuel and Benoni, sons of his son John, deceased. His children Samuel, Daniel, Rachel and John were mentioned in the will of their grandmother Ann Talcott in 1636.

Children:—

+1. John, b. in Eng., 1625, d. 1653, m. 1646, Mercy Warner (Andrew[1]).
2. Samuel, b. in Eng., 1626, d. 1685, m. a. 1652, Mary Boosey (James).
3. Lydia, b. in Eng., d. 1659, m. 1657, James Bird (Thomas[1]).
4. Mary, b. in Eng., d. 1718, m. 1658, William Judd (Thomas[1]).
5. Rachel, bapt. June 29, 1632, prob. d. y.
6. Daniel, b. bef. 1636.
7. Hannah, d. 1655, unm.
8. Sarah, b. 1638, d. 1695, m. a. 1658, Thomas Judd (Thomas[1]).

11. John[2] Steele, born 1625, in Essex Co., Eng., son of John[1], married in Hartford, Conn., Jan. 22, 1646, Mercy (Mary)

Warner, who was probably born before 1627, in England, the daughter of Andrew[1] and Mary Warner. He was one of the first settlers of Farmington, and purchased a house lot there. Ensign of militia, 1651; died, 1653, at Farmington. His widow married about 1669, William[1] Hills, his third wife. She was living in 1681.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Nov. 20, 1646, m. 1670, John Thompson (Thomas[1]).
+2. John, b. Nov. 5, 1647, d. 1737, m. Ruth Judd (Thomas[1]).
3. Samuel, b. Mar. 15, 1652, d. 1710, m. 1680, Mary Bradford (William[2 1]).
4. Benoni, was mentioned in his grandfather's will in 1664.
5. Henry, d. inf.
6. Daniel, d. inf.

10. Lieut. John[3] Steele, son of John[2] and Mercy (Warner) Steele, was born Nov. 5, 1647; lived in Farmington, Conn.; married Ruth Judd, who was born in Farmington about 1646, the daughter of Thomas[1] Judd. He was freeman May 10, 1677. He died Aug. 26, 1737.

Children:—

+1. Mary, m. Joseph Bird (Joseph[2]), (2) —— Hart.
2. Elizabeth, b. 1678, d. inf.
3. Sarah, bapt. Nov. 25, 1683, d. 1751, m. 1707, John Watson (John[2]).
4. John, b. Mar. 6, 1686, d. 1751, m. 1716, Mary Newell (Samuel).
5. Rachel, b. 1689, d. 1773, unm.
6. Ruth, d. 1751, m. 1724, John Thompson (John[2]).
7. Ebenezer, b. 1697, d. inf.

See Bird

Mary[4] Steele m. Joseph[3] Bird.
Mary Bird m. Joseph[3] Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John B.[6] Preston.
Marcus North[7] Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Society Colonial Wars Year Book, 1922; Conn. Col. Records, vol. 1, p. 227; Steele Family, Daniel Steele Durrie, 1862; Goodwin and Morgan Lines, F. F. Starr, 1914; Transcript, Sept. 18, 1929; Memorial History, Hartford County, Trumbull, 1882.

STEWART

10. Duncan[1] Stewart, born about 1617, married Ann ——. He was in Ipswich, Mass., 1658, Newbury, 1659-80, Rowley, 1680, to his death, which occurred Aug. 30, 1717, in Rowley. His wife lived until July 9, 1729, when she died in Rowley. He was a shipwright.

Children:—

1. Katherine, b. Ipswich, 1658.
2. Martha, b. Newbury, Apr. 4, 1659, m. —— Carter.
3. Charles, b. June 5, 1661, d. 1689.
4. Elizabeth, b. 1662, m. 1685, Sylvanus Wentworth (William[1]).
5. James, b. Oct. 8, 1664, d. 1750, m. Elizabeth.
6. Henry, b. May 1, 1669.
7. John.
8. Samuel.
+9. Ebenezer, b. 1676, d. 1749, m. 1698, Elizabeth Johnson.

9. Ebenezer[2] Stewart, born in Rowley, in 1676, son of Duncan[1] and Ann Stewart, married in Rowley, May, 23, 1698, Elizabeth Johnson of Rowley, who was born about 1677. He was a farmer and inn holder in Byfield Parish, Rowley; served in Canada Expedition, 1690; he died, Apr. 30, 1749, in Byfield Parish, Rowley; his wife had died a few days before him on Apr. 9th. She was probably dau. of Capt. John[2] Johnson.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. May 19, 1699, m. 1719, John Webster.
+2. Robert, b. Nov. 26, 1701, d. 1782, m. 1727, Ann Adams.
3. Richard, b. Oct. 15, 1704, d. 1777, m. Judith Poor (Joseph[2]), d. 1748, (2) 1748, Mary (Fisk) Stickney.
4. John, b. Oct. 20, 1709, m. 1732, Hannah Bailey.
5. Elizabeth, m. 1725, Benjamin Webster.
6. Ann, b. Mar. 27, 1712, m. 1737, Nathaniel Brown, (2) 1746, Samuel Lowell.
7. Mary, or Mercy, b. Oct. 26, 1715, m. 1734, Ezra Clough.
8. Charles, b. May 31, 1718, d. 1750, m. 1741, Sarah Fisk.
9. Jane, b. Aug. 7, 1720, m. 1751, William Davis.

8. Robert[3] Stewart, born in Rowley, Nov. 26, 1701, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Stewart, married in Newbury, Dec. 11, 1727, Ann Adams, daughter of Abraham[3] and Anne (Longfel-

low) Adams; she was born in Newbury, Apr. 29, 1705. He was one of the founders of the first Baptist church in New Hampshire, in 1755, in Newton, N. H. He built a church of logs which was called "Stuart's Church" and supported the preaching, and refused to pay the town tax for the support of the Congregational Church, for which an unsuccessful attempt was made to arrest him. He died in Kingston, N. H., early in 1782. His widow died there in 1787. His first child was born in Rowley, but all the rest were born in Kingston (later called Newton), N. H.

Children:—

1. Samuel, b. Nov. 3, 1728, m. 1758, Grace Hubbard.
2. Anna, bapt. Sept. 27, 1730, d. y.
+3. Sarah, b. Oct. 16, 1732, d. 1813, m. 1751, Samuel Chase (Samuel[3]), (2) 1798, Thomas Noyes.
4. Daughter, d. Nov. 30, 1736.
5. Ann, b. Oct. 31, 1736, m. 1757, Barnard Hoyt.
6. Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1739, m. Samuel Chase (Francis[4]).
7. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 10, 1741.
8. Robert, b. Sept. 30, 1743, a captain in War of Revolution.
9. Stephen, b. Dec. 25, 1745, m. Sarah Peaslee.
10. Ab——, b. 1748, d. y.

See Chase

Sarah[4] Stewart m. Samuel[4] Chase.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Duncan Stuart Family, J. A. Stuart.

STICKNEY

12. Robert Stickney of Frampton, Co. of Lincoln, Eng., died Oct. 1582.

11. William Stickney, son of Robert, was baptized Dec. 30, 1558, at Frampton, Eng.; he married, June 16, 1585, Margaret Pierson.

10. Lieut. William[1] Stickney, son of William, was baptized Sept. 6, 1592, at Frampton, Lincolnshire, Eng. He married in England, Elizabeth ——, who was born about 1608. He sailed from Hull, Eng., 1637; was admitted to the church in Boston, Nov. 6, 1638; he and his wife were dismissed to the Rowley church in 1639, where he and his wife and three children were among the first settlers, and he was granted 1½ acres. He brought from England a King James version of the Bible, first edition, printed 1611, which is owned by a descendant. A husbandman; selectman, 1656; lieutenant, 1661. He was buried in Rowley, Jan. 25, 1665, his wife survived him several years, was still living, 1678. His will, dated Jan. 21, 1665, proved Mar. 28, names wife Elizabeth, sons Samuel, Amos, John, Andrew and Thomas, daughters Mary, Faith and Mercy.

Children:—

+1. Samuel, b. Eng., 1633, d. 1709, m. 1654, Julia Swan, (2) 1674, Prudence (Leaver) Gage.
2. Amos, b. Eng., 1635, d. 1678, m. 1663, Sarah Morse (Anthony[1]).
3. Mary, b. Eng., 1637, m. 1667, James Barker (James).
4. John, b. Jan. 14, 1640, d. 1709, m. 1680, Hannah Brockleband (Samuel[1]).
5. Faith, b. Dec. 14, 1641, d. 1696, m. 1674, Samuel Gage (John[1]).
6. Andrew, b. Mar. 11, 1644, d. 1727, m. 1689, wid. Edna (Northend) Lambert (d. 1722), m. (2) 1723, Elizabeth Jewett, wid. of Ezekiel (?).
7. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 3, 1646, d. 1659.
8. Thomas, b. Jan. 3, 1646, m. Mehitabel Kimball.
9. Mercy, b Nov. 4, 1648, d. 1676.
10. Adding, b. Nov. 4, 1648, d. 1660.

9. Samuel[2] Stickney, son of William[1], born in England, 1633, married in Rowley, Mass., Feb. 18, 1654, Julia Swan, who was born in England about 1634, the daughter of Richard[1] and Ann Swan; she died in Bradford about 1671; he married, second, Apr. 6, 1674, Mrs. Prudence Leaver Gage (born 1644, died Oct. 1716), the daughter of Thomas Leaver and widow of Benjamin Gage.

He was one of eighteen men who organized the church of Bradford in 1682; freeman, 1682; selectman, 1671, and eight years; lieutenant, 1691; deputy, 1689 and 1690; pound keeper; tithing man, 1704; grand juryman, 1697. He died in Bradford, 1709.

Children of first wife:—

1. Elizabeth, b. May 9, 1661, d. 1694, m. 1680, Daniel Tenney (Thomas[1]).
+2. Samuel, b. Feb. 5, 1663, d. 1714, m. Mary Haseltine (Abraham[2]).
3. William, b. Aug. 21, 1665, d. inf.
4. Sarah, b. Oct. 20, 1667, d. 1689.

Second wife's:—

5. William, b. Jan. 27, 1675, d. 1706, m. 1701, Anna Heseltine (David[2]).
6. Thomas, b. Mar. 19, 1676, drowned 1689.
7. Jonathan, b. Feb. 11, 1679, d. 1713, unm.

8. Samuel[3] Stickney, son of Samuel[2] and Julia Stickney, was born in Rowley, Mass., Feb. 5, 1663, married Mary Haseltine, born in Rowley, April 30, 1673, the daughter of Abraham[2] and Elizabeth (Longhorne) Haseltine. He was on a committee in 1684 to set up a corn mill, the first to be built in Rowley; selectman from 1686, for six years; assessor, 1694; constable; surveyor, 1707-8.

He died Dec. 30, 1714, and was buried in Bradford. Among articles mentioned in the inventory of his property are loom and tackling and books. His widow married, second, Aug. 30, 1722, Joseph Tidd, his third wife, and was dismissed to the church in Lexington, where she died Jan. 4, 1731.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. Dec. 9, 1690, m. 1717, Samuel Spofford (Samuel).
2. Mary, b. Sept. 29, 1692, m. 1715, Richard Kimball (Richard[2]).
3. Thomas, b. Aug. 23, 1694, d. 1769, m. 1716, Mary Mullickin d. 1737 (Robert), (2) Dorothy Monroe.
4. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 20, 1696, m. Benjamin Mullickin (Robert).
5. Amos, b. Oct. 31, 1699, d. bef. 1716.
+6. Samuel, b. Aug. 24, 1701, d. 1783, m. 1729, Elizabeth Hardy, (2) Susanna Johnson.
7. Abraham, b. Oct. 16, 1703, d. 1783, m. 1728, Abigail Hall.
8. Ebenezer, b. July 25, 1705, d. Aug. 2, 1705.
9. Jonathan, b. Jan. 19, 1707, m. 1734, Alice Symonds.
10. Richard, b. May 9, 1709, m. Mary ——, (2) Susanna Tucker.
11. Dorothy, b. Mar. 18, 1712, d. 1790, m. 1731, Joseph Tidd (Joseph).
12. Benjamin, b. Oct. 27, 1714, d. inf.

7. Samuel[4] Stickney, son of Samuel[3], born in Bradford, Mass., Aug. 24, 1701, married Apr. 22, 1729, Elizabeth Hardy,

born in Bradford, Mar. 11, 1707, the daughter of Jacob[3] and Sarah (Clark) Hardy. A husbandman; member of second church of Bradford; fence-viewer, 1735 and 1760; surveyor, 1736, 1738, 1748, 1763; constable, 1739; tithing man for six years, 1740-46. In 1742 he was chosen to assist the pastor and deacons in cases of discipline. He was one of a company of 87 men organized Jan. 1725, to go against the Indians in Maine. They found a trail, and killed ten Indians; they brought home the scalps and received a bounty of £100 for each scalp.

A part of Rowley was set off in 1672, named Bradford, and incorporated in 1675. The part in which he lived was set off from Bradford in 1850, and called Groveland.

His wife died May 11, 1737; he married, second, June 3, 1742, Susanna Johnson, who died July 28, 1776. He died in Bradford, Dec. 29, 1783, and was buried in the old burying ground at Groveland. His will, dated Aug. 21, 1783, mentions Dorothy, wife of Eben Kezer; Sarah, wid. of Jedediah Barker; Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Hills; Abigail and her husband, Joseph Kimball; Hannah and her husband, Thomas Tenney.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. July 28, 1730, d. 1797, m. 1751, Josiah Hills (Josiah).
2. Abigail, b. Jan. 4, 1731, m. Joseph Kimball (Joseph).
+3. Hannah, b. Sept. 20, 1734, d. 1790, m. 1753, Thomas Tenney (Daniel[4]).
4. Sarah, b. July 5, 1735, m. 1756, Jedediah Barker (James).
5. Dorothy, b. Apr. 20, 1737, m. 1759, John Morse, (2) before 1783, Eben Kezer.

See Tenney

Hannah[5] Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Bailey Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Stickney Family, M. A. Stickney, 1869; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

SWAN

10. Richard[1] Swan was born in England about 1606, and married there Ann ——, who was mother of his children. He

came to Boston, 1638. He was dismissed from the church in Boston to Rowley, Sept. 24, 1639, where his was one of the sixty families who settled Rowley in Apr. 1639. After they had worked together about five years clearing the land, they divided it and he received two acres. A freeman, 1640; a husbandman; he held office for many years as selectman, constable, marshal, and representative from Rowley to General Court, 1666-73. He was in King Philip's War and expedition to Canada (Society Colonial Wars, 1922). His wife died, and was buried in Rowley, Apr. 4, 1658. He married, second, Mar. 1659, Ann ——, who had married, about 1640, Michael[1] Hopkinson of Boston (who died, 1648); she married, second, 1650, John Trumbull (who died, 1657). She was born about 1615, and died, 1678.

He was 70 years old in deposition in 1677. He died and was buried in Rowley, May 14, 1678. His will, dated Apr. 25, 1678, mentions wife Ann, son Robert; son-in-law Joseph Boynton and wife Sarah; children of daughter Stickney, Elizabeth, Samuel and Sarah; grandchildren Richard Sutton, and Richard, son of Robert; daughters Jane Wilson, Franciss Quilter, Dorothy Chapman and Mercy Warner.

Children:—

1. Robert, b. 1627, d. a. 1698, m. 1650, Elizabeth Acy, d. 1689 (William[1]), (2) 1690, wid. Hannah (Bull) Ross.
2. Richard, b. a. 1629, d. bef. 1678.
3. Jonathan, b. a. 1631, d. bef. 1678.
4. Frances, b. 1633, d. 1694, m. 1653, Mark Quilter (Mark[1]).
+5. Julia, b. a. 1634, d. a. 1671, m. 1654, Samuel Stickney (William[1]).
6. Jane, b. a. 1635, m. a. 1656, Thomas Wilson (Theophilus[1]).
7. Dorothy, b. a. 1636, d. 1710, m. 1655, Thomas Abbott (George[1]), d. 1659, (2) Edward Chapman, d. 1678, (3) Archelus Woodman.
8. John, bapt. Nov. 13, 1638, Boston, d. bef. 1678.
9. Mercy, b. July 4, 1640, d. 1683, m. 1662, Samuel Warner (John[1]).
10. Faith, b. Mar. 30, 1644, m. a. 1673, Richard Sutton.
+11. Sarah, b. 1646, d. 1719, m. 1669, Joseph Boynton (John[1]).

See Stickney

Julia[2] Swan m. Samuel[2] Stickney.
Samuel[3] Stickney m. Mary[3] Haseltine.
Samuel[4] Stickney m. Elizabeth[4] Hardy.
Hannah[5] Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas[6] Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William[7] Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.

Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

See BOYNTON

Sarah[2] Swan m. Joseph[2] Boynton.
Sarah[3] Boynton m. Samuel[3] Tenney.
Daniel[4] Tenney m. Sarah[4] Kimball.
Thomas[5] Tenney m. Hannah[5] Stickney.
Silas[6] Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William[7] Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Ancestry of Peter Parker, J. W. Linzee, 1913.

TALCOTT

14. JOHN TAILCOTT or TAYLCOTT of Braintree, Colchester, Essex Co., Eng., married —— Wells; married (2) Mary Pullen, who died June 19, 1625. He died Nov. 1, 1606. By his first wife he had:—John, who married Ann Skinner; Robert, d. 1641, married Joanna Drake, and a daughter who married a Barnard. By second wife he had:—Thomas, d. 1641, m. Margaret Biggs; Grace m. John Death; Joanna, m. —— Knewstuble; Marie, m. Marshall; Eme, m. Thomas Adler; John.

13. JOHN TALCOTT, born before 1558, son of John, lived in Braintree, Essex Co., Eng. A pewterer. He married Ann Skinner, daughter of William and Marjerie Skinner of Braintree. He died in England, Jan. 1604. His will, proved Jan. 29, 1604, mentioned his wife Ann (who, in 1605, married (2) Moses Wall, and had three children), his father-in-law William Skinner, his brother Robert Talcott, his son John, and his five daughters. His wife's will, dated Felsted, Eng., Apr. 6, 1637, mentions her son John, daughters Sarah Wadsworth, Rachel Steele, grandchildren Samuel, Daniel, Rachel and John Steele; daughter Mary Aylett; daughter Lydia Wall Holbeach, and son-in-law Martin Holbeach, her brothers John and Richard Skynner, and sister Gill. William Skinner, their grandfather, had mentioned John, Sarah and Rachel Talcott in his will in 1616.

Children:—

John, a minor in 1606, d. 1660, m. Dorothy Mott.
Sarah, d. bef. 1644, m. William Wadsworth.
+Rachel, d. 1653, m. 1622, John[1] Steele.
Ann.
Mary, d. 1657, m. bef. 1630, Robert Aylett, perhaps also Begat Eggleston (1590-1674).
Grace.

See STEELE

Rachel Talcott m. John[1] Steele.
John Steele m. Mercy[2] Warner.
John Steele m. Ruth[2] Judd.
Mary Steele m. Joseph[3] Bird.
Mary Bird m. Joseph[4] Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines, Starr, 1914; Transcript, June 16, 1924; N. E. H. & G. Register, vol. 50, p. 418; Tallcott Genealogy, S. V. Talcott.

TAYLOR

10. RICHARD[1] TAYLOR was in Yarmouth, Mass., 1643, where he was called "Richard of the Rock" to distinguish him from another Richard Taylor, because his house was against a rock near the boundary between Hockanom and Nobscussett. He married, Oct. 27, 1646, Ruth ——.

His will, dated Sept. 2, 1693, probated Oct. 3, 1703, mentioned Richard, Elisha, Mehitable, Kezia, Hannah, and grandson Samuel Eldredge. A codicil of Oct. 8, 1699, mentioned grandchildren, Jehoshaphat, Mehitable and Kezia Eldredge and Mehitable Smith. He died Aug. 1, 1703; his wife had died June 9, 1693.

Children:—

Richard, b. June 9, 1652, d. 1732, m. Hannah ——.
Mehitable, b. July 23, 1654, m. 1681, Jonathan Smith.
+Keziah, b. Feb. 18, 1656, m. 1680, Samuel Eldredge (William[1]).
Jasher, b. May 9, 1659, d. 1752.
Hannah, b. Sept. 17, 1661, m. 1682, Job Jenkins.

Elisha, b. Feb. 10, 1664, d. 1741, m. Rebecca.
Mary, b. June 12, 1667.

See ELDREDGE

Keziah[2] Taylor m. Samuel[2] Eldredge.
Keziah Eldredge m. John[4] Crowell.
Deborah Crowell m. John[4] Sears.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—The Taylor Family of Yarmouth, 1912; History of Cape Cod, Freeman, 1860.

TENNEY

10. THOMAS[1] TENNEY was born in England, 1614, and married there Ann (Mighill?). They were one of a company of twenty families who because of the religious persecution of King Charles, sailed with their pastor, Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, for America in 1638. They were joined by forty more families in April, 1639, and made a settlement thirty miles from Boston, known as Rogers Plantation, but later called Rowley from their home in England in Yorkshire. The town records name him ensign, marshall, 1653-66; warner of town meetings, 1650, and other years; overseer of plains, 1656, etc.; selectman, 1660, 1661, 1670; viewer of fences, highways, and chimneys, 1669; constable, 1665-6; tithing man, 1680; sergeant and ensign of Rowley Foot Co., 1677. His wife was a sister of Deacon Thomas Mighill of Rowley. She died Sept. 24, 1657, and he married, Feb. 24, 1658, (2) Elizabeth, widow of Francis[1] Parrat, (died about 1656). He spent his last years in Bradford, Mass., where he died Feb. 20, 1700, and is buried in the old cemetery. His grave is marked with a dark slate stone. His brother, Deacon William[1] Tenney, came, 1639, one year later, to Rowley, married about 1642, Katherine ——, and died 1685.

Children:—

+1. John, b. Dec. 14, 1640, d. 1722, m. 1663, Mercy Parrat (Francis[1]).
2. Hannah, b. Mar. 15, 1642, d. after 1723, m. Joseph Johnson (William[1]).

+3. Mercy, b. June 17, 1644, d. 1716, m. 1664, Thomas Hardy (Thomas[1]).

4. Thomas, b. July 16, 1648, d. 1730, m. 1680, Margaret Hidden (Andrew).

5. James, b. Aug. 15, 1650, m. 1684, Abigail Lambert (John).

6. Daniel, b. July 16, 1653, d. 1747, m. 1680, Elizabeth Stickney, d. 1694, (2) Mary ——, (3) 1712, Elizabeth Woodman (Joshua).

See Hardy

Mercy[2] Tenney m. Thomas[2] Hardy.
Jacob Hardy m. Sarah Clark.
Elizabeth Hardy m. Samuel[4] Stickney.
Hannah Stickney m. Thomas[5] Tenney.
Silas Tenney m. Rebecca[6] Bailey.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

9. Deacon John[2] Tenney, born in Rowley, Mass., Dec. 14, 1640, son of Thomas[1] and Ann Tenney, married in Rowley, Feb. 26, 1663, Mercy Parrat, who was born July 23, 1646, daughter of Francis[1] and Elizabeth Parrat. She died Nov. 27, 1667, and he married, second, Dec. 2, 1668, Susanna Woodbury (daughter of Humphrey). She died Apr. 9, 1716. He was moderator of the first town meeting held in Bradford, Feb. 20, 1668. He had bought, in 1664, for £50, 100 acres southeast of the Merrimack River, and four acres of meadow. In 1677 he was on the school committee, and his name was first on the list of deacons, chosen 1702. He was in the garrison at Blackport, Me., 1676, and under Capt. Scottow, 1677. He was called "Ensign" in 1705. He died Apr. 13, 1722.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. Oct. 17, 1665, d. 1739, m. 1684, Capt. Philip Atwood.

+2. Samuel, b. Nov. 20, 1667, d. 1748, m. Abigail Bailey, (2) Sarah Boynton, (3) Hannah Moody.

8. Deacon Samuel[3] Tenney, born in Bradford, Mass., Nov. 20, 1667, son of John[2] and Mercy (Parrat) Tenney, married Abigail Bailey, daughter of Joseph[2] Bailey (Richard[1]). She died Nov. 28, 1689. He married, second, in Bradford, Dec. 18, 1690, Sarah Boynton, who was born Jan. 11, 1672, daughter of Capt. Joseph[2] and Sarah (Swan) Boynton. She died April 3, 1709,

and he married, third, Jan. 26, 1711, Hannah Moody of Newbury. She died, Oct. 29, 1745, aged 76. He was representative to Massachusetts General Court, 1724-5. He was chosen deacon, 1712. He wrote shorthand and took down the sermons. He was a fine singer and led the singing for 25 years. He was by nature and by grace, distinguished, and repeatedly held high offices in his native town. He was a lieutenant in the Continental Army; a member of the Colonial Assembly when, in 1725, he was one of the thirty who voted against receiving the king's charter. He died Feb. 3, 1748, and was buried at Groveland Cemetery. A slate stone, elaborately decorated, says, "Here lies the body of Elder Samuel Tenney, who died Feb. 3, 1748, in his 81st year."

Children:—

1. Abigail, b. Nov. 22, 1689, m. a. 1711, Nathaniel Haseltine.

Second wife's:—

2. Mercy, b. Oct. 23, 1691, m. a. 1719, Moses Worcester (William).
3. John, b. Dec. 8, 1692, d. 1732, m. 1718, Hannah Jewett (Maximilian).
4. Susanna, b. Feb. 5, 1695, m. John Bailey (Joseph[2]).
5. Sarah, b. Mar. 29, 1696, d. 1779, m. 1721, Samuel Tyler.
6. Samuel, b. Dec. 17, 1697, d. 1777, m. 1720, Sarah Worcester (Wm.), (2) 1749, Elizabeth Fales.
7. Joseph, b. Mar. 16, 1699, d. 1775, m. 1723, Abigail Wood (John[2]).
8. Ann, b. Sept. 24, 1700, d. 1726, m. 1721, Ephraim Kimball (Thomas[3]).
+9. Daniel, b. Feb. 14, 1702, d. 1751, m. a. 1725, Sarah Kimball (d. 1732, (2) 1733, Ann Coleman.
10. Jonathan, b. Dec. 8, 1703, d. 1786, m. a. 1726, Rebecca Hardy (Daniel), (2) 1740, Lydia (Hale) Perley, dau. of Joseph Hale.
11. Dorothy, b. Feb. 20, 1705, m. 1729, Nathaniel Kimball.
12. Philip, b. Dec. 16, 1706, d. 1783, m. 1730, Jane Hale (Samuel).

7. Daniel[4] Tenney, born in Bradford, Mass., Feb. 14, 1702, son of Samuel[3] and Sarah (Boynton) Tenney, married Sarah Kimball, who was born Jan. 22, 1706, in Bradford, the daughter of Thomas[3] and Deborah (Pemberton) Kimball. She died Aug. 31, 1732. He married, second, May 15, 1733, Mrs. Ann (Bailey) (Wicom) Coleman of Newburyport. Ann Bailey married, 1728, Thomas Wicom (John[2]), died about 1731, (2) 1732, John Coleman. She died June 28, 1768, aged 68. He united

with the Congregational church at Bradford, 1720. He owned 130 acres in Bradford. He died in Bradford, May 7, 1751. He and his wife are buried in the family lot at Groveland under a decorated slate tablet with face, etc., which is red with age.

Children:—

1. Deborah, b. June 30, 1726, prob. d. y.
2. Daniel, b. July 26, 1730, d. in inf.
+3. Thomas, b. July 26, 1730, d. 1798, m. 1754, Hannah Stickney (Samuel[4]).

Second wife's:—

4. Daniel, b. Mar. 16, 1734, d. 1815, m. 1761, Joanna Cheney (Eldad).
5. Jonathan, b. Jan. 29, 1736.
6. Sarah, b. July 29, 1737, d. 1815, m. 1761, Capt. Thomas Stickney (Thomas[4]).
7. Shubael, b. Jan. 5, 1740, d. 1823, m. a. 1768, Martha Noyes.

6. Deacon Thomas[5] Tenney, born in Bradford, July 26, 1730, a twin, son of Daniel[4] and Sarah (Kimball) Tenney, married, 1754, Hannah Stickney, who was born in Bradford, Sept. 20, 1734, daughter of Samuel[4] and Elizabeth (Hardy) Stickney. She died Aug. 23, 1790. He was chosen deacon in 1779, and held the office until his death, July 2, 1798. A yeoman. His will, dated Dec. 13, 1797, appointed his son Silas executor, and gave him "my clock, and pew in the meeting house." It mentioned all his children except Bettie and Sarah, who had died.

Children:—

1. Bettie, b. Mar. 17, 1755, d. 1789, unm.
2. Asa, b. Nov. 21, 1757, d. 1818, m. 1780, Polly Hale (Samuel)
3. Hannah, b. Oct. 11, 1761, m. 1783, Jonathan Savary.
4. Sarah, b. Apr. 12, 1765, d. 1797, unm.
5. Molly, b. Apr. 27, 1769, d. 1853, m. 1788, Moses Atwood.
+6. Silas, b. Dec. 4, 1772, d. 1834, m. 1795, Rebecca Bailey (William[5]).

Inscriptions on their gravestones in the old cemetery, Groveland, Mass. (formerly East Bradford):—

Deacon Thomas Tenney
departed this life
July 2, 1798
AET 67

Some hearty friend shall drop his tear
  On our dry bones and say
These once were strong as mine appear
  And mine must be as they
Thus shall our mouldering members teach
  What now our senses learn
For dust and ashes loudest preach
  Man's infinite concern

Memento Mori
Here lie
Interred the Remains of
Mrs Hannah Tenney.
Consort of Deacon Thomas
Tenney, who departed this life
August the 23rd. A.D. 1790 AET 56
Great God I own the sentence just
  And nature must decay
I yield my body to the dust
  To dwell with fellow clay
Yet faith may triumph o'er the grave
  And trample on the tombs
My Jesus, my Redeemer lives
  My God, my Saviour comes

5. Deacon Silas[6] Tenney, born in Bradford, Mass., Dec. 4, 1772, son of Thomas[5] and Hannah (Stickney) Tenney, married Oct. 28, 1795, Rebecca Bailey, who was born May 13, 1773, daughter of William[5] and Anne (Chase) Bailey. He lived in Bradford (now Groveland), on the farm said to have been occupied by Deacon John[2] Tenney and his descendants from 1670 to about 1804 when Silas sold it, and removed to Chester, N. H., to the farm which is still occupied by his descendants. He and his wife became members of the Hampstead church, and their children were all baptized there. He died, July 11, 1834, of typhoid fever. His widow died in Chester, Mar. 11, 1873, lacking two months of being 100 years old.

Four of their sons, Thomas, Sewall, Charles and Daniel, all graduates of Dartmouth College, became ministers.

Children:—

1. Bailey, b. Jan. 7, 1797, d. 1852, m. Jane Ware, (2) Lydia Hawks.
2. Thomas, b. Nov. 10, 1798, d. 1874, m. 1827, Martha T. Parker (William).
3. Sewall, b. Aug. 27, 1801, d. 1890, m. 1833, Sarah M. Pearson (John).

4. Sally, b. Jan. 13, 1804, d. 1865, m. Rev. Jonathan L. Hale, (2) Rev. Joel R. Arnold.

+5. William, b. July 13, 1807, d. 1891, m. 1833, Emeline J. Murray (David[2]).

6. Mary, b. 1809, d. Nov. 13, 1812, aged 3 yrs.

7. Harriette, b. Apr. 8, 1812, d. 1870, m. 1834, Thomas J. Melvin (John).

8. Charles, b. Sept. 23, 1814, d. 1888, m. 1841, Emily Parsons, d. 1882, (2) 1885, Mary E. Kelly.

9. Daniel, b. Dec. 10, 1816, d. 1902, m. 1844, Mary A. Parker (Nathaniel), d. 1866.

4. William[7] Tenney, born Chester, N. H., July 13, 1807, son of Deacon Silas[6] and Rebecca (Bailey) Tenney, married at Nashua, N. H., Apr. 16, 1833, Emeline Johnson Murray, who was born, Oct. 26, 1808, Belfast, Me., daughter of David[2] and Margaret (Forsaith) Murray. Four of his brothers became ministers, but he gave up his desire for a college course to care for his mother and work the farm, at his father's request. He was for many years a deacon in the Congregational church of Chester; he loved music and enjoyed singing. He was fond of nature and books; knew the birds and flowers, and the wild life. "This lovely man left to the church and the community, the legacy of a perfect example." His wife died Mar. 19, 1882; he lived until May 29, 1891, aged 84 years. They are buried in Chester.

Children:—

1. Helen Maria, b. May 6, 1834, d. Jan. 20, 1921, m. Oct. 1862, William Kimball Rowell.

+2. Rebecca Bailey, b. Oct. 4, 1835, d. Mar. 7, 1921, m. 1862, Marcus North Preston.

3. Mary Atwood, b. Aug. 10, 1837, d. Feb. 6, 1923, m. Apr. 15, 1862, Joseph Dana Bartley.

4. Silas William, b. Aug. 3, 1839, d. Nov. 24, 1897, m. 1866, Mary Lizzie Chase, (2) 1876, Annette C. Smith (James D.).

5. Sewall Warren, b. June 9, 1841, d. Mar. 10, 1882, m. 1872, M. Estelle Smith (James D.).

6. Orlando Murray, b. Dec. 23, 1844, d. Sept. 24, 1917, m. Mar. 1872, Imogene Fitts.

7. Emeline Foster, b. Feb. 3, 1847, m. Aug. 22, 1878, Henry H. Lane (Isaac).

See Preston

Rebecca Bailey[8] Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—The Tenney Family, M. J. Tenney, 1891; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

THOMPSON

9. Lieut. John[1] Thompson (Tomson) was born in North Wales, 1616, and came with his mother to America with Wesson's company in May, 1622. The two ships sailing under Wesson were the third embarkation from England, being next after the *Fortune* in 1621. He married, Dec. 6, 1645, Mary Cooke, who was born in Plymouth, 1626, the daughter of Francis[1] and Hester (Mayhew) Cooke.

He was a farmer, living first at Sandwich and Nobscusset, then moved to the border of Bridgewater and Middleboro, where he bought more than 6,000 acres from the Indians. His farm remained in his family until 1900. With Richard Church he built the first framed meeting house in Plymouth, 1637. He built his log house thirteen miles west of Plymouth and lived there until it was burned by the Indians. He or his wife walked to church every Sunday. Two Sundays, one June, his wife carried a six months' old child and walked to Plymouth to meeting and return the same day. His family had to start for church before daylight, and one morning, hearing wolves, they climbed upon a high rock until daylight, when they could go on.

He was representative, 1674, and for eight years following; sergeant, lieutenant, in King Philip's War, 1675. He died June 16, 1696, and was buried in Middleboro. His widow removed to Abington, and died Mar. 21, 1715. She was buried in Middleborough. He understood the Indians so well, escaped from them, outwitted them and surprised them, that they thought the Great Spirit protected him. His gun (length, including stock and barrel, 7 feet, 4½ inches, weight 20 pounds, 12 ounces), and sword, 3 feet, 5½ inches long, were preserved in Plymouth Hall, Plymouth. His will of Apr. 3, 1696, proved July 8, mentions wife Mary, sons John, Jacob, Thomas and Peter, and six daughters.

The inscription on his gravestone reads:—

Memorandum
In memory of
Lieut. John Thompson who died June 16th 1696
in ye 80 year of his age
This is a debt to nature due
Which I have paid, and so must you.

Children:—

1. Adam, d. aged 1½ yr.
2. John, b. Nov. 24, 1648, d. 1725, m. Mary Tinkham (Ephraim).

3. Mary, b. 1650, m. 1672, Thomas Taber, his second wife.
+4. Esther, b. July 28, 1652, d. 1706, m. 1675, William Reed (William[1]).
5. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 28, 1654, m. William Swift (William[2 1]).
6. Sarah, b. Apr. 4, 1657, unm. in 1696.
7. Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1659, m. 1693, James Soule (John,[2] George[1]).
+8. Jacob, b. Apr. 24, 1662, d. 1726, m. 1693, Abigail Wadsworth (John[2]).
9. Thomas, b. Oct. 19, 1664, d. 1742, m. 1714, Mary Morton (John).
10. Peter, m. Rebecca Sturtevant.
11. Mercy, b. 1671, d. Apr. 19, 1756, unm. in 1696.

See Reed

8. Jacob[2] Thompson was born in Middleboro, April 24, 1662, the son of John and Mary (Cook) Thompson. He married, Dec. 28, 1693, Abigail Wadsworth, who was born in Duxbury, Oct. 25, 1670, the daughter of John[2] and Abigail (Andrews) Wadsworth.

He was justice of the peace for several years at Middleboro, and in 1711, was captain of the Middleboro Co. He was appointed administrator of the will of his mother-in-law in 1723. His wife died, Sept. 15, 1744, aged 74; he had died Sept. 1, 1726, at Middleboro. All ten children were mentioned in his will, and also in the will of his widow, Abigail.

Children:—

1. Jacob, b. Apr. 17, 1695, m. Elizabeth (Tilson) Holmes.
2. Abigail, b. Feb. 24, 1697, d. after 1776, m. 1723, Jonathan Packard (Zaccheus[2]).
3. Mercy, b. Oct 13, 1699, d. 1799, m. Nehemiah Bennett.
4. John, b. Mar. 19, 1701, m. Joanna Adams.
5. Lydia, b. Apr. 22, 1703, d. 1689, m. 1726, John Packard (Zaccheus[2]).
6. Barnabas, b. Jan. 28, 1705, m. Hannah Porter.
7. Esther, b. Feb. 18, 1707, d. 1776, m. Ebenezer Bennett.
+8. Hannah, b. Mar. 9, 1709, d. 1787, m. 1732, Ebenezer Reed (William[3 2 1]).
9. Mary, b. May 19, 1711, m. Reuben Thomson (Thomas).
10. Caleb, b. Nov. 4, 1712, m. Abigail Crossman (Nathaniel[4]).

See Reed

Esther[2] Thompson m. William[2] Reed.
William Reed m. Alice[3] Nash.
Ebenezer Reed m. Hannah[3] Thompson.
Barnabas Reed m. Silence[5] Sprague.

Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Reed Genealogy, J. L. Reed, 1901; Colonial Wars, 1922; Descendants of John Thompson of Plymouth, C. H. Thompson, 1890.

THOMPSON

11. John Thompson of Burford, Shropshire, Eng., was born about 1580. He married at Neen Savage, Apr. 12, 1608, Beatrice Detton, who was baptized at Neen Savage, June 21, 1584, daughter of George and Anne (Thomas) Detton. She was buried Apr. 13, 1650. Their children were:— George, b. 1609, d. 1654, m. a. 1634, Margaret; Thomas, bapt. 1610, d. 1655; John, bapt. 1616; Samuel, b. a. 1620, d. 1668, m. a. 1647, ——; Anne, bapt. 1624.

10. Thomas[1] Thompson was baptized in Burford, Shropshire, Eng., Oct. 1, 1610, the son of John and Beatrice Thompson. He was living in Hartford, Conn., in 1646, where it is recorded "Thomas Tom Sunn maryed Ann Welles, Apr. 14, 1646." She was born in England in 1619, daughter of Thomas and Alice (Tomes) Welles. They removed to Farmington before 1650, and their children were all born there. He was one of six who signed the title to the land at Farmington with the Tunxis Indians in 1650. In Oct. 1652, he was one of seven who organized the church there, and his wife was admitted "about one month later." He was deputy to General Court, 1650; constable, 1652. He died Apr. 25, 1655, in Farmington. His will of Apr. 1654, names his wife, his children John, Thomas, Beatrice and Mary. Executors, "my two brothers in England, and my brother Thomas Welles." His widow married (2), July 16, 1656, Anthony Hawkins, by whom she had three children. She died in 1680.

Children:—

1. Beatrice, bapt. Jan. 17, 1647, m. bef. 1680, —— Parker.
2. John, b. 1648, d. 1711, m. 1670, Mary Steele (John[2 1]).

3. Thomas, b. 1651, d. 1705, m. a. 1679, Elizabeth Smith (Arthur[1]), (2) Abigail ——.

4. Mary, bapt. June 7, 1653, d. 1691, m. 1673, Samuel Hawley (Joseph[1]).

+5. Esther, bapt. June 17, 1655, posth., d. 1696, m. Samuel Gridley (Thomas[1]).

See Gridley

Esther[2] Thompson m. Samuel[2] Gridley.
Joseph Gridley m. Hannah[4] Lewis.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Savage Gen. Dict.; Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines, F. F. Starr, 1915; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Founding of New England, Flagg, 1926.

TIDD

11. John[1] Tidd (Tead), born in Yarmouth, Eng., on the Isle of Wight, came in 1637, and settled in Charlestown; he removed to Woburn, 1640. A tailor. He was appointed surveyor of fences, 1646. His wife, Margaret ——, d. 1651, and he probably married (2) Alice ——. His will, dated Apr. 9, 1656, proved Nov. 1656, mentions wife Alice, son John, daughters Mary and Elizabeth, son Savell's children, son Samuel's daughters, grandchildren Thomas Fuller and John Kendall. He died at Woburn, Apr. 24, 1656. Alice Tidd married June, 1657, William Mann.

Children:—

John, prob. b. 1618, d. 1703, m. 1650, Rebekah Wood.
Mary, d. 1705, prob. m. 1644, Francis[1] Kendall.
+Elizabeth, d. bef. 1684, m. 1643, Thomas[1] Fuller.
Samuel, d. 1651, m. —— and had daughters.
Hannah, prob. d. bef. 1650, m. a. 1641, William Savell.
Joseph, of Braintree.

See Fuller

Elizabeth[2] Tidd m. Thomas[1] Fuller.
Deborah Fuller m. Isaac[2] Richardson.
Phoebe Richardson m. Joseph[2] Rist.

Phoebe (Rist) Draper m. Samuel[5] Prentice.
James Prentice m. Sarah[4] (Draper) Whiting.
Nahum Prentice m. Nancy[6] Whipple.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Pope's Pioneers of Mass., 1900; Sewall's History of Woburn, 1868.

TILLEY

12. JOHN[1] TILLEY came with his wife, whose name is unknown, and his only child in the *Mayflower,* three of the one hundred and one passengers of whom more than half died before the end of March, 1621, from a disease—probably a kind of scurvy. John and his wife were two of that number, leaving the daughter, Elizabeth, alone. Fourteen out of eighteen wives of the Pilgrims died. He was the sixteenth of the forty-one signers of the *Mayflower* compact.

Haxtum says John was the older brother of Edward Tilley, who with his wife Ann came in 1620.

A John Tilley was married in Leyden, Holland, to Bridget Van de Velde, in Feb. 1615. He was probably another John, or it may have been a second marriage of our John.

Only child:—

+Elizabeth, b. 1607, d. 1687, m. 1622, John[1] Howland.

See HOWLAND

Elizabeth[2] Tilley m. John[1] Howland.
Hope Howland m. John[1] Chipman.
Elizabeth Chipman m. Hosea[2] Joyce.
Dorcas Joyce m. Prince[3] Howes.
Thomas Howes m. Hannah[4] Sears.
Thomas Howes m. Bathsheba[5] Sears.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[6] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[6] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Bradford's History; Signers of Mayflower Compact, Haxtum, 1896; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

THRALL

10. William[1] Thrall (Thrail, Thrale, Trail, etc.) was born in England about 1606. He came in the *Mary and John.* The *Mary and John* sailed Mar. 20, 1630, from Plymouth, with 140 passengers from Dorset, Somerset and Devon, with Rev. John Warham, who had broken away from the established church. They settled in Dorchester, Mass. In 1636, many of these with some other residents went with Mr. Warham to Connecticut and established the settlement which became Windsor. Among these was William Thrall. He was a freeman and planter of that colony; was granted a tract of land for his services in the Pequot War, in 1637, under Capt. John Mason.

He was about 72 years old when he made his will Dec. 11, 1678, and died in Windsor, Aug. 3, 1679. We know nothing about his wife except the record "old goode Thrall died July 30, 1676."

Children:—

Philippa, d. after 1678, m. 1657, John Hosford (William[1]).
+Timothy, b. July 25, 1641, d. 1697, m. 1659, Deborah Gunn (Thomas[1]).

9. Timothy[2] Thrall was born in Windsor, Conn., July 25, 1641, the son of William[1] Thrall; he married, Nov. 10, 1659, Deborah Gunn, who was born in Windsor, Feb. 27, 1642, the daughter of Thomas[1] Gunn. He lived in Windsor; his children were born there, and he died there, June, 1697, leaving "a good estate." His wife had died Jan. 7, 1695. In his will of June, 1697, he mentioned daughters Deborah Moses, Elizabeth Cornish, Mehitable Clark, Martha Pinney and Abigail Thrall; four sons, Timothy, John, Thomas and Samuel.

Children:—

+1. Deborah, b. Aug. 9, 1660, d. 1715, m. 1680, John Moses (John[2]).
2. Timothy, b. Dec. 7, 1662, d. 1724, m. 1699, Sarah Allyn.
3. Mehitable, b. Mar. 1665, d. 1723, m. 1687, Samuel Clark (Daniel[1]).
4. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1667, m. 1693, James Cornish.
5. John, b. June 8, 1669, d. soon.
6. John, b. June 5, 1671, d. 1732, m. 1697, Mindwell Moses (John[2]).
7. Martha, b. May 31, 1673, m. —— Pinney.
8. Thomas, b. May 5, 1675, d. ae. 3 mos.
9. Thomas, b. July 10, 1676, m. 1699, Elizabeth Hoskins (John).

10. Samuel, b. 1681, d. 1709, m. 1706, Elizabeth Owen.
11. Abigail, b. 1681.

See Moses

Deborah[8] Thrall m. John[3] Moses.
Mary Moses m. Jacob[2] Tuller.
Martha Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Thrall Family, Jos. E. Roy, 1894; History of Windsor, Conn., Stiles, 1892; Society of Colonial Wars, 1922.

TOLFORD

7. William[1] Tolford was born about fifteen miles from Londonderry, Ireland, in 1700. He came to New England in company with John Aiken and bought land in Chester, where he lived and died. He married in 1735, Isabelle McMurphy, who was born, probably in Ireland, July 15, 1713, daughter of John[1] and Mary McMurphy; she died Oct. 17, 1748; he married, second, Agnes Aiken, who died Jan. 22, 1785, aged 66, leaving no children. He was a deacon in the church, and an ensign. He died Sept. 25, 1792. His will, made in 1787, mentions his son John, daughters, Elizabeth, wife of William Powel; Mary, wife of David McMurphy, and Robert Forsaith. His brother, Major John Tolford, born July, 1701, in Ireland, died in Chester, N. H., 1790, married, 1734, Jean McMurphy (John[1]). Their sister, Mary Tolford, born in Ireland, married, 1739, John[1] Durham. See Durham. Inscription in Chester, N. H., graveyard:—

Here lies the body of Mrs. Isobel Tolford, wife to Ensign William Tolford and daughter to John McMurphy Esq. She died Oct. 17, 1748 aged 35.

Children:—

1. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 13, 1736, m. William Powell (William[1]).
2. John, b. Nov. 3, 1738, d. bef. 1810, was insane and was kept in a cage 40 years.
3. Mary, m. David McMurphy.

4. David.

+5. Margaret, b. Mar. 13, 1746, d. 1835, m. 1767, Robert Forsaith (Matthew[1]).

See Forsaith

Margaret[2] Tolford m. Robert[2] Forsaith.
Margaret Forsaith m. David[2] Murray.
Emeline Murray m. William[7] Tenney.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Old Chester, N. H., Benj. Chase, 1869.

TOWER

11. Robert Tower was born and lived in Hingham, Norfolk Co., Eng.; he died and was buried there, May 1, 1634. He married, Aug. 31, 1607, Dorothy Damon, who died and was buried in Hingham, Eng., Nov. 10, 1629. They had one son, John.

10. John[1] Tower was bapt. Hingham, Eng., May 17, 1609, son of Robert and Dorothy Tower. He came with John Ford and Samuel Lincoln—an ancestor of Abraham Lincoln—in 1635, from old Hingham, Eng., to new Hingham, Mass., where he settled in 1637, and was a freeman, 1638. He married in Charlestown, Feb. 13, 1639, Margaret Ibrook, who was born in England, 1617, the daughter of Richard and —— (Clark) Ibrook. During King Philip's War he fortified his dwelling at Hingham—later known as Tower's Garrison House. With his four sons and one or two others hired at his own expense he defended it, and the twenty people who had taken refuge in it, throughout the war. When the town had to have any dealings with the Indians they would say, "You go, old John Tower, the Indians all know you and won't hurt you." His wife died at Hingham, May 15, 1700, aged 83, and he died, Feb. 13, 1702, aged 92, leaving 39 grandchildren, and 13 great-grandchildren. It is probable that he could not write as he signed the many deeds and conveyances by his mark.

Children:—

1. John, bapt. Dec. 13, 1639, d. 1693, m. 1669, Sarah Harding (John[2]).
2. Jonathan, bapt. Aug. 1, 1641, d. bef. 1701, unm.

3. Ibrook, bapt. Feb. 7, 1643, d. 1732, m. 1668, Margaret Harding (John[2]), (2) Patience ——.

4. Jeremiah, bapt. Mar. 9, 1645, d. a. 1676, m. 1670, wid. Elizabeth Rowlands.

5. Elizabeth, bapt. Oct. 9, 1648, m. 1667, William Roberts (Robert).

6. Sarah, bapt. July 16, 1650, m. —— Curtis.

+7. Hannah, bapt. July 17, 1652, d. 1722, m. —— Cowell, (2) 1677, David[2] Whipple.

8. Benjamin, bapt. Nov. 5, 1654, d. 1721, m. 1680, Deborah Garnet (or Gardner) (John[1]).

9. Jemima, b. Apr. 25, 1660, m. 1705, Thomas Garnet (or Gardner) (John[1]).

+10. Samuel, b. Jan. 26, 1662, d. 1724, m. 1683, Silence Damon (John[1]).

See Whipple

Hannah[2] Tower m. David[2] Whipple.
William Whipple m. Mary ——.
John Whipple m. Sarah ——.
John Whipple m. Eunice[2] Ellis.
Nancy Whipple m. Nahum[2] Prentice.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

9. Samuel[2] Tower, the son of John[1] and Margaret Tower, was born in Hingham, Mass., Jan. 26, 1662. He married, Dec. 14, 1683, Silence Damon, who was born Jan. 2, 1663, daughter of John[1] and Martha (Howland) Damon of Scituate. She died in Hingham, Nov. 15, 1702, and he married (2), Jan. 20, 1704, Deborah (Howard) Hayward, daughter of Daniel Howard.

He was constable in Hingham, 1706, 1707 and 1715; selectman. He was called corporal, May 1, 1706, in Hingham records. A cooper. He died in Hingham, Mar. 21, 1724, aged 62.

Children:—

+1. Silence, b. Aug. 27, 1684, d. 1736, m. 1707, William Sprague (William[2 1]).

2. Margaret, b. Mar. 18, 1686, d. 1738, m. Samuel Whiting.

3. Samuel, bapt. Dec. 15, 1689, d. 1733, m. 1719, Lydia Whiting, (2) Elizabeth Tower.

4. Ruth, bapt. July 13, 1691, d. 1726, m. 1712, Samuel Gardner (Francis,[2] John[1]).

5. Martha, b. July 20, 1693, d. 1719, m. 1713, Joseph Whiting.

Second wife's:—

6. Daniel, b. Nov. 22, 1704, d. 1791, m. 1736, Silence Gross.

7. Sarah, b. 1706, d. 1744, unm.

8. Ann, b. 1708.
9. Joshua, b. Feb. 10, 1710, m. 1731, Jerusha Sprague, (2) Huldah Bliss.
10. Joseph, b. Aug. 28, 1712, d. 1783, m. 1739, Deborah Taylor.
11. Deborah, b. 1715, d. 1809, aged 94, unm.

See Sprague

Silence[3] Tower m. William[3] Sprague.
Joshua Sprague m. Elizabeth Keen.
Silence Sprague m. Barnabas[5] Reed.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Whipple-Hill Families, J. W. Hill, 1897; Ancestors of Ansel Ford and Deborah Tower, 1910; Col. Wars, 1922; Tower Genealogy, Charlemagne Tower, 1891.

TRASK

10. Henry[1] Trask was born in England, 1625, and came to Salem, Mass., in the *Mary and John,* 1634. He married, 1650, Mary Southwick, daughter of Lawrence[1] and Cassandra Southwick of Salem. Mary was born 1630, and died 1696. She was beaten ten stripes, in 1659, was fined and then with her father and mother imprisoned ten months for being a Quaker.

Henry died about 1689, and his widow, Mary, married, second, William Nichols (1596-1696). Lawrence[1] Southwick in his will, proved 1660, left a suit of clothing to each of the daughters of Henry Trask—Mary, Anna and Sarah, his granddaughters. Henry Trask in his will, dated 1683, appoints his wife Mary executrix, mentions his son Henry; his daughters Anna and Sarah; and Mary, the daughter of his deceased daughter Mary. He was probably a brother of Capt. William Trask (1589-1666) of Salem.

Children:—

+Mary, b. Aug. 14, 1652, d. 1683, m. 1671, Jeremiah Meachem (Jeremiah[1]).

Ann, b. Apr. 4, 1654, m. Robert Wilson, d. 1675, (2) 1683, Joseph Foster (John[1]).

Sarah, b. 1656, d. 1704, m. John Archer, d. 1694, (2) 1694, Abraham Whitaker (Abraham[1]).

Henry, b. 1669, d. 1690, only son, d. ae. 21, no male descendants.

See MEACHEM

Mary[2] Trask m. Jeremiah[2] Meachem.
Jeremiah Meachem m. Deborah[3] Brown.
Esther Meachem m. Hope[3] Rogers.
Jethro Rogers m. Hannah[4] Holt.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Genealogy of Lawrence Southwick, J. M. Caller, 1881; Trask Family, R. D. Trask, 1877, Essex Antiquarian, 1909; 160 Allied Families, Austin, 1893.

TREAT

15. JOHN TROTT of Staplegrove, near Taunton, Somerset Co., Eng., lived about 1458 to 1480.

14. WILLIAM TROTT of Staplegrove had children:—William, Richard, Joanna, Lucy, Alice (m. 1552, Edmond Morcum), and John, who married Joanna ———, and died about 1584.

13. RICHARD TROTT, b. ——, d. 1571, married Joanna ——, who was buried Aug. 14, 1577, and had:—John, d. 1544; John died about 1595, m. Christiana ——, (2) Agnes ——; Robert, m. Honora; William, died 1596, m. Johane ——; Tamsen, m. 1583, Thomas Person. All the above is from the Taunton Manor Records.

12. ROBERT TROTT of Pitminster, Somerset, Eng., was buried Feb. 16, 1599. He married Honora ——, who was buried, Sept. 17, 1627, at Pitminster. They had:—Alice, b. 1564; John, bapt. 1570; Mary, bapt. 1575; Agnes, bapt. 1577; Tamsen, bapt. 1581, and Richard, bapt. 1584.

11. HON. RICHARD[1] TREAT was baptized Trott, married Trett; his children were baptized Trott and Tratt, and he died Treat. He was baptized at Pitminster, Somersetshire, Eng., Aug. 28, 1584, son of Robert and Honora, and married there, Apr. 27, 1615, Alice

Gaylord, who was baptized at Pitminster, May 10, 1594, the daughter of Hugh Gaylord (son of Nicholas Gaylord), who was buried Oct. 21, 1614. He came to America and was in Wethersfield, Conn., 1639, where he was one of the wealthiest men, of high social standing and of great influence in the colony of Connecticut. He owned about 900 acres in what is now Glastonbury. He was many times representative to General Court from 1644 to 1658; assistant magistrate of the colony, 1658 to 1665. In 1643 he was a juror, and later a grand juror. He and two of his sons-in-law, John Deming and Matthew Campfield, were three of the nineteen to whom the Connecticut charter was granted by Charles II, Apr. 23, 1662. The royal governor, Andros, tried to recall this charter in 1688 but the colonists refused to deliver it and hid it in the famous Charter Oak tree. In 1663 he was appointed to procure a minister. He was one of those appointed to collect funds for "mayntenaunce of scollers at Cambridge." His will, dated Feb. 13, 1669, names his wife Alice, his daughter Honour Deming, and son-in-law John Deming. He died in Wethersfield, in 1669, probably December; his wife, Alice, survived him.

Children:—

+1. Honour, bapt. Mar. 19, 1616, m. 1637, John[1] Deming.
2. Joanna, bapt. May 24, 1618, d. 1694, m. bef. 1642, John[1] Hollister.
3. Sarah, bapt. Dec. 3, 1620, m. a. 1645, Matthew Campfield.
4. Richard, bapt. Jan. 9, 1623, d. a. 1693, m. a. 1661, Sarah Coleman (Thomas).
5. Robert, bapt. Feb. 25, 1625, d. 1710, m. a. 1647, Jane Tapp (Edmund[1]), d. 1703, (2) 1705, Elizabeth (Hollingsworth) Bryan.
6. Elizabeth, bapt. July 25, 1627, m. bef. 1650, George Wolcott (Henry[1]).
7. Susannah, bapt. Oct. 8, 1629, d. 1705, m. a. 1652, Robert Webster (John[1]).
8. Alice, bapt. Feb. 16, 1632, d. Aug. 1633, Pitminster, Eng.
9. James, bapt. July 30, 1634, d. 1709, m. 1665, Rebecca Latimer (John[1]).
10. Katherine, bapt. June 29, 1637, m. 1655, Rev. William Thompson (William).

See Deming

Honour[2] Treat m. John[1] Deming.
John Deming m. Mary[2] Mygatt.
Hezekiah Deming m. Lois[3] Wyart.
Eliakim Deming m. Lucy[4] Gridley.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.

Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Treat Genealogy, John H. Treat, 1893; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Goodwin-Morgan Ancestral Lines, F. F. Starr, 1914.

TRUMBULL

10. John[1] Trumble (Trumbull), probably son of James, was born at Newcastle on Tyne, Northumberland, Eng., Apr. 5, 1612. He married, July 7, 1635, at Newcastle, Elinor Chandler (probably the daughter of John). He was in Roxbury, 1639; Rowley, 1640; freeman, 1640; had an acre and a half house lot, 1643; town clerk, 1650 to his death; a school teacher, and his family received pay after his death "for his keeping of a schoole"; a deacon, 1646. His wife, Elinor, died, 1649, Rowley. He married, second, June, 1650, Ann, widow of Michael[1] Hopkinson (who had died in Rowley, Feb. 1648). John Trumble died Nov. 1657. His widow married, third, 1659, Richard[1] Swan. She had had five children by her first husband. She died 1678, aged 63. In her will she mentions sons of her first husband, and daughters by her second husband, Abigail Bailey and Mary Kilbourne.

Children:—

1. John, bapt. Newcastle, Eng., Aug. 11, 1639, d. 1690, m. Deborah Jackson.
2. Hannah, b. Dec. 14, 1640.
3. Judah, b. Apr. 3, 1643, d. 1692, m. a. 1673, Mary ——.
4. Ruth, b. Apr. 13, 1645, m. 1664, Samuel Perley (Allan[1]).
5. Joseph, b. Mar. 19, 1647, d. 1685, m. 1668, Hannah Smith (Hugh[1]).

Second wife's:—

+6. Abigail, b. Nov. 10, 1651, d. 1735, m. Joseph Bailey (Richard[1]).
7. Mary, b. June 17, 1654, m. 1678, Joseph Kilbourne (George[1]).

See Bailey

Abigail[2] Trumbull m. Joseph[2] Bailey.
Richard[3] Bailey m. Joanna[3] Webster.
Jonathan Bailey m. Rebecca[4] Hardy.
William Bailey m. Anne[5] Chase.

Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Life of Jonathan Trumble, I. W. Stewart.

TULLER

9. JOHN[1] TULLER was born in 1652. He married, 1684, Mrs. Elizabeth (Case) Lewis, who was born about 1658, the daughter of John[1] and Sarah (Spencer) Case of Windsor, Conn., and widow of Joseph Lewis. She had married, first, in 1674, and had three children. Joseph Lewis died 1682. She died Oct. 9, 1718. Simsbury records say, "she was well & dyed in about six ours time." After her death John Tuller married, second, in Simsbury, July 9, 1719, Hannah Slowman.

He was a founder of the church in Simsbury, Conn., Nov. 10, 1697, when the inhabitants had returned and rebuilt the town after the massacre by the Indians in 1676. He died in 1742.

Children:—

Sarah, b. Aug. 4, 1685, d. 1712, m. 1705, John Moses, Jr. (John[3 2 1]).
William, b. June 10, 1687, d. 1749, m. 1711, Damaris Cornish (Gabriel).
Samuel, d. 1720, m. 1714, Sarah Mills (John).
Mary, b. Nov. 27, 1692, d. 1714, m. 1713, Samuel Humphrey (Lieut. Samuel[2]).
+Jacob, b. May 22, 1694, m. 1722, Mary Moses (John[3 2 1]).
Mahabel (Mehitabel), b. Feb. 22, 1699, m. 1719, Samuel Chedester.

8. JACOB[2] TULLER, born in Simsbury, Conn., May 22, 1694, son of John and Elizabeth Tuller, married Jan. 27, 1722, Mary Moses, who was born in Simsbury, Sept. 1, 1702, the daughter of John[3] and Deborah (Thrall) Moses.

Children, all born in Simsbury:—

1. Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1723, m. 1742, Joseph[3] Case.
2. Jacob, b. Aug. 18, 1724.
3. Elijah, b. Feb. 12, 1726, m. a. 1750, ——.
4. Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1727.
+5. Martha, b. a. 1729, d. 1806, m. 1755, Ambrose Hart (Joseph[4]).
6. Edee, a dau., d. 1759.

See HART

Martha[3] Tuller m. Ambrose[5] Hart.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Goodwin's Genealogical Notes, 1856; Simsbury, Conn., Town Records.

WADSWORTH

10. CHRISTOPHER[1] WADSWORTH (Xtopher Waddesworth) came from Yorkshire, Eng., in the *Lion,* 1632, to Duxbury, where he lived and died. A freeman, 1633. He was the first constable, in 1634, and again, 1638. Only the most faithful and honest were appointed to this office. He was surveyor; selectman; deputy, 1639. In Capt. Myles Standish's Co., 1643. He married Grace Cole. His will, dated July 31, 1677, was probated Sept. 1678, mentions his wife Grace and his daughter Mary Andrews, widow. His widow's will was dated Jan. 13, 1687, and probated June 13, 1688, between which dates she died. It mentioned sons Joseph and John, and dau. Mary Andrews. The William Wadsworth who came with him in the *Lion* was probably his brother.

Children:—

Joseph, b. a. 1636, living 1689, m. 1655, Abigail Wait, (2) Mary.
+John, b. 1638, d. 1700, m 1667, Abigail Andrews (Henry[1]).
Samuel, killed, fighting Indians, 1676, m. a. 1659, Abigail Lindall.
Mary, m. a. 1659, Henry[2] Adams (Henry[1]).
George, an ensign.
Abigail.

9. DEACON JOHN[2] WADSWORTH was born in Duxbury, Mass., 1638, the son of Christopher and Grace (Cole) Wadsworth. He married, July 25, 1667, Abigail Andrews, who was born in Taunton, 1647, the daughter of Henry[1] and Mary (Williams) Andrews. He lived and died on his father's homestead at Duxbury. He

was a deputy four times; a deacon; governor's assistant, 1677-80. He died, May 15, 1700, aged 62. His will of Apr. 23, 1700, was probated July 30, 1700. His widow died, Nov. 25, 1723, aged about 76.

Children:—

Mary, b. Dec. 18, 1668, m. Aaron Soule (John[2]).
+Abigail, b. Oct. 25, 1670, d. 1744, m. 1693, Jacob Thompson (John[1]).
John, b. Mar. 12, 1672, d. 1750, m. 1704, Mercy Wiswell, ancestor of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, d. 1716, (2) 1718, Mary Verdie.
Isaac, d. 1749, m. ——.
Lydia, m. Jonathan Peterson.
Grace, b. 1679, d. 1757, m. William[3] Sprague (Francis[1]), (2) 1723, Josiah Wormall.
Hannah, m. 1698, Benjamin Peterson.
Sarah, unm. in 1723.
Christopher, b. Mar. 15, 1685, d. 1748, m. 1713, Mehitable Wormall.
Ichabod, b. Mar. 1687, d. 1746, m. 1720, Margaret Marshall.
Hopestill, m. 1708, William Brewster.
Mercy, unm. in 1723.

See Thompson

Abigail[3] Wadsworth m. Jacob[2] Thompson.
Hannah Thompson m. Ebenezer[4] Reed.
Barnabas Reed m. Silence[6] Sprague.
Sarah Reed m. John[7] Ford.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Wadsworth Family, H. A. Wadsworth, 1883, Mayflower Descendant, vol. 9, 1907; Transcript, Nov. 24, 1926; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WAITE

10. Richard[1] Waite was born in England about 1600. A tailor. He had land grants in Watertown, Mass., 1630. Moved to Boston and was admitted to the church there, 1634. Freeman, 1637. His brother Gamaliel (born about 1598, died 1685, married Grace ———) was a freeman, 1635.

Richard married Elizabeth ——, who was admitted to the church in Boston, 1645, from the church in Newbury, which she joined in

1639. She died about 1651. He married, second, Rebecca Hepbourne, daughter of George[1]. He was reproved by the church for using buckskin leather for gloves but was soon reinstated. He was one of the petitioners, in 1640, for a town, to be called Braintree. In 1659 he was granted £5 "for his great and diligent pains, riding day and night in summoning those entertaining Quakers to this court." He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1638; sergeant, 1647, and was sent as messenger to the chief sachem of the Narragansett Indians. Being marshal of Massachusetts colony he was appointed "commissary of the horse" against the Narragansett Indians, 1654; commissary in Pequot War, and received 300 acres for his services, 1658. His will, dated Jan. 6, 1679, proved Nov. 9, 1680, mentions wife Rebecca, and children Return, Richard, John, Abigail Jones, and brother Gamaliel. He died, Sept. 17, 1680, ae. 84. His gravestone is standing in Kings Chapel Burying Ground, Boston.

Children:—

1. Joseph, b. 1637, d. 1651, ae. 14.
2. Isaac, b. Aug. 9, d. Aug. 21, 1638.
3. Return, b. July 8, 1639, d. Sept. 1702, m. Martha ——.
4. Hannah, b. Sept. 14, 1641.
5. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 25, 1643.
+6. Mary, b. Feb. 15, 1646, d. 1721, m. 1668, Joseph[1] Bartlett.
7. Samuel, b. June 19, 1648.
8. Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 17, 1650.

Second wife's:—

9. John, b. Nov. 1, 1653, d. 1658.
10. Abigail, m. bef. 1679, Thomas Jones, (2) 1687, Thomas Atkins.
11. Richard, b. Dec. 16, 1658, m. 1686, Lydia Hale, d. 1700, (2) 1706, Elizabeth Connady.
12. John, b. Feb. 9, 1660, d. 1705, m. 1687, Ruth Edmands.
13. Rebecca, b. Jan. 3, 1663.
14. Sarah, b. June 23, 1665.
15. Heiborne, bapt. Sept. 23, 1667.

See Bartlett

Mary[2] Waite m. Joseph[1] Bartlett.
Sarah Bartlett m. Jonathan[3] Willard.
Jonathan Willard m. Parthenia ——.
Parthene (Willard) Lane m. William Wetherbee.
Polly Wetherbee m. Abijah[5] Rogers.

Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Waite Family of Boston, Henry E. Waite, N. E. H. & G. Reg., Oct., 1877; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WARNER

15. Thomas Warner of Braintree, Eng., had a son John.

14. John Warner of Great Waltham, Essex Co., Eng., died 1584. His will of May 23, 1584, named his wife Margaret and nine children:—Thomas, John, Edward, Andrew, Mary(?), Margery, Elizabeth, Margaret and Joan.

13. John Warner moved to Hatfield, Essex Co., in 1609, and lived there till his death. He married Mary Purchas, of one of the prominent families of Essex. Her father, John Purchas, in his will of 1585, mentioned "my daughter Mary, wife of John Warner, and her two children Thomas and Mary." John Warner was a yeoman, one who lived upon and tilled land which he owned. His will, dated July 16, 1614, mentions his wife Mary, his sons Thomas, Edward, John and Andrew, daughters Elizabeth Warner and Rose, wife of Ezekiel Sandford, and their three sons.

His widow Mary, in her will May 12, 1627, mentioned nineteen grandchildren, among them being two children "of my son Andrew" who was executor.

12. Andrew[1] Warner, born in Hatfield, Eng., the son of John and Mary (Purchas) Warner, was probably a minor when his father willed him property in trust, in 1614. He married in England, Mary(?). He came to Cambridge, Mass., 1632, and received in Nov. 1633, "one acker of land in an award of lotts for cow yards"; freeman, 1634; in 1635 was one of the nine townsmen. In 1636 he removed to Hartford, Conn., and was an original proprietor, and in 1639 was chosen deacon of the Hartford church. Andrew Warner and his next neighbor, in 1649, had to pay for "curing the eare of the Indian squaw, which their doggs bit of." Before 1659 his first wife had died, and he had married a second wife, Esther, the daughter of Francis Wakeman, and widow of Thomas Selden.

After the death of Rev. Thomas Hooker, differences arose with his successor, and some of the members of the church, with friends from Wethersfield and Windsor, moved and founded Hadley, Mass., in 1659. Andrew Warner was one of these, and in 1661 was on the committee to build a meeting house, and later to found a grammar school, and provide a ferry boat. He was on many important committees and on the jury. In 1663 he bought "a pair of cristall spectacles for 12d." In 1658 he was a private in Major John Mason's Company, and in 1663 was in the Hampshire Troop. His will, dated June 18, 1681, was proved Mar. 31, 1685. He died at Hadley, Dec. 18, 1684, aged almost 90. His widow died in 1693. His name is on the monument to the Founders of Hartford.

Children, all but the last one by first wife:—

+1. Mary (Mercy), prob. b. bef. 1627, m. 1646, John Steele (John[1]), (2) William Hills.
2. John, prob. b. bef. 1627, d. 1700, m. 1649, Anna ——.
3. Andrew, b. a. 1627, d 1682, m. 1653, Rebecca Fletcher (John).
4. Hannah, b. a. 1632, d. 1682, m. a. 1660, Daniel Pratt (John[1]).
5. Daniel, b. a. 1635, d. 1692, m. a. 1661, Mary ——, (2) 1674, Martha Boltwood (Robert[1]).
6. Robert, b. a. 1636, d. 1690, m. 1654, Elizabeth Grant, d. 1673, (2) 1674, Deliverance (Haynes) Rockwell.
7. Isaac, b. a. 1645, d. 1691, m. 1666, Sarah Boltwood (Robert[1]).
8. Ruth, d. after 1732, m. a. 1690, John Kellogg (?).
9. Jacob, d. 1711, m. Rebecca ——, d. 1687, (2) a. 1691, Elizabeth Goodman.

See Steele

Mary[2] Warner m. John[2] Steele.
John Steele m. Ruth[2] Judd.
Mary Steele m. Joseph[3] Bird.
Mary Bird m. Joseph[4] Hart.
Ambrose Hart m. Martha[3] Tuller.
Martha Hart m. Lot[5] Woodruff.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Descendants of Andrew Warner, Warner and Nichols, 1919; Goodwin, Morgan Lines, F. F. Starr, 1914; Thomas Sandford Family, vol. 1, p. 39, 1911; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WARREN

10. Mr. Richard[1] Warren was born in England. No authentic ancestors have been found. He was not of the Leyden company, but joined the Pilgrims from London, and sailed in the *Mayflower,* Sept. 6, 1920. He was the twelfth of the nineteen signers of the compact framed in the cabin of the *Mayflower* in Cape Cod harbor.

On Dec. 6, 1620, in an attempt to find a better water supply and harbor he was one of ten men who set off for what they called their "third discovery," and had their "first encounter" with the Indians, who shot a number of arrows but no one was hurt. The landing at Plymouth was made three days later. He married in England, Elizabeth ——, who was born about 1583. She came in 1623 in the *Ann* from London, with their five daughters.

The third expedition to New Plymouth sailed from London, Oct. 1622, with 109 persons, in the *Paragon.* After fourteen days she had to return to London for repairs because of storms. She sailed again Dec. 22, but met such "extreme tempestuous weather" that in February when half way across she became dismantled and was driven back to Portsmouth, a shattered wreck. The *Ann* of 140 tons burden brought the 60 people of the final party and 60 tons of goods. It arrived in Plymouth late in July, 1623.

Richard Warren was a man of integrity, justice, uprightness and piety, who bore during the short time he lived a deep share in the difficulties and troubles of the Plantation. He died in Plymouth in 1628. His widow died, Oct. 2, 1673, aged above 90. "Having lived a godly life she came to her grave as a shoke of corn ripe." In the list of her property were "seven horses." She had occupied an important social position, and was usually referred to as Mistress Elizabeth Warren. Hers is one of the rare instances in an early colony of continued widowhood.

Children, the first five born in England, the last two in Plymouth:—

Mary, d. a. 1677, m. 1628, Robert[1] Bartlett.
Ann, b. a. 1612, d. after 1676, m. 1633, Thomas Little.
Sarah, d. 1695, m. 1634, John Cooke (Francis[1]).
Elizabeth, d. 1670, m. 1636, Richard Church.

+Abigail, d. after 1692, m. 1639, Anthony[1] Snow.
Nathaniel, b. 1624, d. 1667, m. 1645, Sarah Walker, gr.d. of Jane[1] Collier.
Joseph, b. a. 1626, d. 1689, m. a. 1651, Priscilla Faunce (John[1]).

See Snow

Abigail[2] Warren m. Anthony[1] Snow.
Lydia Snow m. Stephen[2] Skiff.
Lydia Skiff m. Shubael[2] Smith.
Remember Smith m. Samuel[2] Jennings.
Ruhama Jennings m. Elisha[5] Bassett.
Lot Bassett m. Deborah[6] Howes.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Richard Warren of the Mayflower, Roebling, 1901; N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 55, p. 75; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WATSON

11. Robert[1] Watson, a bell founder from the west of England, came with his wife, Elizabeth, and eight children in 1632 to Plymouth. His younger brother John came the same year and married, 1634, Alice, widow of Valentine Prentice. John died in 1672. In 1636 Robert, with his sons Robert, Nathaniel and John, went to Windsor, Conn., where he died in 1637. His widow was living in Plymouth in July, 1638.

Children, all born in England:—

George, b. 1602, d. 1689, m. 1635, Phebe Hicks (Robert[1]).
Thomas, d. 1672, m. 1637, Joan ——.
Samuel, d. 1649, in Plymouth.
Robert, b. 1608, d. 1689, m. 1646, Mary Rockwell.
Edward, d. 1660, m. 1653, Grace, wid. of John Walker.
Nathaniel, lived in New Haven.
+John, b. a. 1616, d. 1650, m. Margaret (Smith?).
Frances, m. John Rogers.

10. John[2] Watson, son of Robert, was born about 1616, in England. He went to Hartford from Windsor, Conn., about 1637, and married there, Margaret (Smith?). She was born in England, and tradition says that Peggy Smith, a fellow passenger

on the ship coming to America, fell overboard. John Watson saved her and later married her.

He was surveyor of highways in Hartford, 1647. In 1645, "The eare marke for Jo Wattson: a little slitt of the side of the neare eare & both the topps cutt of both eares." He died in Hartford in 1650, between Mar. 26, the date of his will, and June 4, its probate. He left his property to his wife, naming portions to be given his son John when of age, and five pounds each to his daughters Sara and Mary, at eighteen years old. His widow died Mar. 1683. The will of Margarett Wattson, made Mar. 26, and probated May 31, 1683, mentions her daughters Sarrah Merrels and Mary Seamor; and granddaughters Mary and Margaret Seamor; and the new wife of her son John Watson.

Children, all born in Hartford:—

Sarah, b. a. 1641, d. after 1714, m. 1658, John Merrill (Nathaniel[1]).
John, b. 1646, d. a. 1730, m. Anna Nichols, (2) a. 1682, Sophia ——.
+Mary, b. a. 1647, m. a. 1665, John Seymour (Richard[1]).

See Seymour

Mary[3] Watson m. John[2] Seymour.
Mary Seymour m. John[3] North.
Samuel North m. Lois[4] Porter.
Samuel North m. Lucy[5] Deming.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie Rebecca Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—One Bassett Family in America, Bassette, 1926; John Watson of Hartford, Conn., Thomas Watson, 1865; Memorial History of Hartford, Conn., 1886.

WEBSTER

10 and 11. John[1] Webster was born in England and came from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, to Ipswich, Mass., which he with others settled in 1634; freeman, 1635; a baker. He married in England, Mary Shatswell or Shotwell. She had two brothers who came to Massachusetts:—Theophilus Shatwell, b. 1614, d. 1663, came with wife Susanna ——, to Haverhill, and Deacon John Shatwell, b. in England, d. 1647, m. Joanna ——, was in

Ipswich, 1633. In his will of Feb. 1646, he gives "sister Webster seven yards of stuff to make a sute." John Webster died in 1646, and his widow administered his estate in Sept. 1646. After his death the family moved to Newbury, where widow Mary married, second, Oct. 29, 1650, John[1] Emery, his second wife, and died Apr. 28, 1694. The name Webster came from one working in cloth on a loom.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. a. 1630, d. 1710, m. 1648, John Emery (John[1]).
2. John, b. 1632, was living 1710, m. 1653, Anna Batt (Nicholas[1]).
3. Hannah, b. a. 1635, m. 1657, Michael Emerson; their daughter Hannah m. Thomas Dustin, and was the heroine of the Indian massacre.
4. Stephen, b. 1637, d. 1694, m. 1662, Hannah Ayer (John[1]), d. 1676, (2) 1678, wid. Judith Broad.
5. Elizabeth, b. a. 1639, m. a. 1668, Samuel Simmons (William).
6. Abigail, b. a. 1641, m. 1661, Abraham[2] Merrill.
7. Israel, b. 1644, d. 1683, m. 1666, Elizabeth Brown (Richard[1]), (2) 1669, Elizabeth Lunt.
+8. Nathan, b. 1646, d. 1694, m. 1673, Mary Hazeltine (John[1]).

See Emery

Mary[2] Webster m. John[2] Emery.
John Emery m. Mary[2] Sawyer.
Hannah Emery m. Samuel[3] Chase.
Samuel Chase m. Sarah[4] Stewart.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[3] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

9. Nathan[2] Webster, born 1646, in Ipswich, Mass., son of John[1] and Mary Webster, married, June 30, 1673, Mary Hazeltine, who was born Oct. 9, 1648, the daughter of John[1] and Jean (Anter) Hazeltine of Haverhill. He moved to Bradford, and his wife was dismissed from the Haverhill church to Bradford, in 1682. His will, dated May 16, 1694, was proved May 26, 1694, between which dates he died. His widow died Mar. 27, 1735.

Children:—

1. John, b. Apr. 18, 1674, d. 1704.
2. Mary, b. a. 1676, living in 1704, m. 1696, John West.

3. Nathan, b. Mar. 7, 1679, d. 1746, m. a. 1701, Martha ——, (2) 1738, Mary (Stevens) (Sargent) Godfrey.
+4. Joanna, b. Aug. 26, 1682, m. 1706, Richard Bailey (Joseph[2]).
5. Abigail, b. Mar. 3, 1685, d. 1767, m. 1710, Joseph Bailey (Joseph[2]).
6. Israel, b. Aug. 9, 1687, d. aged 3 weeks.
7. Samuel, b. Sept. 25, 1688, d. 1769, m. 1713, Mary Kimball (Thomas[3 2]).

See Bailey

Joanna[3] Webster m. Richard[3] Bailey.
Jonathan[4] Bailey m. Rebecca[4] Hardy.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt; Descendants of John Webster, J. C. Webster, 1912.

WELLES

14. Robert Welles, living in Stourton, Co. Warwick, Eng., in 1523, had sons:—Thomas, who died 1558; Walter, who died 1578; perhaps William, and probably others.

13. Thomas Welles probably married Elizabeth ——, as first wife. She died and was buried at Whichford, Jan. 11, 1552. He married, second, at Whichford, Oct. 28, 1553, Elizabeth Bryan—perhaps she who was buried Oct. 4, 1558. He died and was buried at Stourton, parish of Whichford, Co. Warwick, Aug. 30, 1558. Administration on his estate was granted to his brother Walter, Oct. 8, 1558, until one of his children should become twenty-one years of age.

Children:—

Ann.
+Robert, prob. he who was bapt. Nov. 6, 1540.

12. Robert Welles, perhaps bapt. Nov. 6, 1540, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Welles, was executor of his uncle Walter's

estate. He married Alice ——, who was living in July, 1615. He died about 1619.

Children:—

Robert, d. 1627, m. Joan (Tymms?).
+Thomas, b. a. 1598, d. 1660, m. a. 1616, Alice Tomes (John).

11. Governor Thomas[1] Welles was born in England about 1598, the son of Robert and Alice Welles. He married, later than July, 1615, Alice Tomes, daughter of John and Ann (or Agnes) Tomes of Long Marsten, Gloucester, Eng. John Tomes, in his will dated May 21, 1602, proved Nov. 3, mentions his wife Agnes, and his sister Alice Kecke. He had daughters Ann, Joan and Alice, and, by a former wife, a son John.

Thomas Welles brought his wife and six children to Cambridge, Mass., where he owned a house in 1635. In Mar. 1636, he was one of eight who were appointed to govern the new plantations on the Connecticut River for one year, and he moved to Hartford, where he was an original proprietor, and at once became one of the prominent men of the colony. He was an original proprietor of Tunxis—which in 1645 became Farmington—but did not live there, and later gave his land there to his daughter Anne Thompson and his son John.

He served as magistrate, 1637 to his death, and as a magistrate was frequently appointed by the General Court on committees of importance. He was second treasurer of the colony, serving from 1639 to 1651, and was secretary of the colony, 1640 to 1648.

The Pequot War of 1637 showed the need of the union of the colonies for protection, and in 1643 the colonies of Massachusetts Bay, Plymouth, Connecticut and New Haven became the "United Colonies of New England." He was commissioner for the United Colonies, 1644-5; deputy governor of Connecticut, 1654, 1656-57 and 1659; was chosen the second governor, 1655-58.

His wife died at Wethersfield about 1640, and before Oct. 1646, he had married his second wife, Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, sister of John[1] Deming, and widow of Nathaniel Foote (who died, 1644, in Wethersfield). He bought land in Wethersfield and resided there the rest of his life. Wethersfield was made a township in

1636; was added to by purchase of land from the Indians in 1672. In 1685 a patent for all the territory was granted to John Deming, Sr., Robert Welles and Richard Smith.

He died in Wethersfield, Jan. 14, 1660. His widow died, July 28, 1683, aged about 88 years. His will was dated Nov. 7, 1659, and proved Apr. 11, 1660, mentioning his wife; Robert and Thomas, sons of his son John, dec'd; the children of his daughter Mary; and his daughters Anne and Sarah.

Children:—

+Ann, b. 1619, d. 1680, m. 1646, Thomas[1] Thompson, (2) 1656, Anthony Hawkins.

John, b. 1621, d. 1659, m. 1647, Elizabeth Bourne.

Robert, b. 1624, d. 1659.

Thomas, b. 1627, d. 1668, m. 1654, Hannah (Tuttle) Pantry, wid. of John Pantry (d. 1653).

Samuel, b. 1630, d. 1675, m. 1659, Elizabeth Hollister (John[2]), (2) Hannah Lamberton (George[1]).

Sarah, b. 1632, d. 1698, m. 1654, Capt. John[2] Chester.

Mary, b. 1634, m. and d. bef. 1660.

Joseph, b. 1637, prob. d. bef. Nov. 1659.

See THOMAS[1] THOMPSON

Ann[2] Welles m. Thomas[1] Thompson.
Esther Thompson m. Samuel[2] Gridley.
Joseph Gridley m. Hannah[4] Lewis.
Lucy Gridley m. Eliakim[4] Deming.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Goodwin-Morgan Lines, 1914; English Ancestry of Gov. Thomas Welles, L. A. Wells, 1926; History of the Welles Family, Cushing; N. E. H. & G. Reg., July and Oct., 1926; Colonial Wars, 1922.

WETHERBEE

6. WILLIAM WETHERBEE (the name was spelled in thirty-five ways) married, Sept. 22, 1763 widow Parthene (Willard) Lane, who was born in Newton about 1739, daughter of Jonathan[4] and

Parthenia Willard. She had married at Norton, Mass., Dec. 4, 1755, Asaph Lane (John[4]), and had one child, Asaph, b. Dec. 1758, before her first husband's death.

William moved from Attleboro, Mass., where his children were born, to Wales, Mass., about 1780, and died there early in the next century. "He was possessed of a fair intellect, and a moral character of royal excellence" (Gardner).

Children:—

Ebenezer, m. 1793, Chloe Fay.
+Polly, b. 1770, d. 1806, m. 1791, Abijah Rogers (Jethro[4]).
Parthene, d. 1805, m. a. 1795, Asa[5] Morse, his 2d wife.
Moses, b. 1774, d. 1806; a family tradition says he and his sister Polly died of typhoid fever.
Aaron, m. 1802, Sarah Smith (James).

See Rogers

Polly Wetherbee m. Abijah[5] Rogers.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[6] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Willard Genealogy, Joseph Willard, 1915; Gardner's Record of Wales, Mass., 1873.

WHEELER

12. Dominy (Dominick) Wheeler married, June 3, 1588, at St. Edmunds, Salisbury, Eng., Mercy Jelly. He lived at New Salem, Wiltshire; his will of Dec. 12, 1615, proved Feb. 16, 1616, mentions his wife Mercy; his son John and his wife Annis, and John and Edward as sons of his son John.

11. Lieut. John[1] Wheeler, son of Dominick and Mercy Wheeler was born in Salisbury, Eng., about 1590. In St. Edmunds in Salisbury, Wiltshire Parish Register, is recorded John Wheyler and Agnes Yeoman were married Dec. 1, 1611. The names Agnes, Annis and Ann were used for the same person. He brought his wife and six children in the *Mary and John* in 1634, leaving four children in England. He was in Aggawam—now Ipswich—for about a year; he went to Hampton, N. H., soon after that town was settled; he received land in Salisbury, Mass., in 1641; he removed to Newbury before 1650, but was still taxed

in Salisbury in 1652. A barber. His will was dated Mar. 28, 1668; he was then of Newbury, and died there Aug. 29, 1670, aged 80. His will was probated Oct. 11, 1670. His wife had died in Newbury Aug. 15, 1662. He mentioned in his will his daughter Anne Chase, and sons Edward and Adam of Salisbury, Eng.

Children:—

John, b. bef. 1615, prob. d. young.
Adam, was still in Salisbury, Eng., in 1668.
Edward, was still in Salisbury, Eng., in 1668.
William, was still in Salisbury, Eng., in 1668.
+Anne, b. Eng., d. 1687, m. 1641, Aquila[1] Chase, d. 1670, (2) 1672, Daniel Silloway.
David, b. 1625, m. 1650, Sarah Wise.
Roger, b. a. 1630, d. 1661, m. 1653, Mary Wilson, (2) 1659, Mary, wid. of John Stone.
Henry, b. Eng., 1634, d. a. 1696, m. a. 1659, Abigail Allen (William).
George, d. 1668, m. 1660, Susanna Stowers.
Elizabeth, m. 1663, Thomas Duston, (2) Matthias Button.
Mercy, was living in 1668, m. (Silvanus Martin?).
Joseph, was living in 1670.

See Chase

Ann[2] Wheeler m. Aquila[1] Chase.
Moses Chase m. Anne[2] Follansbee.
Samuel Chase m. Hannah[4] Emery.
Samuel Chase m. Sarah[4] Stewart.
Anne Chase m. William[5] Bailey.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca B. Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Wheeler Family, A. G. Wheeler, 1914; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1916; Descendants of Aquila and Thomas Chase, J. C. Chase, 1928.

WHIPPLE

10. Captain John[1] Whipple was born in England, 1616, and came to Dorchester, Mass., where he received a grant of land in 1637. He married, in 1639, in Dorchester, Sarah ——, who was born, 1624. He and his wife were received in the Dorchester church, 1641. Six sons and two daughters were born in Dorches-

ter. In 1658 he removed to Providence, R. I., and two sons and one daughter were born there. He was town clerk, 1670, and for several years; town treasurer, 1668-1683; deputy to Rhode Island General Assembly, 1666-1677. In 1674 he received a license to keep a public house, and an inn license was granted, 1680, and he became one of the three most conspicuous inn holders of the century. Whipple Inn was a favorite place of meeting for the town council. In 1690 the October session of the Rhode Island General Assembly met there. He took the oath of allegiance to Charles II, 1666; served in King Philip's War, 1675; was one of the defenders of Providence when it was attacked by the Indians. A "house carpenter." His wife died, 1666, and he died May 16, 1685. They were at first buried in a lot near their home, but were later removed to the North Burying Place, Providence. He mentioned in his will all his eleven children; his will, dated May 8, 1682, was probated May 27, 1685. He was one "who staid and went not away," in 1676, so he had a share in the Indian captives whose services were sold for a term of years.

Children:—

1. John, b. 1640, d. 1700, m. 1663, Mary Olney (Thomas), (2) 1678, Rebecca Scott, wid. of John.
2. Sarah, b. 1642, d. 1687, m. John Smith (John).
3. Samuel, bapt. Mar. 17, 1644, d. 1711, m. Mary Harris (Thomas).
4. Eleazer, b. 1645, d. 1719, m. 1669, Alice Angell (Thomas).
5. Mary, b. 1648, d. 1698, m. 1666, Epenetus Olney (Thomas).
6. William, bapt. May 16, 1652, d. 1712, m. Mary ——.
7. Benjamin, b. 1654, d. 1704, m. 1686, Ruth Matthewson (James).

+8. David, b. 1655, d. 1710, m. 1675, Sarah Hearnden, (2) wid. Hannah (Tower) Cowell.

9. Abigail, b. 1660, d. 1725, m. Stephen Dexter, (2) 1682, William Hopkins (Thomas).
10. Joseph, b. 1662, d. 1746, m. 1684, Alice Smith (Edward).
11. Jonathan, b. 1664, d. 1721, m. Margaret Angell (Thomas), (2) Anna ——.

Inscriptions from North Burying Place, Providence, R. I.:—

In memory of
Capt. John Whipple
who was born in England
and died in Providencetown the
16th day of May Anno Dom. 1685
About 68 years of age.

In memory of
Mrs Sarah Whipple
Wife of Capt. John Whipple
She was born in Dorchester, in New England
And died in Providence, Anno Dom. 1666
aged about 42 years.

9. Ensign David[2] Whipple (sometimes called Daniel) was born in Dorchester, Mass., 1655, and was baptized there Sept. 28, 1656, the son of John[1] and Sarah Whipple. He married, May 15, 1675, Sarah Hearnden, b. 1654, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (White) Hearnden. She died Apr. 2, 1677, and he married, second, in Hingham, Nov. 11, 1677, widow Hannah (Tower) Cowell, who was baptized in Hingham, July 17, 1652, the daughter of John[1] and Margaret (Ibrook) Tower. She had had one child by her first husband, Joseph, b. Dec. 29, 1673. They lived in Providence, R. I., until 1692, on an estate left him by his father, then moved to Attleboro which was set off from Rehoboth in 1694. He is called "Ensign"' on page 33, Whipple-Hill Families. His will, dated Mar. 24, 1709, proved Jan. 8, 1711, names wife Hannah, executrix; mentions sons David, Israel, Jeremiah and William. He died, Dec. 18, 1710, at Attleboro; his widow died, Nov. 1722, aged 70 years. Her will, made May 28, 1720, proved Dec. 8, 1722, names her son Joseph Cowell; her children Jeremiah Whipple, Deborah Tower, Sarah Razee, Israel and William.

Child of first wife:—

1. David, b. 1676, Hingham.

Second wife's:—

2. Israel, b. Aug. 16, 1678, drowned 1720, m. 1697, Mary Willmarth.
3. Deborah, b. Sept. 12, 1681, m. 1697, Benjamin Tower (John[2 1]).
4. Jeremiah, b. June 26, 1683, d. 1721, m. 1711, Deborah Bucklin (Joseph), (2) —— Shippee.
+5. William, b. May 27, 1685, d. a. 1743, m. Mary ——.
6. Sarah, b. Nov. 18, 1687, m. a. 1710, Joseph Razee.
7. Hannah, b. Jan. 9, 1690, d. young.
8. Abigail, b. Oct. 20, 1692, d. young.

8. William[3] Whipple, born in Providence, R. I., May 27, 1685, the son of David[2] and Hannah (Tower, Cowell) Whipple, married Mary ——, and had nine children. A cooper; he lived in

that part of Attleboro which in 1745 was set off and became Cumberland, R. I. His will, dated Mar. 29, 1740, was probated Aug. 16, 1743, between which dates he died. This William[3] is often confused with William[3] (William[2], John[1]) who had a son John, b. May 7, 1724. His will provides for wife Mary, sons Peter, Samuel, John, Ibrook and Israel, daughters "Jeremiah," Abigail, Penelope and Mary.

Children:—

1. Peter, b. May 29, 1709.
2. Jeremiah (probably Jemima), b. May 1, 1711, m. 1732 Israel Woodcock.
3. Abigail, b. Mar. 10, 1713.
+4. John, b. Mar. 13, 1716, m. Sarah ——.
5. Samuel, b. Sept. 26, 1718, m. 1740, Elizabeth Jillson.
6. Ibrook, b. Sept. 15, 1720, m. Mary Perkins.
7. Mary, b. Aug. 26, 1723.
8. Penelope, b. Aug. 6, 1726.
9. Israel, b. Feb. 5, 1730.

7. JOHN[4] WHIPPLE, born in Attleboro, Mass., Mar. 13, 1716, the son of William[3] and Mary Whipple, married Sarah ——, who was born in 1720. He lived in Smithfield, R. I., which was set off from Providence in 1730.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. Aug. 27, 1743.
2. Christopher, b. May 20, 1745.
+3. John, b. Feb. 22, 1748, d. 1836, m. 1770, Eunice Ellis (John).
4. Anna, b. 1750.
5. Daniel, b. 1752.
6. Phebe, b. 1755.
7. Amy, b. 1758.
8. Abigail, b. 1761.

6. JOHN[5] WHIPPLE, born in Cumberland, R. I., Feb. 22, 1748, son of John[4] and Sarah Whipple, married May 24, 1770, at Rehoboth, R. I., Eunice Ellis, who was born at Rehoboth, May 9, 1751, the daughter of John and Mary (Martin) Ellis. A deacon. He moved from Petersham to Sutton, Mass., and kept a public house there until about 1825, at which time his son Welcome moved to Sutton, and cared for him and his wife Eunice, until

their deaths. He died in Sutton, Apr. 7, 1836, aged 88. Eunice died at Sutton, 1845, aged 93.

Children:—

1. Welcome, b. Feb. 12, 1772, m. 1796, Amy Whipple.
2. Olive, b. July 12, 1775, m. 1805, Stephen Crossman.
3. Jabez E., b. Mar. 18, 1779, m. 1808, Abigail Hammond.
+4. Nancy, b. Apr. 12, 1781, d. 1813, m. 1806, Nahum Prentice (James[6]).
5. John, b. Dec. 31, 1783, d. 1840, m. 1805, Patty Sibley.
6. Martin, b. Apr. 17, 1786.

See Prentice

Nancy[6] Whipple m. Nahum[7] Prentice.
Caroline Prentice m. Elam[8] Rogers.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Whipple-Hill Families, J. W. Hill, 1897; Whipple-Wright Families, 1917; History of Sutton, Benedict and Tracy, 1878; Sutton, Mass., Vital Records; Austin Gen. Dict. of R. I., 1887; Society Colonial Wars, 1922; Boston Transcript, Oct. 2, 1922, Aug. 24, 1927, Feb. 25, 1929.

WHITE

10. Anthony[1] White was born in 1607 and came from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in the *Ffrancis,* in 1634, to Sudbury, Mass., where he was an original proprietor, and land was assigned to him. He removed to Watertown, where he married, Sept. 8, 1645, Grace Hall, and where his children were born. He died Mar. 28, 1686. His will, dated Nov. 16, 1685, names no wife, but made Rebecca, widow of his son John, executrix, and names daughter Mary Willard.

Children:—

Abigail, b. June 21, 1646, m. —— Buttrick.
John, b. Feb. 25, 1649, d. 1684, m. 1684, Rebecca Bemis.
+Mary, b. Mar. 1, 1651, m. 1677, Jacob Willard (George[1]).

See Willard

Mary[2] White m. Jacob[2] Willard.
Jonathan Willard m. Sarah[2] Bartlett.

Jonathan Willard m. Parthenia ——.
Parthene Willard m. William Wetherbee.
Polly Wetherbee m. Abijah[5] Rogers.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[8] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—History of Watertown, Mass., Bond, 1855; Savage; N. E. H. & G Reg., v. 14, p. 331.

WHITING

10. Nathaniel[1] Whiting was born in England about 1617. His mother was Sarah, the daughter of John Smith of County Middlesex, Eng. Nathaniel and his brother Samuel are mentioned in the will of their grandfather John Smith.

Nathaniel came from Lincolnshire, Eng., in 1638, to Lynn, Mass., where he received a grant of land. He moved to Dedham in 1640, and was a proprietor there; a freeman, May, 1642; he was admitted to the Dedham church, and resided there until his death. He married in Dedham, Nov. 4, 1643, Hannah Dwight, who was born in England, 1625, the daughter of John[1] and Hannah Dwight. He and his son-in-law, James Draper, erected a fulling mill which remained in the Whiting family until it was sold in 1823. He was the first to operate a corn mill in Dedham. It was on "Mother brook"; "Nathaniel Aldus and John Dwite" were joint owners of the mill. He died Jan. 15, 1683, and his widow died Nov. 4, 1714, ae. 89. His estate was inventoried at £489. His wife Hannah was executrix of his will, dated May 15, 1677, and proved Apr. 19, 1683.

Children:—

1. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 7, 1644, d. 1676, m. 1664, Joannah Gay (John[1]).
2. John, b. Sept. 29, 1646, d. inf.
3. John, b. Oct. 9, 1647, d. inf.
4. Samuel, b. Dec. 30, 1649, d. 1727, m. 1676, Sarah Metcalf (Thomas) she d. 1701, (2) 1702, Mary Fairbanks (Jonathan).
5. Hannah, b. Feb. 17, 1652, d. 1740, m. 1672, John Fairbanks.
6. Timothy, b. Jan. 5, 1653, d. 1728, m. Sarah Bullard (Isaac[3]).
7. Mary, b. July 8, 1656, d. y.
8. Mary, b. Oct. 12, 1658, prob. d. y.
9. Sarah, b. Dec. 3, 1660, d. 1732, m 1685, Nathaniel Farrington.

+10. Abigail, b. June 7, 1663, d. 1721, m. 1681, James Draper (James[1]).

11. John, b. July 19, 1665, d. 1732, m. 1688, Mary Billings (d. 1728), (2) Sarah ——.

12. Jonathan, b. Oct. 9, 1667, d. 1728, m. 1689, Rachel Thorp (James).

13. Judith, b. Mar. 20, 1670, d. 1746, m. 1693, Barachiah Lewis, (2) 1714, Joseph Ellis.

14. Anna, b. Feb. 25, 1672, d. 1749, m. John Eaton, (2) 1700, John Lewis, (3) 1725, James Herring.

See Draper

Abigail[2] Whiting m. James[2] Draper.
Eunice Draper m. Nathan[4] Aldis.
John Aldis m. Mehitable[3] Hawes.
Eunice Aldis m. Asa[4] Haven.
Polly Haven m. John Bower[6] Preston.
John Bower Preston m. Clarissa[7] North.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Whiting Genealogy, T. S. Lazell, 1902; Descendants of John Dwight, B. W. Dwight, 1874.

WHITMARSH

11. John[1] Whitmarsh was born in England, probably Somerset Co., 1596. John, aged 39, his wife Alice, 35, and four children, James, Jane, Onesiphorus and Richard, came from Weymouth, Eng., Mar. 20, 1635, in Rev. Joseph Hull's party of 21 families. They settled at Weymouth, July, 1635. He must have died before 1644, as in the town records several pieces of land in 1644 are named belonging to John Whitmarsh, deceased.

Children:—

Simon, d. 1708, m. Sarah, (2) Elizabeth Bicknell (John).
+John, b. 1624, d. before 1709, m. 1654, Mary Harding (John[2]).
Nicholas, m. 1658, Hannah Reed (William[1]), (2) Mary ——.
James, b. a. 1624.
Jane, b. a. 1628.
Onesiphorus, b. a. 1630.
Richard, b. a. 1633.

10. John[2] Whitmarsh, the son of John[1] and Alice, was born in England, 1624; came to Weymouth, Mass., 1635. He was selectman and town measurer. He enlisted in the Weymouth militia, Capt. Torrey's Company, King Philip's War, 1675. He

married, in 1654, Mary Harding, the only child of John[2] Harding. He died between 1695 and 1709, the date of his will and its probate. His will mentions his children and a grandson Richard.

Children:—

1. John (or Increase), b. Aug. 23, 1655.
+2. Ebenezer, b. May 14, 1658, d. 1718, m. 1682, Christian Bayley (Thomas[2]).
3. Simon, b. Mar. 11, 1661, m. Sarah Holbrook (John[2]).
4. Mary, b. Aug. 14, 1663, d. 1715, m. Increase Bates.
5. Deborah, b. 1665, m. 1686, Nicholas[3] Shaw (John[2]).
6. Zechariah, b. Sept. 1, 1667, was at sea 1695 when his father's will was made.
7. Judith, b. Sept. 2, 1669, m. 1690, Joseph[3] Shaw (John[2]).
8. Ezra, b. Oct. 13, 1670, d. 1754, m. Bathsheba Richards (John[2]).
9. Sarah, m. Joseph Pittee.
10. Ruth, m. 1696, David Carver.
11. Jane, b. Sept. 8, 1675.
12. James, b. Sept. 8, 1676.

9. Ebenezer[3] Whitmarsh was born in Weymouth, Mass., May 14, 1658. He removed, probably to Bridgewater, then to Abington. He was one of eight members to sign the original covenant of the first church of Abington, and was its first deacon in 1714.

He married, 1682, Christian Bayley, who was born Oct. 26, 1662, at Weymouth, daughter of Thomas[2] and Ruth (Porter) Bayley. Five of their children were born at Weymouth. A deed is on record signed by Ebenezer and his wife Christian in 1709, in which he is called "formerly of Weymouth, now of Bridgewater." In his will in 1716 he mentions his wife, Christiana; his sons Richard, Ebenezer and Thomas, and daughters Ruth Ford and Mary Reed. He died, April 8, 1718, at Abington. His widow died, Jan. 7, 1732, at Abington.

Children:—

+1. Mercy, b. 1682, d. 1737, m. 1706, Andrew Ford (Andrew[3 2]).
2. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 26, 1683, d. inf.
3. Richard, b. July 10, 1685, m. 1712, Lydia Ford (Andrew[3 2]).
4. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 10, 1688, d. 1769, m. 1715, Elizabeth Dyer (William[3]), (2) 1733, Mehitable Faxon, (3) Elizabeth ——.
5. Ruth, b. Mar. 18, 1691, d. 1717, m. 1712, Hezekiah Ford (Andrew[3 2]).

6. Mary, m. 1714, John Reed (William[2 1]).
7. Thomas, b. Nov. 1, 1703, m. 1727, Sarah Torrey (Micajah).

See Ford

Mercy[4] Whitmarsh m. Andrew[4] Ford.
Jacob Ford m. Sarah[4] Poole.
John Ford m. Lydia[5] Augur.
John Ford m. Sarah[6] Reed.
Mehitabel Ford m. Francis[7] Bassett.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Historical Sketch of Abington, Hobart, 1839; Whitmarsh Family, Newton W. Bates, 1916; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WILCOXSON

12. John Wilcoxson of London and St. Albans, Eng.

11. William[1] Wilcoxson (Wilcockson), born in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1602, son of John, married in England, Margaret, who was born 1612. He, aged 34, his wife Margaret, aged 24, and son John, aged 2, came in the *Planter* in 1635, to Concord, Mass., where he was freeman, 1636. He and his wife brought certificates of membership from the St. Albans church. He removed to Stratford, Conn., in 1638, and was one of the first proprietors there in 1640. A linen weaver. Representative from Stratford, 1643 and 1647; a prominent man in town and church. He died in Stratford, 1652. His will, dated 1651, gave forty pounds sterling to the church at Concord, Mass. His widow married, second, 1653, William Hayden, and died in 1655. His will mentioned "Brother Growe." A Philip Growe was executor. Could his wife Margaret have been a Growe?

Children:—

1. John, b. 1633, m. —— Tilerton (Daniel), (2) 1663, Mrs. Elizabeth (Bourne) Welles, wid. of John[2] (Thomas[1]).
+2. Timothy, b. a. 1636, d. 1714, m. 1664, Joanna Birdsey (John[1]).
3. Joseph, b. a. 1638, d. 1703, m. Anna ——.
4. Samuel, b. a. 1640, d. 1713, m. Hannah ——.
5. Obadiah, b. a. 1642, d. 1713, m. Phoebe ——, (2) Silence Mansfield (Joseph[2]).

6. Elizabeth, b. 1644, m. 1663, Henry Stiles.
7. Hannah, b. 1646, d. 1722, m. 1664, Daniel Hayden (William[1]).
8. Sarah, b. 1648, d. 1691, m. 1665, John Meigs, Jr. (John[2]).
9. Phebe, b. 1650, m. 1669, John Birdsey, Jr. (John[1]).

10. Timothy[2] Wilcoxson, born about 1636, the son of William[1] and Margaret Wilcoxson, married in Stratford, Dec. 28, 1664, Joanna Birdsey, who was born in Milford, Nov. 18, 1642, the daughter of John[1] and Phillipa (Smith) Birdsey. He was a freeman, 1669. He died in Stratford Jan. 13, 1714. His wife died Aug. 1713.

Children:—

1. Joanna, b. July 8, 1667, d. 1713, m. Joseph Fairchild (Thomas[1]).
2. Phebe, b. Aug. 3, 1669, m. 1678, Thomas Beach (John[1]).
+3. Sarah, b. Dec. 26, 1671, m. 1695, Robert[1] McEwen.
4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1673, m. 1697, Joseph Hawley (Samuel).
5. Ruth, b. Aug. 31, 1677, d. 1769, m. 1695, Robert Walker (Joseph[2]).
6. Rebecca, b. July 13, 1680, m. —— Rice, (2) Eliasaph Preston.
7. Hannah, b. Sept. 18, 1685, d. a. 1724, m. 1704, Thomas Gridley (Samuel[2]).

See McEwen

Sarah[3] Wilcoxson m. Robert[1] McEwen.
Elizabeth McEwen m. Thomas[3] Norton.
Elizabeth Norton m. Samuel[4] Woodruff.
Lot Woodruff m. Martha[6] Hart.
Dolly Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—History of Stratford, Conn., Orcutt, 1886; Fifty Puritan Ancestors, E. T. Nash, 1902; Mass. Colonial Wars, 1908.

WILLARD

13. Richard Willard (Wyllarde) of Brenchley, Eng. Yeoman. His will, dated Sept. 18, was proved Oct. 24, 1558, and mentioned his ten children:—

Robert, Alexander, George, Richard, Andrew, Symon, Thomas, William, Agnes and Alice.

12. Simon Willard of Horsmonden, Co. Kent., Eng. Yeoman. His will was proved Feb. 26, 1584. He married Elizabeth ——, who survived him and died Apr. 12, 1587. She was mentioned in her husband's will.

Children:—

Thomas, d. bef. 1616.
+Richard, d. 1617, m. Catherine ——, (2) Margery Humfrey, (3) Joane Morebread.
A daughter, m. —— Bolde.
Thomasine.

11. Richard Willard, son of Simon and Elizabeth Willard, was born in Co. Kent, Eng. A yeoman. He married, first, Catherine ——; she died Mar. 1592-3; second, Margery Humfrey, who died 1608; third, Jan. 10, 1610, widow Joane Morebread. She died Feb. 1617. He died Feb. 20, 1617. His will, dated Feb. 12, proved Mar. 8, 1617, mentions his wife Joan, her son Francis Morebread, his children George, Symon, Richard, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery and Catherine.

Children of second wife:—

Margery, bapt. Nov. 6, 1602, d. 1672, m. 1625, Dolor[1] Davis.
Simon, bapt. Apr. 7, 1605, d. 1676, m. (1) 1631, Mary Sharpe, (2) 1651, Elizabeth, dau. of Henry Dunster, (3) 1657, Mary Dunster (Robert).
Catherine, bapt. Aug. 30, 1607.

Third wife's:—

Richard.
Elizabeth.
Mary.
+George, bapt. 1614, d. 1656.

10. George[1] Willard, son of Richard and Joane (——) Willard, was baptized, Horsmonden, Co. Kent, Eng., Dec. 14, 1614. His wife was perhaps Dorothy, daughter of Henry Dunster of Baleholt, Lancaster, Eng., and sister of Henry Dunster, president of Harvard College. He came from England about 1634.

In 1638 he was in Scituate, where he helped form a second Congregational church, and was probably one of the most active

members. He served in the Scituate Company of Plymouth colony. He moved to Maryland, 1652. He died in 1656 at Patuxet, Md. Society of Colonial Wars Year Book, 1922, gives his military record, and adds, "This is no longer accepted."

Children:—

Daniel, bapt. Sept. 14, 1645, d. 1712, m. Esther Matthews (James).
+Deborah, bapt. Sept. 14, 1645, d. 1721, m. 1658, Paul[2] Sears (Richard[1]).
Joshua, bapt. Nov. 2, 1645, no further record of him.
+Jacob, b. a. 1650, d. 1678, m. 1677, Mary White (Anthony[1]).
Samuel, mentioned in Maryland Records.

See Sears

Deborah[2] Willard m. Paul[2] Sears.
John Sears m. Priscilla[4] Freeman.
John Sears m. Deborah[5] Crowell.
Bathsheba Sears m. Thomas[5] Howes.
Deborah Howes m. Lot[8] Bassett.
Francis Bassett m. Mehitabel[8] Ford.
Charles R. Bassett m. Elvira[7] Rogers.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

9. Jacob[2] Willard, son of George (and Dorothy Dunster?) Willard, was born about 1650, in Scituate, Mass. He married in Watertown, Oct. 23, 1677, Mary White, daughter of Anthony[1] and Grace (Hall) White, who was born Mar. 1, 1650, in Watertown, Mass. He died in 1678, the year after his marriage, leaving one child. He was surgeon in Capt. Moseley's company, King Philip's War, 1675. Bodge calls him Dr. Jacob Willard of Newton. Jonathan Willard of Newton made a claim for property due the soldiers in the right of his father Jacob,—this makes the relation indisputable.

Child:—

+Jonathan, b. a. 1678, d. 1772, m. 1708, Sarah Bartlett.

8. Jonathan[3] Willard, son of Jacob[2] and Mary (White) Willard, was born, probably in Watertown, Mass., about 1678. He married, Dec. 20, 1708, Sarah Bartlett, daughter of Joseph[1] and Mary (Waite) Bartlett. She died Oct. 29, 1767. He was an iron manufacturer. He joined the Baptist church in Boston.

Resided at Lower Falls, Newton, and died Aug. 22, 1772, aged 94. He bought and sold considerable real estate, and owned a saw mill, a dam right, and right to water in Newton.

Children:—

+1. Jonathan, b. Apr. 29, 1710, d. bef. 1752, m. Parthenia ——.
2. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1711, m. 1734, Oliver Pratt.
3. Ephraim, b. Jan. 14, 1713, d. Apr. 1714.
4. Ephraim, b. Aug. 29, 1714, m. 1737, Lydia Fuller.
5. Samuel, b. Mar. 12, 1717, d. Dec. 1719.
6. Zachariah, b. Feb. 23, 1719, d. 1720.
7. Hannah, b. Dec. 6, 1720, drowned 1722.
8. Lydia, b. 1723, m. 1760, Lemuel Pratt.
9. Seth, b. Apr. 20, 1726.
10. Nathan, b. June 17, 1728, d. 1777, m. 1752, Violetta Dix.

Esther, dau. of Jonathan, joined Bapt. Church, Boston, 1732.

7. JONATHAN[4] WILLARD, son of Jonathan[3] and Sarah (Bartlett) Willard, was born in Newton, Mass., Apr. 29, 1710. A blacksmith. He was a soldier in the French War at the age of 17. Resided in Newton, and his children were born there. In 1738, he bought land in Attleborough which was sold in 1767, by his children, two of whom were "Wm. Wetherbee of Attleboro and Parthene his wife." He married Parthenia ——, and had died before 1752.

Children:—

Jonathan, b. July 2, 1738, d. 1833, m. 1758, Lois Hooker.

+Parthene, b. a. 1739, m. 1755, Asaph Lane (John[4]), (2) 1763, William Wetherbee.

Hezekiah, b. Nov. 30, 1740, d. 1797, m. 1764, Mary Winchell (Thomas[4]).

Ephraim, b. Apr. 20, 1743, m. Sylvia Albree.

John, b. July 1, 1745.

Mary, b. a. 1747, m. 1767, John Newell.

See WETHERBEE

Parthene[5] (Willard) Lane m. William Wetherbee.
Polly Wetherbee m. Abijah[5] Rogers.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[8] Preston.

References:—Willard Genealogy, Joseph Willard, 1915; Society Colonial Wars, 1922.

WILLIAMS

11. JOHN[1] WILLIAMS was in Newbury, Mass., 1641. He removed from Newbury to Haverhill, 1647, where he was one of the original settlers. He married Jane ——, whose family name is unknown. He died at Haverhill, Feb. 10, 1674. His widow died at Haverhill, Nov. 21, 1680. His will, dated Dec. 9, 1670, proved Mar. 18, 1674, mentions his children John, Joseph, Mary and Lydia, and Sarah Eyers, the daughter of Sarah.

Children:—

+1. John, d. 1698, m. 1661, Rebecca Colby, (2) 1675, Hester (Blakely) Bond.
2. Sarah, d. 1662, m. 1646, John Ayer, Jr. (John[1]).
3. Mary, b. Sept. 20, 1641, d. 1714, m. 1662, Daniel Bradley.
4. Lydia, b. Mar. 15, 1643, prob. unm.
5. Joseph, b. Apr. 18, 1647, d. bef. 1722, m. 1674, Mary Fuller (Samuel[2]).

10. JOHN[2] WILLIAMS, son of John[1] and Jane Williams, married at Haverhill, Sept. 9, 1661, Rebecca Colby, who was born at Salisbury, Mass., Mar. 11, 1643, the daughter of Anthony[1] and Susanna Colby. She died June 10, 1672, and he married, second, May 5, 1675, at Haverhill, Esther (Blakely) Bond, widow of John[1] Bond. She was living when he died, Apr. 30, 1698. His will was dated Mar. 1698. His children were all born in Haverhill, and were all living in 1700. He took oath with his brother Joseph, on Nov. 28, 1677, of allegiance to Charles II and fidelity to Massachusetts.

Children:—

+1. Sarah, b. June 27, 1662, m. 1679, Joseph Bond (John[1]).
2. Mary, b. Nov. 24, 1663, m. 1681, Thomas Silver (Thomas[1]), d. 1695, (2) 1700, Simon Wainwright (Francis[1]), (3) 1718, John Boynton, (4) 1727, Joshua Boynton.
3. Rebecca, b. May, 1666, m. 1686, Samuel Marble.
4. A dau., b. and d. Aug. 1668.
5. Mercy, b. Dec. 4, 1669, living 1700.
6. Susanna, b. Apr. 11, 1672, living 1700.

See BOND

Sarah[3] Williams m. Joseph[2] Bond.
Rebecca Bond m. Benjamin[3] Hardy.
Rebecca Hardy m. Jonathan[4] Bailey.

William Bailey m. Anne[5] Chase.
Rebecca Bailey m. Silas[6] Tenney.
William Tenney m. Emeline[8] Murray.
Rebecca Tenney m. Marcus N.[7] Preston.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—New England Family History, 1909, Quinby; Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Hoyt, 1901. N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 62, p. 184.

WOODRUFF

10. MATTHEW[1] WOODRUFF, born in England, probably in Essex, 1612, married in England, Hannah ——. They came to Boston, went to Hartford, and thence to Farmington, 1641. His wife was admitted to the Farmington church, 1654. He was admitted freeman, 1657; was one of the eighteen proprietors of Farmington in 1672, and had considerable wealth for those days. He died 1682. His will, dated Mar. 1, 1672, probated Dec. 3, 1682, mentions wife Hannah, his three sons and daughter Hannah, wife of Richard Seymour, second; the probate court added Elizabeth, wife of John Broughton. His wife survived him.

Children:—

1. John, b. 1643, d. 1692, m. Mary ——.
+2. Matthew, b. 1646, d. 1691, m. 1668, Mary Plum, (2) 1686, Sarah North (John[1]).
3. Hannah, b. 1648, d. 1713, m. 1674, Richard Seymour (Richard[1]).
4. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1651, m. 1678, John Broughton (John).
5. Mary, bapt. Nov. 5, 1654, d. y.
6. Samuel, b. Aug. 26, 1661, d. 1742, m. 1686, Rebecca Clark (John).

9. MATTHEW[2] WOODRUFF, born probably in Farmington, Conn., 1646, son of Matthew[1] Woodruff, married at Milford, Conn., June 16, 1668, Mary Plum, who was born Feb. 1644, daughter of Robert[2] and Mary (Baldwin) Plum. After his marriage he lived in Milford until his wife's death, when he returned to Farmington. Freeman, 1671. He married, second, 1686, Sarah, daughter of John[1] North. She died 1692. He died at Farmington, Nov. 1691. Administration of his estate was granted Dec. 3, 1691.

Children:—

1. Matthew, b. Feb. 8, 1669, d. 1751, m. 1694, Elizabeth Balding (d. 1728), (2) 1730, Martha (Royce) North.
2. Mary, b. Dec. 27, 1670, m. 1713 ——.
3. John, b. Feb. 1, 1673, d. 1726, m. 1698, Mary Platt.
4. Sarah, b. 1674.
+5. Samuel, b. 1677, d. 1732, m. Mary Judd (John[2]).
6. Elizabeth, b. 1679, m. John Shepard.
7. Hannah, b. 1681.

Second wife's:—

8. Nathaniel, b. May, 1687, d. 1758, m. 1709, Thankful Wright (Benjamin).
9. Joseph, bapt. May 19, 1689, d. 1737, m. 1717, Esther Brown (Arthur).

8. Samuel[3] Woodruff, born 1677, in Milford, son of Matthew[2] and Mary (Plum) Woodruff, married Mary Judd, who was baptized Mar. 16, 1681, daughter of John[2] and Mary (Hawkins) Judd. He lived in Farmington; a cordwainer; was known as "Ensign." He died in Farmington, Nov. 27, 1732; his wife survived him.

Children:—

1. Ezekiel, b. Jan. 15, 1706, d. 1777, m. 1735, Anne Curtis.
2. James, b. May 23, 1708, d. 1789, m. 1735, Keziah Moore, (2) 1738, Lydia Curtis.
3. Robert, b. Oct. 8, 1710, d. 1782, m. Ruth Clark.
4. Mary, b. Oct. 12, 1712, m. 1733, Daniel Gridley (Samuel[2]).
5. Noah, b. Mar. 2, 1715, prob. d. y.
6. Abigail, b. Sept. 25, 1717, d. 1751, unm.
+7. Samuel, b. June 13, 1723, d. 1777, m. 1754, Elizabeth Norton (Thomas[3]).
8. Sarah, b. Aug. 11, 1726, d. unm.

7. Samuel[4] Woodruff, born June 13, 1723, son of Samuel[3] and Mary (Judd) Woodruff, married Jan. 24, 1754, Elizabeth Norton, who was born Feb. 6, 1730, in Farmington, daughter of Thomas[3] and Elizabeth (McEwen) Norton. He died, 1777; his widow died Oct. 22, 1798.

Children:—

+1. Lot, b. Nov. 29, 1754, d. 1810, m. 1780, Martha Hart (Ambrose[5]).
2. Mark, b. Nov. 19, 1756, d. 1776.

3. Rachel, b. May 29, 1759, d. 1834, m. 1784, Ezekiel Cowles.
4. Elizabeth, b. May 27, 1761, m. Charles Webster.
5. Darius, b. Aug. 7, 1765, d. 1841, m. Ruby Menielt.

6. LOT[5] WOODRUFF, born 1754, son of Samuel[4] and Elizabeth (Norton) Woodruff, married Mar. 9, 1780, Martha Hart (who was baptized at Avon, Conn., Jan. 20, 1759), daughter of Ambrose[5] and Martha (Tuller) Hart. He lived in the part of Farmington called East Farms, and died there Apr. 9, 1810. His widow died 1835.

Children:—

1. Sarepta, b. June 29, 1781, d. 1820, m. Benjamin Bulkley.
+2. Dolly, b. Nov. 28, 1782, d. 1830, m. 1802, Linus North (Samuel[5]).
3. Samuel, b. Apr. 12, 1789, m. 1808, Clemendine Woodruff.
4. Mark, b. Nov. 23, 1792, m. 1812, Julia Merrill.
5. Asahel, b. Aug. 21, 1798, d. 1880, m. ——.

See NORTH

Dolly[6] Woodruff m. Linus[6] North.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—Woodruff Genealogy, F. O. Woodruff, 1925; Farmington, Conn., Hist., Julius Gay; Southington, Conn., Timlow, 1875.

WYART

10. ROBERT[1] WYART—WIARD or WIER—came to Boston, probably from England. He removed to Wethersfield, Conn., 1666, where he died Sept. 11, 1682. His wife's name was Mary ——, and she survived him.

9. JOHN[2] WYART, born in Boston, Sept. 1, 1646, the son of Robert[1] married Apr. 7, 1681, Sarah Standish, who was the daughter of Thomas[1] Standish of Wethersfield. He lived in Wethersfield; selectman, 1692, and died there about 1727.

Children:—

+1. Lois, b. Aug. 21, 1682, m. 1700, Hezekiah Deming (John[2 1]).
2. John, b. July 15, 1684, d. bef. 1725, m. 1708, Phebe Hurlburt (Stephen).

3. Thomas, b. Nov. 14, 1686, m. Martha Smith (Philip).
4. Eunice, b. Jan. 12, 1688, d. 1690.
5. Jonathan, b. Sept. 29, 1690, d. 1712.
6. Sarah, b. a. 1693, m. a. 1715, Martin Smith (John).

See DEMING

Lois[3] Wyart m. Hezekiah[3] Deming.
Eliakim Deming m. Lucy[4] Gridley.
Lucy Deming m. Samuel[5] North.
Linus North m. Dolly[6] Woodruff.
Clarissa North m. John Bower[6] Preston.
Marcus North Preston m. Rebecca B.[8] Tenney.
Annie R. Preston m. Edward M.[9] Bassett.

References:—N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 62, p. 56; Savage's Gen. Dict.; Wiard Family, G. K. Collins, 1912.

WYATT

10. JOHN[1] WYATT was born in England, and married Mary ——, as second wife. John and wife Mary came from Asington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in the *Elizabeth,* sailing April 10, 1634, to Watertown, Mass. Removed to Ipswich, 1639, and to Wenham, 1655, where he died sometime between Nov. 20, 1665, and Jan. 15, 1666—the dates of his will and its probate. His will mentions his wife Mary, three daughters, Mary, Sarah and Dorcas, and his grandson John Kimball. Sarah was to receive lands at Asington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., after her mother's death.

Children:—

Mary, d. 1672, m. a. 1640, Henry[2] Kimball (Richard[1]).
+Sarah, b. 1620, d. 1704, m. a. 1642, Luke Heard, (2) Joseph[1] Bixby.
Dorcas.

See BIXBY

Sarah[2] Wyatt m. Joseph[1] Bixbee.
Daniel Bixbee m. Hannah[3] Chandler.
Mary Bixbee m. George[3] Holt.
Hannah Holt m. Jethro[4] Rogers.
Abijah Rogers m. Polly Wetherbee.
Elam Rogers m. Caroline[6] Prentice.
Elvira Rogers m. Charles R.[8] Bassett.
Edward M. Bassett m. Annie R.[6] Preston.

Reference:—Descendants of Joseph Bixby, W. G. Bixby, 1919

INDEX OF DIRECT ANCESTORS

Adams, Robert[1], 1
Abraham[2], 1
Abraham[3], 2
Anne[4], 2, 277
Ager, see Augur
Aggar, Lettice, 94
Aldis, Thomas, 3
Robert, 3
Francis, 3
Nathan[1], 4
John[2], 4
John[3], 5
Nathan[4], 5
Mary[5], 6
John[5], 6
Eunice[6], 6, 136
Andrews, Henry[1], 7
Abigail[2], 7, 305
Anter, Joan, 140
Apuke, Ellen, 15
Archer, Alice[1], 88
Augur, William[1], 8
Jonathan[2], 8
Richard[3], 8
Richard[4], 8
Lydia[5], 9, 106

Babcock, David, 9
Robert[1], 10
Abigail[2], 10, 22
Bailey, Richard[1], 10
Joseph[2], 11
Richard[3], 11
Jonathan[4], 12
William[5], 12
Rebecca[6], 12, 289
Thomas[1], 13
Thomas[2], 13
Christian[3], 13, 325
Baker, Thomas[1], 14
Sarah[2], 15, 161
Baldwin, Richard, 15
Henry, 15
Sylvester[1], 16
Mary[2], 16, 214
Ballard, William[1], 17
Sarah[2], 17, 145
William[1], 18
Nathaniel[2], 18
Mary[3], 18, 135
Bandrib, Felicia, 174
Bangs, Richard, 19
John, 19
Edward[1], 19
Rebecca[2], 20, 265
Barber, George[1], 21
John[2], 21
Abiel[3], 22, 134
Bartlett, Joseph[1], 22
Sarah[2], 22, 329
Bassett, William[1], 23
William[2], 25
William[3], 26
William[4], 27
Elisha[5], 27
Lot[6], 29
Francis[7], 30
Charles R.[8], 31
Edward M.[9], 32
Preston R.[10], 33
Marion P.[10], 33
Isabel D.[10], 33
Howard M.[10], 33
Helen P.[10], 33
Bayford, Elizabeth, 251
Berwick, Thomas, 17
Grace[1], 17
Best, Henry, 253
Bridget[1], 253
Bidford, William, 243
Ruth[1], 243
Bird, Thomas[1], 33
Joseph[2], 34
Joseph[3], 34
Mary[4], 34, 132
Hannah[1], 200
Birdsey, John[1], 35
Joanna[2], 35, 327
Bixby, George, 35
Joseph[1], 35
Daniel[2], 36
Mary[3], 37, 146
Blakeley, Hester[1], 37
Bond, Elizabeth, 221
John[1], 37
Joseph[2], 37
Rebecca[3], 38, 127
Bourne, John, 38
William, 38
Richard[1], 39
Elisha[2], 39
Abigail[3], 27, 40
Bower, Jonas[1], 40
Jonas[2], 41
Ebenezer[3], 41
Hannah[4], 41, 225
Boynton, Christopher, 42
Robert, 42
James, 42
Roger, 42
Boynton, William, 42.
John[1], 42
Joseph[2], 43
Sarah[3], 43, 286
Brewer, Daniel[1], 55
Hannah[2], 55
Brewster, William, 44
William[1], 44
Patience[2], 45, 219
Brigham, Thomas, 45
Constance[1], 46, 72
Brooks, Henry[1], 47
Timothy[2], 48
Abigail[3], 48, 224
Broughton, Walter, 83
Anna, 83
Brown, Mary[1], 191
Christopher, 49
Thomas, 49
John[1], 49
John[2], 49
Deborah[3], 50, 188
Browne, Clare, 60
Bryan, Sarah[1], 16
Bull, Thomas[1], 50
Thomas[2], 51
Susanna[3], 51, 218
Burroughs, Priscilla, 41

Carpenter, John, 52
Richard, 52
William, 52
James, 52
Alexander, 52
Alice[1], 53, 264
Case, John[1], 53
Elizabeth[2], 53, 304
Cathcart, Sarah, 174
Chandler, William[1], 54
Thomas[2], 55
Hannah[3], 36, 56
Chapman, Avis[1], 229
Chase, Aquila[1], 56
Moses[2], 57
Samuel[3], 58
Samuel[4], 58
Anne[5], 12, 59
Chickering, Thomas, 60
Stephen, 60
Henry, 60
Simon, 60
Nathaniel[1], 61
Mary[2], 5, 61

Chipman, Thomas, 62
John[1], 62
Clark, Rowland[1], 64
Elizabeth[2], 21, 64
William[1], 64
Sarah[2], 64, 235
Sarah, 127
Clarke, Joseph[1], 65
Mary[2], 34, 65
Cochet, Dorothy[1], 164
Colby, Thomas, 66
Anthony[1], 66
Rebecca[2], 66, 331
Cole, Ann, 35
John[1], 67
Esther[2], 51, 68
Grace[1], 305
Collier, William[1], 68
Mary[2], 69, 219
Elizabeth[2], 69, 264
Collins, Walter, 174
Felix[1], 174
Colson, John[1], 70
Susanna[2], 9, 70
Colt, Elizabeth, 268
Cooke, Francis[1], 71
Mary[2], 71, 291
Crackbone, Robert, 212
Grace, 212
Cranniwell, Susanna, 183
Crispe, William, 102
Joan, 102
Crosby, Robert, 72
Hannah[1], 72, 163
Mary[1], 72, 180
Crowell, John[1], 73
John[2], 74
John[3], 74
John[4], 74
Deborah[5], 75, 247
Currier, Richard[1], 75
Samuel[2], 76
Sarah[3], 76, 237
Curtis, William[1], 77
Elizabeth, 77

Damon, Dorothy, 298
John[1], 78
Silence[2], 78, 299
Dare, William[1], 79
William[2], 80
Elizabeth[3], 80, 225
Day, Agnes, 60
Ursula, 38
Deming, John[1], 80
John[2], 81
Hezekiah[3], 82
Eliakim[4], 82
Lucy[5], 83, 202
Detton, John, 83
Robert, 83
George, 84
Beatrice, 84, 293
Downes, William, 123
Dorothy, 123
Draper, Thomas, 84
James[1], 84
James[2], 87
Elizabeth[2], 63, 165
Eunice[3], 5, 87
Jonathan[2], 85
Moses[3], 86
Sarah[4], 86, 222
Dummer, Richard, 87
John, 88
Thomas, 88
Stephen[1], 88
Jane[2], 88, 249
Dunster, Henry, 328
Dorothy[1], 328
Durham, John[1], 89
Elizabeth[2], 89, 193
Duxford, Catherine, 233
Dwight, John[1], 90
Hannah[2], 90, 323
Dyer, Thomas[1], 91
Abigail[2], 91, 196

Eames, Anthony[1], 92
Millicent[2], 92, 269
Eastwood, Grace, 84
Eldredge, William[1], 93
Samuel[2], 94
Keziah[3], 75, 94
Eliot, Benet, 94
Sarah[1], 77, 95
Philip[1], 95
Sarah[2], 4, 95
Ellis, John, 96
Eunice, 97, 321
Emery, John[1], 97
John[2], 98
John[3], 99
Hannah[4], 58, 99

Felton, Sir Thomas, 66
Beatrix, 66
Fisher, Anthony, 99
Anthony[1], 100
Daniel[2], 100
Lydia[3], 61, 101
Fiske, Daniel, 101
Simon, 102
William, 102
Nicholas, 102
Mary[1], 99, 102
Follansbee, Thomas[1], 103
Anne[2], 57, 103
Ford, John[1], 104
Andrew[2], 104
Andrew[3], 105
Andrew[4], 105
Jacob[5], 106
John[6], 107
John[7], 107
Mehitabel[8], 30, 107
Forsaith, David, 108
John, 108
Walter, 109
James, 109
Matthew[1], 109
Robert[2], 110
Margaret[3], 111, 194
Francis, Robert, 272
Susanna[2], 272
Freeman, Samuel[1], 111
Samuel[2], 112
Samuel[3], 112
Priscilla[4], 113, 247
Edmund[1], 113
John[2], 114
Thomas[3], 115
Mercy[4], 116, 246
Fry, Mary[1], 128
Fuller, Thomas[1], 116
Deborah[2], 117, 234

Gaylord, Nicholas, 302
Hugh, 302
Alice[1], 302
Gernon, Mary, 66
Graham, Robert[1], 117
Esther[2], 109, 118
Grazebrook, Alvarey, 249
Margaret, 249
Gridley, Thomas[1], 118
Samuel[2], 119
Joseph[3], 119
Lucy[4], 82, 120
Gunn, Thomas[1], 120
Deborah[2], 121, 296
Gurney, Elizabeth[1], 114

Hall, Grace[1], 322
Hallett, Andrew[1], 121
Bathsheba[2], 39, 122
Halsey, John, 122
William, 122
Robert, 123
Thomas[1], 123
Elizabeth[2], 123, 149
Halsted, Edna[1], 11
Harding, John, 124
Richard[1], 124
John[2], 125
Mary[3], 125, 325

Hardy, Thomas[1], 125
Thomas[2], 126
Mary[2], 76, 126
Jacob[3], 127
Elizabeth[4], 127, 280
Benjamin[3], 127
Rebecca[4], 12, 128
Harris, Walter[1], 128
Sarah[2], 129, 171
Hart, Stephen[1], 129
Sarah[2], 130, 217
Stephen[2], 131
Thomas[3], 131
Jacob[4], 132
Ambrose[5], 132
Martha[6], 133, 334
Hatsuld, John, 114
Bennett[1], 114
Hauser, Helen B.[10], 33
Haven, Jane, 83
Richard[1], 133
John[2], 134
Elkanah[3], 134
Mehitabel[4], 135, 136
Moses[2], 135
Daniel[3], 136
Asa[4], 136
Polly[5], 136, 226
Hawes, Edward[1], 137
Nathaniel[2], 137
Mehitabel[3], 6, 138
Hawkins, Anthony[1], 138
Mary[2], 138, 166
Hazeltine, Peter, 139
John[1], 140
Mary[2], 141, 313
Robert[1], 139
Abraham[2], 140
Mary[3], 140, 280
Heane, Agnes[1], 267
Henage, Lucy, 229
Hinckley, John, 141
Robert, 142
Samuel[1], 142
Susanna[2], 143, 259
Hitchings, Daniel[1], 144
Hannah[2], 134, 144
Holt, Nicholas[1], 145
Henry[2], 145
George[3], 146
Hannah[4], 147, 238
Hopkins, William[1], 147
Mary[2], 147, 175
Horne, Reginald, 249
Matilda, 249
Howell, William, 148
Henry, 148
Edward[1], 148
Howell, Richard[2], 149
Ruth[3], 41, 149
Howes, Thomas[1], 150
Jeremiah[2], 150
Prince[3], 151
Thomas[4], 152
Thomas[5], 152
Deborah[6], 29, 153
Howland, Arthur[1], 153
Martha[2], 78, 154
John[1], 154
Hope[2], 62, 155
Hudson, Rebecca[1], 18
Hume, Janet[1], 117
Hunt, Anne, 249
Hyde, Richard[1], 155
Rebecca[2], 8, 156

Ibrook, Richard[1], 156
Margaret[2], 157, 298
Indenden, John, 157
Mary, 157, 261
Ingersoll, Richard[1], 158
Joanna[2], 159, 208

Jackson, Christopher, 159
Edward[1], 159
Seaborn[2], 160
Rebecca[2], 160, 221
Sarah[3], 85, 161
Jelly, Mercy, 317
Jenkins, Sarah, 173
Jennings, John[1], 161
Samuel[2], 162
Ruhama[3], 28, 163
Jenson, Elizabeth, 209
Johnson, Susan, 159
John[1], 163
Elizabeth[3], 164, 277
Jones, Dorothy[1], 244
Joyce, John[1], 164
Hosea[2], 165
Dorcas[3], 151, 165
Judd, Thomas[1], 165
Ruth[2], 166, 276
John[2], 166
Elizabeth[3], 131, 166
Mary[3], 167, 333

Keen, Elizabeth, 271
Keene, Margaret, 249
Kimball, Richard[1], 167
Thomas[2], 168
Thomas[3], 169
Sarah[4], 169, 287
King, Alice, 15
Kittleby, Thomas, 83
Mary, 83
Lancock, Susan, 272
Lane, William[1], 169
Andrew[2], 170
Deborah[3], 170, 270
George[2], 171
Sarah[3], 171, 173
Langer, Richard[1], 172
Margaret[2], 172, 177
Langley, Ann[1], 158
Lee, Elizabeth[1], 18
Leese, Katerina, 142
Lewis, George[1], 172
James[2], 173
Sarah[3], 173, 178
Edward, 174
William[1], 174
William[2], 175
Samuel[3], 176
Hannah[4], 119, 176
Lincoln, Thomas[1], 177
Thomas[2], 178
Susanna[3], 70, 178
Lodge, Anne, 122
Longfellow, William[1], 179
Anne[2], 2, 179
Longhorne, Richard,[1] 180
Elizabeth[2], 140, 180
Lovell, Robert[1], 180
Elinor[2], 104, 181
Luitweiler, Marion B.[10], 33
Lumber, Eliony[1], 137
Lumpkin, William[1], 181
Anne[2], 93, 182
Lyme, Joan, 102

McEwen, Robert[1], 184
Elizabeth[2], 184, 205
McMurphy, James, 185
John[1], 185
Isabel[2], 186, 297
Makepeace, Thomas[1], 182
Esther[2], 50, 183
Marryott, Thomas[1], 183
Abigail[2], 100, 183
Martin, Mary, 96
Mayhieu, Jennie, 71
Esther[1], 71
Meachem, Jeremiah[1], 187
Jeremiah[2], 187
Jeremiah[3], 188
Esther[4], 188, 237
Mercer, Christian, 157
Mighill, Ann[1], 285
Miller, Martin, 188
John[1], 189
Mehitabel[2], 74, 189
Millington, Thomas, 46
William, 46
Jennett, 46

Montgomery, Hugh, 109
Margaret, 109
Moore, Isaac[1], 190
Ruth[2], 190, 204
Morebread, Joane, 328
Morrice, Elizabeth, 273
Morris, Mary, 38
Moses, John[1], 191
John[2], 191
John[3], 192
Mary[4], 193, 304
Murray, Isaac[1], 193
David[2], 193
Emeline[3], 194, 290
Mygatt, Joseph[1], 194
Mary[2], 81, 195
Mynne, Jane, 263

Nash, Gregory, 196
James[1], 196
Jacob[2], 196
Abigail[3], 8, 196
Alice[3], 197, 231
Sarah[3], 197, 216
Newell, Abraham[1], 197
Isaac[2], 198
Sarah[3], 137, 198
Newhall, Thomas[1], 199
Susanna[2], 133, 199
North, John[1], 199
Samuel[2], 200
John[3], 200
Samuel[4], 201
Samuel[5], 202
Linus[6], 202
Clarissa[7], 203, 227
Norton, Richard, 203
John[1], 203
Hannah[2], 204
John[2], 204
Thomas[3], 205
Elizabeth[4], 205, 333

Orton, Thomas[1], 205
Elizabeth[2], 176, 206

Parratt, Francis[1], 206
Mercy[2], 207, 286
Pell, Ellen[1], 42
Pemberton, James[1], 207
John[2], 208
Deborah[3], 169, 208
Pettingill, Richard[1], 208
Mary[2], 1, 209
Phillips, Nicholas[1], 209
Alice[2], 210, 254
Pierce, Margery[1], 92
Richard[1], 210
John[2], 211
Mehitabel[3], 211, 236
Pierson, Margaret, 278
Plum, John[1], 213
Robert[2], 214
Mary[3], 214, 332
Poole, Edward[1], 214
Joseph[2], 215
Samuel[3], 215
Sarah[4], 106, 216
Porter, Dyzory, 251
Richard[1], 216
Ruth[2], 13, 217
Thomas[1], 217
Thomas[2], 218
Timothy[3], 218
Lois[4], 201, 218
Porthesy, Jane, 214
Pratt, Margaret[1], 205
Prence, Thomas[1], 219
Mercy[2], 114, 219
Sarah[2], 151, 220
Prentice, Robert[1], 220
Thomas[2], 220
Thomas[3], 221
John[4], 221
Samuel[5], 222
James[6], 222
Nahum[7], 223
Caroline[8], 223, 240
Preston, Roger[1], 223
Levi[2], 224
Isaac[3], 225
Isaac[4], 225
John Bower[5], 226
John Bower[6], 227
Marcus N.[7], 228
Annie R.[8], 32, 228
Purcas, Elizabeth, 212
Purchas, Mary, 308
Pynney, John[1], 214
Sarah[2], 214

Rainsford, Edward[1], 228
Mary[2], 26, 229
Reed, Alice[1], 91
Margaret[1], 153
Matthew, 229
William[1], 229
William[2], 230
William[3], 231
Ebenezer[4], 231
Barnabas[5], 232
(Sally) Sarah[6], 107, 232
Reeves, Mary, 255
Richardson, Thomas[1], 233
Isaac[2], 234
Phoebe[3], 234, 235
Rist, Nicholas[1], 234
Joseph[2], 235
Phoebe[3], 222, 236
Rogers, Jeremiah[1], 236
Ichabod[2], 237
Hope[3], 237
Jethro[4], 238
Abijah[5], 238
Elam[6], 239
Elvira[7], 31, 240
Romney, Elizabeth, 83
Rowley, Thomas, 203
Ellen, 203
Ruscoe, Roger, 240
Mercy[1], 241, 251
Russell, John[1], 241
Mary[2], 48, 242
Ryse, Margaret, 38

Sawyer, John, 242
William[1], 242
Mary[2], 99, 243
Scott, Henry, 243
Ursula[1], 167, 244
Sears, Richard[1], 244
Paul[2], 245
Bethia[3], 74, 245
Paul[3], 246
Hannah[4], 152, 246
John[3], 247
John[4], 247
Bathsheba[5], 152, 248
Sewall, William, 249
Henry[1], 249
Anne[2], 179, 250
Seymour, John, 250
Robert, 251
Mary[1], 118, 251
Richard[1], 251
John[2], 252
Mary[3], 200, 253
Sharland, Elizabeth, 1
Shatswell, Mary[1], 312
Shaw, Abraham[1], 253
John[2], 254
Elizabeth[3], 215, 254
Short, Elizabeth[1], 145
Skiff, James[1], 255
Patience[2], 39, 255
Stephen[2], 255
Lydia[3], 256, 260
Skinner, William, 256
Anne, 257, 283
Smith, Thomas[1], 168
Mary[2], 168
Rev. Henry[1], 257
Phillipa[2], 35, 258
John, 323
Sarah, 323

Smith, Margaret, 311
Rev. John[1], 259
Shubael[2], 260
Remember[3], 162, 260
Snow, Anthony[1], 260
Lydia[2], 255, 261
Sotheron, Agnes, 46
Soule, John, 261
Thomas, 261
Sarah[1], 142, 262
Southwick, Lawrence[1], 262
Cassandra[1], 262
Mary[2], 263, 300
Southworth, Thomas, 263
Edward, 264
Constant[1], 264
Mercy[2], 112, 264
Sparrow, Richard[1], 265
Jonathan[2], 265
Rebecca[3], 115, 266
Elizabeth[3], 112, 266
Spencer, Michael, 267
Jarrard, 267
William[1], 267
Sarah[2], 53, 268
Sprague, Tristram, 268
Edward, 268
William[1], 269
William[2], 270
William[3], 270
Joshua[4], 271
Silence[5], 232, 271
Standish, Thomas[1], 271
Sarah[2], 272, 334
Stanley, Timothy[1], 273
Lois[2], 218, 273
John[1], 273
Ruth[2], 190, 274
Stansfield, Gideon, 84
Miriam[1], 84
Steele, Richard, 274
John[1], 274
John[2], 275
John[3], 276
Mary[4], 34, 276
Stewart, Duncan[1], 277
Ebenezer[2], 277
Robert[3], 277
Sarah[4], 59, 278
Stickney, Robert, 278
William[1], 279
Samuel[2], 279
Samuel[3], 280
Samuel[4], 280
Hannah[5], 281, 288
Strangeway, Robert, 42
Jane, 42
Swan, Richard[1], 281
Julia[2], 279, 282
Sarah[2], 43, 282
Sybthorpe, Henry, 95
Elizabeth, 95

Talcott, John, 283
Rachel[1], 275, 284
Taylor, Richard[1], 284
Keziah[2], 94, 284
Tenney, Thomas[1], 285
Mercy[2], 126, 286
John[2], 286
Samuel[3], 286
Daniel[4], 287
Thomas[5], 288
Silas[6], 289
William[7], 290
Rebecca[8], 228, 290
Thomas, Walter, 84
Anne, 84
Thompson, John[1], 291
Esther[2], 230, 292
Jacob[2], 292
Hannah[3], 231, 292
Thomas[1], 293
Esther[2], 119, 294
Thrall, William[1], 296
Timothy[2], 296
Deborah[3], 192, 296
Tidd, John[1], 294
Elizabeth[2], 116, 294
Tilley, John[1], 295
Elizabeth[2], 154, 295
Tolderby, John, 218
Elizabeth, 218
Tolford, Mary[1], 89, 297
William[1], 297
Margaret[2], 111, 298
Tomes, John, 315
Alice, 315
Tower, Robert, 298
John[1], 298
Hannah[2], 299, 320
Samuel[2], 299
Silence[3], 270, 299
Trask, Henry[1], 300
Mary[2], 187, 300
Treat, John, 301
William, 301
Richard[1], 301
Honour[2], 81, 302
Trumbull, John[1], 303
Abigail[2], 11, 303
Tuller, John[1], 304
Jacob[2], 304
Martha[3], 132, 304
Wadsworth, Christopher[1], 305
John[2], 305
Abigail[3], 292, 306
Waite, Richard[1], 306
Mary[2], 22, 307
Waller, John, 251
Elizabeth, 251
Ward, Alice, 229
Warner, John, 308
Andrew[1], 308
Mary[2], 276, 309
Warren, Richard[1], 310
Abigail[2], 260, 311
Wasson, Isabel Bassett[10], 33
Waterman, Susanna, 66
Watson, Jennett, 42
James, 46
Isabel, 46
Robert[1], 311
John[2], 311
Mary[3], 252, 312
Webster, John[1], 312
Mary[2], 98, 313
Nathan[2], 313
Joanna[3], 11, 314
Welles, Robert, 314
Thomas[1], 315
Ann[2], 293, 316
Wells, Jane, 16
Wetherbee, William, 316
Polly, 238, 317
Whatlocke, Thomas, 243
Martha, 243
Wheeler, Dominick, 317
John[1], 317
Anne[2], 56, 318
Whipple, John[1], 318
David[2], 320
William[3], 320
John[4], 321
John[5], 321
Nancy[6], 223, 322
White, Anthony[1], 322
Mary[2], 322, 329
Whitfield, Maria, 261
Whiting, Nathaniel[1], 323
Abigail[2], 87, 323
Whitmarsh, John[1], 324
John[2], 324
Ebenezer[3], 325
Mercy[4], 105, 325
Wilcoxson, John, 326
William[1], 326
Timothy[2], 327
Sarah[3], 184, 327

Willard, Richard, 327
Simon, 328
George[1], 328
Deborah[2], 245, 329
Jacob[2], 329
Jonathan[3], 329
Jonathan[4], 330
Parthene[5], 316, 330
Williams, John[1], 331
Williams, John[2], 331
Sarah[3], 37, 331
Mary, 7
Williston, Rachel, 26
Wilmot, Elinor[1], 1
Winchester, Mary, 5
Woodruff, Matthew[1], 332
Matthew[2], 332
Samuel[3], 333
Woodruff[4], Samuel, 333
Lot[5], 334
Dolly[6], 202, 334
Wyart, Robert[1], 334
John[2], 334
Lois[3], 82, 335
Wyatt, John[1], 335
Sarah[2], 35, 335
Yeoman, Annis, 317

SUPPLEMENT—AUGUST 1936

TO

THE BASSETT-PRESTON ANCESTRY

BY

BELLE PRESTON

Page 32. 3d line, add: died Apr. 1, 1936.
After 4th line, add: 5. James Van Inwagen, b. May 12, 1930.
6. William Brewster, b. Nov. 26, 1932.
7. Deborah, b. Oct. 27, 1933.
After 8th line, add: 3. Sylvia, b. Jan. 6, 1931.
After 16th line, add: 4. Elizabeth Brooks, b. Feb. 25, 1931.
5. William Bassett, b. Aug. 30, 1932.
After 26th line, add: 4. Brenda, b. July 1, 1931.
To line 27, add: m. Sept. 29, 1934, Millard C. Dorntge.
1. Mary Alice, b. Dec. 1, 1935.
To line 29 add: She died June 11, 1934.

Page 33. After line 14, add: William Akers, b. Aug. 3, 1931.
After line 26, add: Edward Murray, b. Oct. 16, 1930.
Dorothy Lorion, b. Feb. 12, 1932.
After line 30, add: Mary Preston, b. Feb. 23, 1930.

Page 44. Last line should read: She came, 1620, in the Mayflower with her two youngest sons, Love and Wrestling. The other children came later. She died Apr. 17, 1627.

Page 52. To 19. John Carpenter, add: He was Town Clerk of London, 1417-1442. Executor of the will of Richard ("Dick") Whittington, Lord Mayor of London.
Add to 17. William Carpenter, born 1440, died 1520.
Add to 14. William Carpenter, born 1520.
13. Alexander Carpenter, born 1560, died 1620.

Page 54. Below CHANDLER insert:
14. Thomas Chandler, b. 1475, d. a.1550, his wife died 1514.
13. Thomas Chandler, b. a.1500, d. 1554, m. a.1525, Agnes ——, who survived him.
12. Thomas Chandler, b. a.1528, d. June 1611, m. a.1552, Joane ——, d. 1607.
11. Henry Chandler, b. a.1560, d. 1618, m. a.1590, Anne ——, who survived him.
10. William[1] Chandler, bapt. Oct. 12, 1595, at Bishop's Stortford, Farnham, Essex Co., Eng., married Jan. 29, 1621-2, Alice Thorogood, of Farnham. She was buried June 15, 1625. He married, second, Nov. 6, 1625, at Farnham, Annis Bayford, who was baptized there June 12, 1603, daughter of Francis (b. 1567) and Johan Bayford. Francis was son of Richard Bayford who married, 1564, Joan Searl.

William and Annis (who was not Annis Alcock) had six children: the first five bapt. at Bishop's Stortford. 1. William, bapt. 1627, d. 1633. 2. Thomas, bapt. Aug. 9, 1628. 3. Hannah, bapt. May 22, 1630. 4. John, bapt. July 27, 1634. 5. William, bapt. Mar. 20, 1636. 6. Sarah, born in Roxbury.

N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 85, p. 133.

Page 60. Before 10. Simon Chickering insert:

11. Francis[1] Chickering was born in England, the son of Henry (Stephen, Thomas). He married in England, Anne Fiske, who was baptized Apr. 1, 1610, daughter of John and Anne (Lantersee) Fiske. He came to Dedham, Mass., in 1638, where his wife died, Dec. 5, 1649, and he married, second, Sarah Sibley, widow of John[1] (d. 1649). She married, third, John[1] Bowles. She died 1686. He was freeman 1640, ensign, Deputy to Court 1644-45, and died at Dedham, Oct. 10, 1658. Sarah's will of 1681 named sons Daniel Smith, Samuel Newman, Thomas Metcalf and William Symes.

Children:

Ann, b. Eng., 1634, d. 1689, m. 1652, Stephen Paine, 1629-1678 (Stephen[1]), (2) 1679, Thomas Metcalf, 1629-1702 (Michael[1]).

Mary, b. Eng., d. y.

Elizabeth, b. Sept. 26, 1638, d. 1642.

Bathshua, b. Dec. 23, 1640, m. 1659, Samuel Newman (Samuel[1])

+Easter (or Esther), b. Nov. 4, 1643, d. 1687, m. 1659, Daniel[2] Smith.

John, b. Apr. 19, 1646, d. 1646.

Mary (or Mercy), b. Apr. 10, 1648, d. 1668.

See Henry[1] Smith in Supplement

References: N. E. H. & G. Reg., v. 69, p. 229, vols. 87 and 88 "Fisk Family."

Page 70, line 8. Omit words following 1732, and all of 9th line.

After line 11, insert: His will of May 3, 1749, proved July 24, 1752, named his sons Thomas, Josiah, Ebenezer, daughters Susanna Agur, Elizabeth Hovey, Ann Shaw, Sarah Colson and grandchildren John, Christopher and Deborah Colson, children of his son John.

After line 13, insert: 2. John, b. Oct. 7, 1708, d. 1749, m. 1733, Deborah Sprague.

In line 24, add to make it read: 10. Ann, b. Jan. 1, 1725, m. 1740, Ebenezer Shaw.

Line 26, should read: 12. Sarah, b. Mar. 12, 1732, d. 1812, m. 1752, John Vinson (Thomas[3]).

Line 27, strike out: "Second wife" and children numbered 13, 14 and 15.

Last line, add: History of Abington; History of Weymouth, 1923, v. 3, p. 166.

Page 77, insert below Curtis:

12. William Curtis, born about 1540, was buried at Nazing, Eng., May 17, 1585. He married Agnes, who survived him. They had: 1. Thomas, 1560-1605; 2. Mary, m. 1582, John Read; 3. Edward, d. 1616; 4. Gabriel; 5. John, bapt. Sept. 15, 1577, d. 1639, m. 1610, Elizabeth Hutchins.

11. Thomas Curtis, bapt. Aug. 25, 1560, died Jan. 1605, married Aug. 24, 1585, Mary Camp; she died 1594. He married second, 1596, Mary Shelley, who survived him.

They had: 1. Martha, bapt. 1587; 2. Mary, bapt. 1589, m. 1620, Thomas Ruggles; 3. Elizabeth, bapt. 1590; 4. William, bapt. Nov. 12, 1592.

Line 7, under: 10. William[1] Curtis, strike out 3½ lines, beginning, "He had brothers" to "a sister Mary."

C. A. Hoppin in Transcript, April 4, 1936.

Page 79. 1st line should end with: m. Sarah Litchfield.

3d line should read: 12. Hannah, b. Dec. 2, 1672, m. 1695, John May, d. 1728, (2) 1730, Preserved Hall, 1663-1740 (Edward[1]).

Add, line 5. 13. Martha, b. a.1674, m. 1705, Edward Jenkins.

Page 91. 10. Capt. Thomas[1] Dyer was born in Shipton, Somerset, Eng., his oldest child, Mary, d. 1716, m. Samuel White (Thomas[1]).

Page 96. Line 5, under Ellis, add, after Mary Martin: born Sept. 10, 1723, daughter of Edward[3] and Rebecca (Peck) Martin. See Martin Family in Supplement.

3d line from foot of page, add after Children: all born Rehoboth except Sabra.

Next line: Anne, m. 1761, Jeremiah Fisher.

Next line: Jonathan, m. 1768, Susan Morse.

Page 97. Below line 2, add: Martin, b. 1753, d. 1832, m. 1777, Mary Kingsley, (2) 1821, Catherine Bullock.

4th line: John, m. 1774, Rachel Marsh.

6th line: Rebecca, m. Hugh Bullock.

8th line: Benjamin, m. 1785, Ruth Ingalls (Henry).

Below Olive, add: Sabra, b. Nov. 24, 1767, in Richmond, N. H.

History of Richmond, N. H., 1884.

Page 99. Below Fisher, add: 13. William Fisher, of Stradbrooke.

N. E. Reg., v. 88, p. 144.

Page 102. 13. Nicholas Fiske, born about 1517.

5th line from foot of page: William, b. a.1553, d. 1580, m. 1574, Helen.

4th line from foot of page: Amos, b. a.1544, d. 1612.

3d line from foot of page: Rachel, b. a.1546, prob. d. bef. 1579.

2d line from foot of page: Martha, b. a.1552.

Last line: Mary, b. a.1550.

Add below last line: Esther, b. a.1548, d. 1579, unm.

N. E. Register, vols. 87 and 88.

Page 104. 4th line. Thomas, m. a.1694, Abigail (Bond) Rolfe, (2) after 1714, Mary Bancroft.

105. 7th line: Ebenezer, d. 1695.

9th line: James, b. a.1651, m. and had son John, b. Woodbridge, N. J., 1675.

Page 111. Below FREEMAN, insert:

13. Edward Freeman made his will in 1586. He had sons Richard, b. a.1555; Edward; Thomas; Nicholas; George; John.

12. John Freeman, born Stotford, Eng., about 1570; will made in 1620, married at St. Ann Blackfriars, London, Sept. 3, 1595, Precillo Angelo, who was buried Feb. 25, 1631. Her will was dated Dec. 27, 1630. They had: John, b. 1595, d. y.; John, b. 1596, d. y.; Priscilla, b. 1598, d. y.; Samuel, b. a.1600, d. a.1646, m. July 24, 1624, Apphia Quicke, dau. of William Quicke.

American Genealogist, vol. 11, p. 174.

Page 113. Below FREEMAN, insert:

12. Edmund Freeman, of Pulborough, born about 1570, was buried June 6, 1623. He married Alice Coles, who was buried at Reigate, Sussex, Feb. 14, 1651-2. Her will of Nov. 13, 1650, proved Mar. 5, 1652, names son Edmund and wife; son William and children he had by his last wife; daughter Elizabeth and husband John Cuddington; and daughter Alice and her husband John Beauchamp.

Page 114, strike out first 7 lines, substitute:

11. Mr. Edmund[1] Freeman, baptized July 25, 1596, married June 16, 1617, Bennett Hodsoll, who was born about 1593, and was buried Apr. 12, 1630. He married, second, widow Elizabeth Perry, who possibly was the mother of Edward and Margaret Perry by her first marriage. She died Feb. 14, 1676. Edmund came with his wife Elizabeth and four children, Alice, Edmund, Elizabeth and John, who were baptized in the Pulborough Church. Alice, bapt. Apr. 4, 1619; Edmund, bapt. Nov. 26, 1620; Elizabeth, bapt. Apr. 1624; John, bapt. Jan. 28, 1627.

Bennett Hodsoll was granddaughter of John Hodsoll of Stansted, Co. Kent, Eng., who had children: Robert, Henry, Joan and John. She was daughter of John Hodsoll, of Cowfold, Co. Sussex, Eng., who married Faith (Gratwick?). John's will of Aug. 1, 1617, proved Nov. 16, 1617, names "ffaith, his wife" and six children: John; Elizabeth; Anne; Bennett, b. a.1593, d. 1630, m. 1617, Edmund[1] Freeman; Christian, and Katherine.

Type written Notes on Genealogy of Edmund Freeman in N. E. H. & G. Soc. Library, Transcript, June 1, 1931.

Page 117. 2nd line: he married (3) Harriet (Palmer) Wilson.

8th line: (2) Martha Durkee.

14th line: John, m. 1672, Rebecca Putnam.

Page 129. 11. Stephen[1] Hart was baptized at St. Nicholas's Church, Ipswich, Suffolk Co., Eng., Jan. 25, 1602-3.

Transcript, Mar. 13, 1933.

Page 145. The 4th child of Nicholas[1] Holt: Samuel, m. bef. 1670, Sarah Allen (1641-1711), dau. of Andrew[1] and their son John[3] Holt, m. 1706, Elizabeth Preston, b. 1682 (Samuel[2]).

Page 162. 11th line, should read: (2) 1723, Hannah Nye, b. 1685 (John[2]).

Page 163. 8th line, add: m. 1759, Hannah Sturgis.

Page 168. Before Children of Thomas[2] Kimball, insert: Joanna Smith, died Nov. 1, 1680. The inventory of Thomas[1] Smith was dated Mar. 29, 1682. Transcript, July 14, 1930.

Page 171. 10th line from foot of page, strike out: 6. John. (He was son of William[1] Lane of Boston.)

Page 173, 13th line from foot of page, add: His wife, Sarah, died Mar. 17, 1698.

Page 188. 2d line, add: He married (2) Deborah —— and she had three sons: Daniel, Joseph and James. His will of Dec. 31, 1729, probated July 12, 1743, named six sons. Children of his first wife were Jeremiah; John, living in 1761; and Benjamin.

9th line: He died Dec. 3, 1721. She died Dec. 20, 1731.

Under children of Jeremiah[3] Meachem:

2. Joseph, b. Dec. 7, 1696, d. 1789, m. 1723, Elizabeth Lily, 1700-1779 (George[1]).
8. Samuel, b. July 12, 1712, m. 1734, Bethiah Pease.
11. Seth, b. Oct. 5, 1718, d. 1797, m. 1751, Ruth Simons, b. 1729 (Jacob).

Salem Vital Records; N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, Apr. 1934, pp. 112, 205, 380.

Page 209. Last line should read: Elizabeth Jewson, daughter of Richard Jewson of Wendover, Eng. Transcript, Dec. 29, 1930.

Page 210. 1st line: It was Nicholas Phillips of Boston who married Hannah Salter, 1651. The last six children were of the Boston family and should be omitted here.

Page 218. Other children of Timothy[3] Porter:

1. Esther, b. Apr. 19, 1699, d. Sept. 14, 1699.
2. Thomas, b. Aug. 17, 1700.
3. Timothy, b. 1702, d. 1780, m. 1750, Silence (Winchell) Chapman, 1708-1770.
4. Isaac, b. Dec. 30, 1703.
5. Caleb, b. May 26, 1705, d. Dec. 1707.

American Genealogist, vol. 9, Jan. 1933.

Page 243. 11. Henry Scott was son of Edmund and Johan Scott, and grandson of Robert Scott, all of Rattlesden. His widow Martha and her son Thomas with his wife and three children, came with the Richard[1] Kimball family in 1634. Her son Thomas, bapt. Feb. 1595, m. 1620, Elizabeth Strutt, bapt. 1594 (Christopher).

Page 249. 13. Henry Sewall died April, 1628, and in the following month his widow, Margaret, made her will, in which she said: "And I do forgive unto Henry Sewall, my eldest son, his offences wherein and whereby he hath sundry times offended me, beseeching Allmighty God to give him a heart to deal conscionably with his brother and sisters, as he would be done unto, To whom I give, I mean to my said son, Henry Sewall, twelve pence." This son Henry Sewall, married Mary Cawarden, who died aged 19. He m. (2) Anne Hunt, who died July 2, 1615. In Dec. 1615, he obtained a license to marry widow Ellen Nugent. His only child, Henry[1], was baptized, Manchester, Eng., June 25, 1615. His son, Samuel[2], b. 1652, m. 1676, Hannah Hull, dau. of John Hull the first mint master of Mass. He weighed down his plump daughter with Pine Tree shillings as her dowry.

Page 255. James[1] Skiff nursed the sick during the plague in London in 1625. All his father's family and many relatives and friends died of the plague, and then he came to America and soon after married Mary Reeves who came on the same boat. Transcript, Sept. 2, 1932.

Page 256. The will of Stephen[2] Skiff, dated May 7, 1701, named his wife Lydia; son Stephen; four daugters, Abigail Smith, Deborah Presbury, Mary Chipman and Lydia Blackwell, and granddaughter Keziah, a minor. A codicil, Aug. 20, 1708, says he gave Keziah her portion on her marriage. His children were:

+1. Abigail, b. May 7, 1666, d. 1718, m. 1684, Shubael[2] Smith (John[1]).
2. Deborah, b. July 14, 1668, d. 1743, m. 1693, Stephen[3] Presbury, 1666-1730 (John[2,1]).
3. Mary, b. Nov. 13, 1671, d. 1711, m. a.1693, John Chipman, 1671-1756 (John[1]).
4. Lydia, b. 1675, m. John Blackwell.
5. Stephen, b. Feb. 4, 1685, m. Sarah Lothrop, (2) 1749, Thankful (Gorham) Hawes.

See Smith, page 260

Reference: History of Martha's Vineyard, C. E. Banks, 1925, vol. 3.

Page 259. 9. Rev. John[1] Smith was born Mar. 11, 1614. He preached in New Jersey for several years previous to 1673. His oldest son, Samuel, m. (1) Esther ——, d. 1690, (2) 1692, Elizabeth ——. 5. Dorcas, b. 1650, m. Ephraim Andross, in N. J. 10. Ichabod, b. 1661, d. 1722, m. in N. J. Hannah ——. 12. Thomas, b. 1665, d. 1700, m. bef. 1688, Abigail Skiff, d. 1715 (not dau. of Stephen[2]).

Page 260. 8. Shubael[2] Smith, married first, Mary Swift, who died Mar. 6, 1682/3. He married, second, 1684, Abigail Skiff, who was born May 7, 1666, daughter of Stephen[2] Skiff. He married, third, Oct. 12, 1725, Ann Sampson (James[2]). Add to records of his children:

1. Mercy, d. 1724, m. 1700, Peter Newcomb, 1674-1723 (Andrew[2,1]).
4. Lydia, b. Oct. 4, 1685, d. 1745, m. 1719, James Skiff, b. 1689 (Nathan[2]).
+5. Remember, b. Feb. 9, 1689, see page 162.
Dorcas, b. Jan. 7, 1687, m. 1712, Benjamin Burgess, b. 1682 (Jacob[2]).
Abigail, b. May 5, 1691, m. Barnabas Gibbs.

Reference: History of Martha's Vineyard, C. E. Banks, 1925, vol. 3.

Page 262. Add: In 1884, a monument—an oblong stone on a three-stepped base was set up on Shelter Island inscribed with names of Quakers who had sought shelter there. It says Lawrence and Cassandra Southwick, Despoiled, Imprisoned, Starved, Whipped, Banished, who fled here to die, were buried here in the spring of 1660. Shelter Island was then owned by Nathaniel Sylvester and was so named because it was a shelter for Quakers who fled there from New England.

History of Shelter Island, Duvall, 1932.

Page 263. Below SOUTHWORTH insert:

14. Sir John Southworth of Salmesbury Hall, born 1526, died 1595, knighted 1547, high sheriff of Lancaster 1562, married 1547, widow Mary Gouland, had seven sons and four daughters.
13. Thomas Southworth, born 1561, died 1617, married Rosamond (dau. of Sir William Lister and his wife Bridgett Pygott), they had seven sons and four daughters, of whom Edward was seventh son.

Page 264. 2d line: for Jane (Mynne), substitute Rosamond (Lister).
6th line, add: His health prevented his coming on the Mayflower. For his English Ancestry see Croston's History of Ancient Hall of Saintesbury.

Page 267. Below SPENCER insert:

17. John Spencer, born about 1435, Bedford Co., Eng.
16. Robert Spencer, married Anne Peck.
15. John Spencer of South Mylls, married Christian Baker.
14. Sir John Spencer, of St. George Parish, Edworth, died June 9, 1558, his wife Anne died June 16, 1560.

10th line. Gerat Spencer, married (1) Alice ——, (2) Elizabeth ——.

Page 305. 8th line from foot of page. Mary, m. Henry[2] Andrews (not Adams).

Page 310. 4th line: change 1920 to 1620.

Page 330. 7. Jonathan[4] Willard, married Oct. 29, 1734, Parthenia Peck, who was born July 10, 1711, daughter of Hezekiah[3] Peck.

See Peck Family in Supplement.

BOSWORTH

11. EDWARD[1] BOSWORTH sailed from Gravesend, England, in the "Elizabeth and Dorcas," in 1634, with his wife Mary, daughter Mary and her husband, William Buckland, sons Benjamin and Nathaniel. The voyage was so long and rough that sixty died. Edward reached Boston harbor, but died before landing. Henry[1] Sewall, a fellow passenger, helped finance the widow Mary and her sons repaid him later. The family settled in Hingham where the widow died May 18, 1648.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. a.1611, d. 1687, m. William[1] Buckland, d. 1683.
+2. Jonathan, b. 1613, d. 1688, m. Elizabeth ——.
3. Benjamin, b. 1615, m. a.1636, ——— (2) 1671, Beatrice (Hampson) Joscelyn.
4. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 4, 1617, d. 1690, m. 1645, Bridget Bellamy (Jeremiah).

10. JONATHAN[2] BOSWORTH, born in England in 1613, came to Cambridge (Newtown) in 1632, and joined his mother in Hingham in 1635. He married Elizabeth, who was born about 1618 and died June 15, 1705, aged nearly 90. He died in Hingham, Jan. 3, 1688. His will, dated Feb. 24, 1687, mentions "deare wife, oldest son Jonathan, son Joseph, daus. Rebecca Peck, Bethia Peck and Batsheba."

Children:—

1. Jonathan, b. a.1636, d. a.1716, m. 1661, Hannah Howland (John[1]).
2. Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 18, 1638, d. 1686, m. 1661, Peter Brackett, b. 1637 (Richard[1]).
+3. Rebekah, bapt. Feb. 1641, d. 1704, m. a.1659, Nicholas Peck (Joseph[1]).
4. Bethiah, bapt. Jan. 1644, d. 1718, m. 1670, Israel Peck (Joseph[1]).
5. Mary, bapt. Apr. 18, 1647, m. a.1672, John Cobley, d. a.1680.
6. Deliverance, bapt. Aug. 4, 1650, d. 1675, m. a.1669, Nathaniel[2] Peck (Joseph[1]).
7. Joseph, d. 1694, m. 1680, Esther Smith (Daniel[2], Henry[1]).
8. Bathsheba, b. a.1654, d. 1740, m. prob. 1680, as 2d w., Benjamin Jones (Robert[1]).

See PECK

Reference: Bosworth Genealogy, Mary Bosworth Clark, 1926.

BULLOCK

11. Richard[1] Bullock, born in Essex, England, in 1622, came to Rehoboth, 1643, freeman there 1658, and married there, Aug. 4, 1647, Elizabeth Ingraham, probably the daughter of Richard[1] of Rehoboth. She died Jan. 7, 1659, and Richard married, second, May 21, 1660, Elizabeth Billington (Francis[2], John[1]). Richard died Aug. 22, 1667—his inventory was taken Nov. 22.

Children:—

+1. Samuel, b. Aug. 19, 1648, d. 1718, m. 1675, Thankful Rouse.
2. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 9, 1650, m. 1672, Caleb Eddy, 1643-1713 (Samuel[2]).
3. Mary, b. Feb. 16, 1652, d. 1730, m. a.1677, Richard[1] Haile, 1640-1720.
4. Mehitable, b. Apr. 4, 1655.
5. Abigail, b. Aug. 29, 1657.
6. Hopestill, b. Dec. 26, 1659, m. 1682, Joshua Lumbard, b. 1660 (Joshua[2]).
7. Israel, b. July 15, 1661.
8. Mercy, b. Mar. 13, 1662, prob. d. 1663.
9. John, b. 1664, m. Elizabeth Barnes, b. 1664 (Thomas).
10. Richard, b. Mar. 15, 1667.

10. Deacon Samuel[2] Bullock was born in Rehoboth, Aug. 19, 1648, and married there, Nov. 12, 1673, Mary Thurber, daughter of John[1] and Priscilla Thurber. She died Oct. 5, 1674, and he married May 26, 1675, Thankful (Rouse?). He died Mar. 10, 1718.

Children:—

1. Mary, b. Oct. 5, 1674.
2. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 22, 1676, m. 1698, Sarah Moulton.
+3. Thankful, b. June 26, 1681, d. 1762, m. 1699, Ephraim[2] Martin.
4. Samuel, b. Nov. 7, 1683, m. 1711, Anne Salisbury, b. 1687 (William[2,1]).
5. Israel, b. Apr. 9, 1687.
6. Daniel, b. 1689, m. 1710, Mary Salisbury, 1689-1725 (William[2,1]), (2) 1726, Leah Beverly.
7. Richard, b. July 1, 1692, m. Mary ——.
8. Seth, b. Sept. 26, 1693, m. 1718, Experience Salisbury, b. 1700 (William[2,1]).

See Martin

References: Cutter, New England Families; Rehoboth Vital Records.

COOPER

10. Deacon Thomas[1] Cooper was born and married in England. He came with his wife, two children and two servants from Hingham, Eng., to Hingham, Mass., in 1638. He removed to Rehoboth in 1643. Representative 1652 and '53. He married a second time, 17th, 8th mo., 1656, Ann, widow of Zaccheus[1] Bosworth. She died Feb. 1, 1680. He was buried Mar. 17, 1690.

Children:—

+Thomas, b. Eng., d. 1698, m. Mary ——.
Elizabeth, b. Eng., d. 1690, m. 1657, Henry Smith (Henry[1]).

9. Deacon Thomas[2] Cooper married Mary ——, who died Aug. 18, 1700, in Rehoboth, where he had died Aug. 16, 1698. Freeman 1658, Proprietor 1689.

Children:—

Mary, b. Oct. 5, 1658.
Thomas, b. Aug. 8, 1660, d. 1698, m. 1690, Susanna Bullard (Nathaniel[2]).
Elizabeth, b. Aug. 8, 1662, d. 1745, m. 1687, Timothy Ide (Nicholas[1]).
+Deborah, b. Sept. 21, 1664, d. 1730, m. Hezekiah Peck (Nicholas[2]).
Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1666.
Samuel, b. Aug. 9, 1669, d. 1748, m. 1697, Ruth Wilmarth, 1673-1706 (John), (2) 1707, Martha Humphrey.
Rachel, b. Aug. 6, 1671, d. 1694, m. 1692, Nathaniel[4] Carpenter (William[3,2,1]).
Judith, b. Sept. 11, 1673, d. 1750, m. 1698, John Robinson (George[1]).

See Peck

References: Rehoboth Vital Records; Bullard and Allied Families, 1930, p. 212; Ide Genealogy.

MARTIN

12. Richard Martin of Ottery, St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., died in 1633. He married Katherine (Lyde?), who died in 1603, leaving two sons who came to New England. He married, second, Frances, who was perhaps the mother of Edward.

11. Edward Martin married June 14, 1632, Judith Upham, daughter of Richard and Maria Upham, of Bicton, Devonshire, Eng., her line was:

14. Richard Uppam, died 1546, married Agnes, who survived him.
13. John Uppam, died 1584, married Johan, who was buried Apr. 29, 1608.
12. Richard Uppam was buried Dec. 19, 1635, his wife as Maria "Uppum," was buried July 1634. His will, dated Dec. 12, 1635, mentioned John Upham my son in New England; Edward Martin and Judith his wife and John Martin, my daughter Judith's child.

Upham Genealogy, F. K. Upham, p. 477.

10. John[1] Martin, son of Edward and Judith Martin, was baptized Feb. 23, 1633-4, Ottery, St. Mary, Devonshire. He came to Rehoboth, Mass., about 1658, and married there, April 26, 1671, Johanna Esten, who was born in Wales, June 1, 1645, daughter of Thomas and Ann Esten. She died in Rehoboth, Mar. 23, 1733. John was a weaver. He died Mar. 21, 1713-14. His will, dated Aug. 21, 1711, proved, Apr. 13, 1713, mentions his wife, Joanna, sons, Melatiah, John, Ephraim, Manasseh and Ebenezer.

Joanna's family was:

11. Thomas[1] Esten, born July 1612, married Apr. 23, 1640, Ann ——. She was a member in 1650 of Rev. John Myles' Church at Islton, Wales, and their children were probably born there. Thomas brought his family, in 1665, to North Providence, R. I. In 1668, he was called "Astin Thomas, the Welshman," and he often signed his name Estance Thomas while at the same time he wrote his son's name Thomas Estance. He was living in Providence in Dec. 1691, and Ann was alive in 1686. Their children were: Joanna, b. 1645; Thomas, b. Feb. 17, 1647, d. 1708, m. Priscilla Harding (Stephen[2]), and Henry, b. Jan. 11, 1651, d. 1711, m. Elizabeth Manton, (2) a.1693, Sarah Harding (Stephen[2]). Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of R. I., p. 294.

Children of John[1] Martin:—

1. Jemima, b. May 29, 1672, m. 1699, Samuel Salisbury (William[1]).
2. Melatiah, b. Apr. 30, 1673, d. 1761, m. 1696, Rebecca Brooks (Timothy[2]), (2) 1744, Jemima Wright.
3. John, b. Mar. 15, 1674, d. 1757, m. 1701, Marcy Hayward, d. 1710 (William), (2) 1713, Marcy, widow of Richard Thurber.
+4. Ephraim, b. Feb. 7, 1676, d. 1734, m. 1699, Thankful Bullock.
5. Ann, b. Nov. 14, 1678, m. 1701, Richard Round (John[1]).

6. Manasseh, b. Feb. 2, 1681, d. 1754, m. 1706, Hannah Carpenter (Benjamin[4]).
7. Johanna, b. Feb. 15, 1683, m. 1711, Philip Short.
8. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 16, 1684, d. 1727, m. 1716, Abigail Wheeler.
9. Judith, b. Nov. 13, 1686, m. 1713, John Luther.

9. EPHRAIM[2] MARTIN, son of John and Johanna, was born in Rehoboth, Feb. 7, 1676, and died there June 25, 1734. He married Dec. 6, 1699, in Rehoboth, Thankful Bullock, who was born June 27, 1681, the daughter of Samuel and Thankful (Rouse?) Bullock. She died July 22, 1762. Ephraim's will of May 10, 1734, probated July 16, 1734, names his wife, Thankful, sons, Edward, Seth, Benjamin and Ephraim, daughters, Thankful Martin, Experience Jenks, Judath, Lidia and Elizabeth Martin.

Children:—

+1. Edward, b. Oct. 22, 1700, d. 1745, m. 1722, Rebecca Peck.
2. Thankful, b. May 16, 1702, m. 1737, as 2d wife, Jonathan[5] Bosworth.
3. Ephraim, b. Apr. 19, 1704, d. 1772, m. 1729, Elizabeth (Ingalls?), d. 1747, (2) 1749, Anna Wheaton.
4. Deliverance, b. Sept. 3, 1706, prob. died young.
5. Experience, b. 1707, d. 1798, m. 1726, Ebenezer Jenks, b. 1699 (Ebenezer[3]).
6. Hopestill, b. Jan. 16, 1710.
7. Judith, b. May 28, 1714, d. 1736, m. 1735, Jonathan[5] Bosworth, 1710-1797.
8. Seth, b. Feb. 24, 1716, d. 1790, m. Hannah ——, d. 1763, (2) 1763, Patience Andrews.
9. Lydia, b. July 17, 1718, d. 1798, m. 1737, Nathan[5] Pierce, 1716-1793.
10. Benjamin, d. 1791, m. Lucy ——, d. 1795.
11. Elizabeth, b. 1712 or 1720, d. a.1792, m. 1742, Elisha Bosworth, 1713-1758 (Jonathan[4,3,2]), (2) 1760, Wheeler Pierce, b. 1714 (Mial[4]).

8. EDWARD[3] MARTIN was born in Rehoboth, Oct. 22, 1700, died there, June 2, 1745, and married there, Nov. 8, 1722, Rebecca Peck, who was born in Rehoboth, Oct. 10, 1700, the daughter of Jathniel and Sarah (Smith) Peck. She died there, Apr. 14, 1731. Edward married, second, Jan. 19, 1732, Martha Washburn, b.

1692, d. June 19, 1770 (Jonathan[3] and Mary (Vaughn) Washburn). His will, dated May 10, 1745, proved June 10, 1745, names his wife Martha, his son Silvanus, daughters Mary, wife of Simeon Horton, Hopestill, Rebecca and Lois Martin, his brother Seth, executor.

Children:—

+1. Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1723, m. 1743, Simeon[3] Horton, d. 1749, (2) John Ellis.
2. Hopestill, b. May 8, 1725, m. 1748, Samuel Thurber, 1724-1785 (Samuel[2]).
3. Sylvanus, b. July 1, 1727, d. 1782, m. 1746, Martha Wheeler, b. 1727, d. 1819 (Philip[4]).
4. Rebecca, b. Dec. 21, 1729, d. 1807, m. 1752, John Barney, 1730-1792 (John[4,3]).
5. Lois, b. Aug. 21, 1733, m. 1752, Joseph Barney, 1731-1821 (Joseph[4,3]).

See Ellis, page 96

References: Martin Genealogy, Henry J. Martin, 1880; Rehoboth Vital Records; Transcript, Aug. 22, 1932.

PECK

12. Robert Peck, son of Robert and —— (Norton) Peck, was born in Beccles, Suffolk Co., Eng., in 1546 and died there in 1593. He married Helen, daughter of Nicholas Babbs, of Guilford. Their children were: Richard, Nicholas, Rev. Robert, 1580-1658, Margaret, Martha, Joseph and Samuel.

11. "Mr." Joseph[1] Peck, son of Robert and Helen, was baptized, Apr. 30, 1587, at Beccles, Eng. He married at Hingham, Eng., May 21, 1617, Rebecca Clark. She was buried Oct. 24, 1637, at Hingham, Eng. Joseph (with his brother, Rev. Robert) with his second wife (name unknown), 3 sons, 1 daughter, 2 men servants and 3 maid servants, came in 1638, to Hingham, Mass. He was deputy, 1639-'42, and a leading man for seven years at Hingham, then removed to Rehoboth and was one of the leading and wealthiest men there until his death, Dec. 23, 1663. His will named six sons.

Children:—

1. Anna, bapt. Mar. 12, 1618, d. 1636.
2. Rebecca, bapt. May 25, 1620, m. ——— Hubbert.
+3. Joseph, bapt. Aug. 23, 1623, m. Hannah ——.
4. John, born a.1626, d. 1713, m. 1655, Elizabeth Hunting, d. 1667 (John[1]), (2) a.1668, Elizabeth ——, d. 1687, (3) Rebecca.
+5. Nicholas, bapt. Apr. 9, 1630, d. 1710, m. Mary Winchester, (2) Rebekah[3] Bosworth.

Second wife's:

6. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 3, 1639, d. 1708, m. 1666, Sarah Hunt, 1647-1673 (Peter[2]), (2) 1677, Rebecca, dau. of Stephen[2] Paine, widow of Peter[3] Hunt.
7. Nathaniel, bapt. Oct. 31, 1641, d. 1676, m. a.1669, Deliverance[3] Bosworth.
8. Israel, bapt. Mar. 4, 1644, d. 1723, m. 1670, Bethia[3] Bosworth (Jonathan[2]).

10. Joseph[2] Peck, son of Joseph[1], was baptized in England, Aug. 23, 1623. He married Hannah ——. His will was dated Mar. 11, 1701. An early will of 1697 named all his children but no wife.

Children, from Rehoboth records:—

1. Rebecca, b. Nov. 6, 1650.
2. Hannah, b. Mar. 25, 1653, m. 1677, Daniel Read, 1655-1710 (John).
3. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 26, 1657, m. a.1694, Samuel Mason, 2d wife (John[1]), (2) 1707, Gershom Palmer, 1646-1718 (Walter[1]).
+4. Jathniel, b. July 24, 1660, d. 1742, m. 1689, Sarah Smith.
5. Mary, b. Nov. 17, 1662, m. 1691, Benjamin Hunt, 1668-1732 (Peter[2]).
6. Ichabod, b. Sept. 13, 1666, d. a.1690, in Phipps expedition.
7. Patience, b. Oct. 11, 1669, d. 1746, m. 1691, Richard[3] Bowen, 1662-1739.
8. Samuel, b. Oct. 11, 1672, d. 1736, m. a.1696, Rachel ——, d. 1756 ae. 80.

9. Jathniel[3] Peck was born July 24, 1660, the son of Joseph and Hannah Peck. He married Feb. 28, 1689, Sarah Smith, who was born Aug. 8, 1670, daughter of Daniel[2] and Esther Smith, she died June 4, 1717. He was Deputy to General Court, 1721 to 1731. He and his wife were born, lived, died and were buried in Rehoboth. The dates of their deaths are from their tombstones. He died April 5, 1742.

Children:—

1. Daniel, b. Jan. 30, 1690, d. 1750, m. a.1715, Sarah Paine (Samuel[3]).
2. Ichabod, b. Mar. 9, 1691, d. 1773, m. a.1719, Judith Paine (Samuel[3]).
3. Solomon, b. Sept. 20, 1692, prob. d. unm. 1728.
4. Esther, b. Apr. 30, 1694, prob. d. 1730.
5. Jathniel, b. Sept. 10, 1695, d. 1739, m. 1719, Damaris (Bowen) Hunt.
6. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 20, 1697, d. 1760, m. 1724, Margaret Whitaker (Nathaniel[2]).
7. Sarah, b. Mar. 1, 1699, m. 1722, Ephraim[4] Hunt, 1700-1776 (John[3], Peter[2]).
8. + Rebekah, b. Oct. 10, 1700, d. 1731, m. 1722, Edward[4] Martin.
9. Joseph, b. Apr. 18, 1702, d. 1738, m. 1731, Mary[4] Bliss, b. 1712 (Jonathan[3,2,1]).
10. Ann, b. Apr. 7, 1704, m. 1725, Caleb Ormsby, b. 1702 (Thomas Jr.).
11. Benjamin, b. Jan. 18, 1706, d. 1749, m. 1729, Elizabeth Whitaker, 1705-1731, (2) Elizabeth ——, d. 1756.
12. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 31, 1707, prob. m. 1732, Thomas Ormsby.
13. Henry, b. Dec. 7, 1709, m. 1732, Rachel Whitaker, 1714-1807 (Samuel[2]).
14. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 14, 1712, d. a.1762, m. Mercy ——, living 1777.

See Martin

9. "Mr." Nicholas[2] Peck was baptized, Apr. 9, 1630, the son of Joseph[1] and Rebecca Peck. He came from Hingham to Rehoboth, 1645. He married Mary Winchester (bapt. 1637, d. Nov. 6, 1657, oldest dau. of Alexander[1], d. 1647). He married, second, Rebekah Bosworth, who was bapt. Hingham, Feb. 1641, daughter of Jonathan[2] and Elizabeth Bosworth, she died Nov. 2, 1704. He was active in public affairs, Deputy to Court at Plymouth, 1669 and 1677-1690, Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain. His will was dated Oct. 2, 1707. He died May 27, 1710.

Children, all born in Rehoboth:—

1. Joseph, b. Oct. 27, 1657, m. 1684, Elizabeth Smith, b. 1664 (Daniel[2]).
2. John, b. Aug. 8, 1660, d. Aug. 16, 1660.
3. + Hezekiah, b. Apr. 1, 1662, d. 1723, m. Deborah Cooper.
4. Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1664, d. 1755, m. 1688, Joshua Smith (Henry[2,1]).
5. Jonathan, b. Dec. 5, 1666, d. bef. 1717, m. 1695, Elizabeth Throop.
6. Nicholas, b. June 6, 1669, d. 1691.
7. Elisha, b. Apr. 4, 1679, m. 1704.

8. HEZEKIAH[3] PECK was born in Rehoboth, Apr. 1, 1662, son of Nicholas[2], and married there, Deborah Cooper, who was born in Rehoboth, Sept. 21, 1664, daughter of Thomas[2] and Mary Cooper. In 1705, they removed from Rehoboth to Swansey and a few years later to Attleboro, where both died and were buried near their home. He died Aug. 9, 1723, and his widow died Mar. 5, 1730 (gravestone inscriptions).

Children:—

1. Deborah, b. Sept. 18, 1687, m. 1708, Thomas Wilmarth (Thomas[2,1]).
2. Judith, b. Aug. 13, 1690.
3. Hannah, b. Oct. 20, 1692, m. 1719, John Sweet, b. 1695 (Henry[3]).
4. Hezekiah, b. Feb. 22, 1696, d. 1753, m. a.1726, Elizabeth Carder.
5. Rachel, b. Apr. 18, 1698, m. 1718, Benjamin Freeman.
6. John, b. Aug. 18, 1700, d. 1730, m. 1724, Rebecca Richardson.
7. Rebecca, b. Jan. 4, 1705, d. 1784, m. 1728, Thomas[4] Sweet (Henry[3]).
8. Petronella, b. Apr. 6, 1707, d. 1757, m. 1729, Ebenezer[4] Blake, 1709-'94.

+9. Perthenia, b. July 10, 1711, m. 1734, Jonathan[4] Willard, (2) Dec. 7, 1752, Ephraim Lane.

See WILLARD, page 330

References: Genealogical History of Joseph Peck, Ira B. Peck, 1868; Swansea Vital Records.

SMITH

11. "MR." HENRY[1] SMITH came from Norfolk, England, in 1638, in the Diligent, with his wife, 3 sons and 2 daughters, 3 men servants and 2 maid servants, to Hingham. Freeman 1639, Representative 1641. Removed to Rehoboth, 1643, and died there in 1649. His will, dated Nov. 3, 1647 (Inventory, Nov. 1649), named sons Henry and Daniel, dau. Judith, and brother Thomas Cooper. The will of Judith, his widow, dated Oct. 24, 1650, named sons Henry and Daniel, dau. Judith, son and dau. Hunt, and their 3 children, and 3 children of son John. She died about 1650.

Children:

Henry, d. 1676, m. 1645, Judith Stanton, (2) 1657, Elizabeth Cooper.
Elizabeth, m. 1646, Peter[2] Hunt, 1615-1692, (2) 1695, James[2] Blake, 1624-1700.

John, m. and had 3 ch. before 1650.
Judith, m. 1651, Thomas Smith, (2) a.1667, John Winslow (John[1]).
+ Daniel, d. 1692, m. 1659, Esther Chickering (Francis[1]).

10. Daniel[2] Smith, born in England, married Oct. 20, 1659, Esther Chickering who was born Nov. 4, 1643, and was buried in Rehoboth, June 6, 1687. She was daughter of Francis[1] and Anne (Fiske) Chickering. Daniel was Freeman 1670, Representative from Rehoboth, 1672, and Assistant, 1679. He died April 28, 1692.

Children:—

1. Sarah, b. Nov. 19, 1660, d. y.
2. Hester, b. Feb. 7, 1662, m. 1680, Joseph Bosworth (Jonathan[2]).
3. Paul, b. Oct. 1, 1663, prob. d. inf.
4. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 24, 1664, m. 1684, Joseph Peck (Nicholas[2]).
5. Mary, b. Aug. 13, 1666, d. 1740, m. 1685, Bellamy Bosworth (Nathaniel[2]).
6. Solomon, b. Sept. 2, 1668, d. 1699.
7. + Sarah, b. Aug. 8, 1670, d. 1717, m. 1689, Jathniel[3] Peck.
8. Daniel, b. Aug. 28, 1672, m. 1696, Abigail Preston (Daniel[2,1]).
9. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 7, 1674, m. 1699, Sarah Haskins.
10. Ebenezer, b. July 23, 1676, d. 1711, m. 1703, Abigail Wilson, d. 1705, (2) 1706, Priscilla Lake.
11. Judith, b. Feb. 7, 1678, m. 1698, Benjamin Fuller, 1657-1711 (Robert[1]).
12. Rebecca, b. Apr. 20, 1680, m. 1712, David Perry, d. 1716 (Thomas).

See Peck

References: Rehoboth Vital Records, N. E. H. & G. Reg., vol. 50, p. 131; vol. 4, pp. 319 and 320.

NOTE—Moisten this page and paste inside of the back cover of the BASSETT-PRESTON ANCESTRY.

THIS IS A REFERENCE BOOK
AND DOES NOT CIRCULATE
BREWSTER LADIES' LIBRARY
0 2200 0044613 2

929.2
Preston